The Catholic Encyclopedia

VOLUME XVI

Index
THE CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA

AN INTERNATIONAL WORK OF REFERENCE ON THE CONSTITUTION, DOCTRINE, DISCIPLINE, AND HISTORY OF THE CATHOLIC CHURCH

EDITED BY
CHARLES G. HERBERMANN, Ph.D., LL.D.
EDWARD A. PACE, Ph.D., D.D.
CONDÉ B. Pallen, Ph.D., LL.D.
THOMAS J. SHAHAN, D.D.
JOHN J. WYNNE, S.J.
ASSISTED BY NUMEROUS COLLABORATORS

FIFTEEN VOLUMES AND INDEX
VOLUME XVI

SPECIAL EDITION
UNDER THE AUSPICES OF
THE KNIGHTS OF COLUMBUS CATHOLIC TRUTH COMMITTEE

New York
THE ENCYCLOPEDIA PRESS, INC.
Nihil Obstat, March 1, 1914
REMY LAFORT, S. T. D.
CENSOR

Imprimatur
JOHN CARDINAL FARLEY
ARCHBISHOP OF NEW YORK

Copyright, 1914
BY THE ENCYCLOPEDIA PRESS, INC.
The articles in this work have been written specially for The Catholic Encyclopedia and are protected by copyright. All rights, including the right of translation and reproduction, are reserved.
Preface

As originally planned and announced The Catholic Encyclopedia was not to have an Index Volume. The editors were of the opinion that the alphabetical order of the articles and numerous cross references would enable the reader to find readily the topics ordinarily sought after. Few encyclopedias have indexes.

No sooner had the first volume appeared than subscribers urged upon the editors the necessity of publishing an Index. The numerous topics treated in the articles, all of unusual character and interest, would, it was argued, be extremely difficult to find without the aid of an analytical index. Such an index would tell the reader at a glance every part of the work in which a given topic is discussed, and bring together in alphabetical arrangement every other topic closely related with it.

Shortly after deciding to prepare an analytical index of the Encyclopedia, in April, 1907, the editors began the work, by training a corp of assistants who, as each successive volume appeared, selected the titles which would be most commonly the subject of inquiry. In this way the titles selected were available for reference as the work went on so that they could be constantly tested by the editors, and, on the completion of the Fifteenth Volume of the Encyclopaedia, nothing further remained to be done except the arrangement and verification of the titles as they occur in the passages indicated, and the usual painstaking reading of printer's proofs which such work requires.

The Index will make the volumes proper of the Encyclopaedia immensely more valuable than they would have been without it. It also serves to reveal the vast and varied information contained in the work as well as the complete and thorough treatment of the subjects discussed. For the benefit of all who may wish to use the Encyclopaedia not only for reference, but also for systematic reading, Courses of Reading are published in this volume, bringing together in logical and chronological sequence the subjects which the alphabetical order of the Encyclopaedia has necessarily kept apart.

In addition to the Index, this volume contains certain articles supplying information chiefly about prominent persons deceased, dioceses erected, ecclesiastical legislation enacted, and omissions observed, since the issue of the volumes in which these subjects might have appeared in alphabetical order. Though these articles are in no way essential, or even integral, to the completeness of the Encyclopaedia, it was thought proper to add them here in order to bring the information contained in the work up to date, instead of waiting until such time as they would appear in a supplemental volume.

As in the Preface to Volume One, so now in this concluding statement, the Editors express their gratitude to all who have aided them in the publication of the Encyclopaedia, to the hierarchy, the clergy, promoters, patrons, contributors, publishers, reviewers, to a faithful staff of editorial assistants, and to all associated in any manner with the business of producing and circulating the work.
List of Contributors of Additional Articles


BENIGNI, MGR. UMBERTO, PROTHONOTARY APOSTOLIC PARCEPARANTE, PROFESSOR OF ECCLESIASTICAL HISTORY, Pontificia Accademia dei Nobili Ecclesiastici, Rome: Capecelatro, Enrico.

BOLOS, RAMON, S.J., BARCELONA: Cernellas y Cluet, Antonio.

BROOKFIELD, PETER PAUL, O.S.B., DOWNSIDE ABBEY, BATH, ENGLAND: Celestine Order; Malling Abbey; Meaux.


BUTLER, RICHARD URBAN, O.S.B., DOWNSIDE ABBEY, BATH, ENGLAND: Butler, General Sir William Francis.


CAMPBELL, JOHN M., M.A., LL.D., PHILADELPHIA: Campbell, James.

CHANDLERY, PETER JOSEPH, S.J., MANRESA HOUSE, ROEHAMPTON, LONDON: Foley, Henry.

COYLE, MOIRA K., NEW YORK: Bismarck, Diocese of; Cali, Diocese of; Fiji, Vicariate Apostolic of; Kearney, Diocese of; Kottayam, Vicariate Apostolic of.

CRIVELLI, CAMILLUS, S.J., RECTOR, SACRED HEART COLLEGE, PUERTA, MEXICO: Equinat y Ezuron, Juan Jose; Hidalgo, Miguel; Martin, Enrico.

CUTHBERT, FATHER, O.S.F.C., ST. ANSELM'S HOUSE, OXFORD: Piatus of Mons.

DANIEL, J.E., ORLATE SCHOLASTICATE, OTTAWA, CANADA: Keewatin, Vicariate Apostolic of.


Dwight, Walter, S.J., Associate Editor, "America", NEW YORK: Dwight, Thomas.

Fennelly, Mother Mary de Chantal, Superior General Congregation of the Sisters of St. Brigid, Tullow, IRELAND: Brigidines, Institute of the.

Fortescue, Adrian, Ph.D., S.T.D., LETCHWORTH, HERTFORDSHIRE, ENGLAND: Aquileian Rite.

Furlong Cardiff, William, S.J., Colegio del Salvador, Buenos Aires: Alarcén, Pedro Antonio de; Andrés, Juan; Cuyo, Virgin of; Lossada, Luis de; Menéndez y Pelayo, Marcelino; Rioja, Francisco de; Saavedra, Fajardo Diego de.

Gerrard, Thomas L., CHELMSFORD, ESSEX, ENGLAND: Eugenics, The Church and.

Golubovich, Girolamo, O.F.M., Florence, Italy: Marigholli, Giovanni de'.

GOYAU, GEORGES, Associate Editor, "REVUE DES DEUX MONDES", PARIS: Charette de la Contrie, Baron Athanase-Charles-Marie; Dax, Diocese of; Fischer, Antonius; Leroy-Beaulieu, Anatoile; Menestrier, Claude-François; Vaison, Ancient Diocese of.


Handley, Marie Louise, New York: Dupré, Giovanni; Mino di Giovanni; Rossellino, Antonio di Matteo di Domenico.

Healy, Patrick J., S.T.D., Professor of Church History, Catholic University of America: Macarius the Alexandrian; Macarius the Egyptian, or the Elder; Peace of the Church.

Henry, H.T., LT.T.D., LL.D., RECTOR OF ROMAN CATHOLIC HIGH SCHOOL FOR BOYS, PHILADELPHIA, Professor of English Literature and Gregorian Chant, ST. CHARLES SEMINARY, OVERTHROOK, PENNSYLVANIA: Gloria Luis Et Honor; Jesu Dulcis Memoria.

HYVERNAT, Henry, S.T.D., Professor of Semitic Languages and Biblical Archeology, Catholic University of America, Washington: Coptic Literature; Versions of the Bible, Coptic.
LIST OF CONTRIBUTORS OF ADDITIONAL ARTICLES

JACKMAN, MGR. ARTHUR, D.D., LONDON: English Hierarchy, Reorganization of the.

JENKINS, REGINA RANDOLPH, BALTIMORE, MARYLAND: Harland, Henry.


KELLY, BLANCHE M., NEW YORK: Hopkins, Gerard Manley; Lesueur, Jean-François; Maffei, Marchese Francesco Scipione; Queen's Daughters.


KERNAN, THOMAS P., R.A., UTICA, NEW YORK: Devereux, John C.; Devereux, Nicholas.


KLEINSCHMIDT, BEDA, O.F.M., BONN, GERMANY: Rossellino, Bernardo.

LA FARGE, JOHN, S.J., LEONARDTOWN, MARYLAND: La Farge, John.

LENIHART, JOHN M., O.M.CAP., LECTOR OF PHILOSOPHY, ST. FIDELIS MONASTERY, VICTORIA, KANSAS: Tibet, Missionaries, Language and Literature of.

LINDSAY, LIONEL ST. GEORGE, B.SC., PH.D., EDITOR-IN-CHIEF, "LA NOUVELLE FRANCE", QUEBEC: Maisonneuve, Paul de Chomedey de.

LÖFFLER, KLEMENS, PH.D., LIBRARIAN, UNIVERSITY OF MÜNSTER: Constantius, Flavius Julius; Savigny, Karl Friedrich.

MACERLEAN, ANDREW A., LL.B. (FORDHAM), NEW YORK: Claret y Clára, Antonio Maria, Venerable; Cross, Daughters of the; Cross, Daughters of the French; Cross, Daughters of the Holy; Diocese; Ernakulam, Vicariate Apostolic of; Lambert, Louis A.; Lanigan, John; McCarthy, Justin; MacMahon, Iber; Maginn, Edward; Prefecture Apostolic; Tallaght, Monastery of; Vicariate Apostolic.

MACERLEAN, JOHN, S.J., PROFESSOR OF HEBREW AND ECCLESIASTICAL HISTORY, JESUIT SCHOLASTICATE, MILLTOWN PARK, DUBLIN: Bourke, Ulick Joseph; Keating, Geoffrey; Kickham, Charles Joseph; McCarthy, Bartholomew.

MCGIVNEY, JAMES A., S.J., ST. ANDREW-ON-HUDSON, POUGHKEEPSIE, NEW YORK: Ceva, Thomas.

MEEHAN, THOMAS F., NEW YORK: Barron, Edward; Griffin, Martin Ignatius Joseph; Lathrop, George Parsons; Murray, John O'Kane; Walsh, Patrick; Webb, Benjamin Joseph.

OTT, MICHAEL, O.S.B., PH.D., PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF PHILOSOPHY, ST. JOHN'S COLLEGE, COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA: Andechs; Aulne Abbey; Averbode; Choreciscopi.

OTTEN, JOSEPH, PITTSBURGH, PENNSYLVANIA: Haberl, Francis Xavier; Morales, Cristóbal.

OTTEN, SUSAN TRACY, PITTSBURGH, PENNSYLVANIA: Hello, Ernest.

PÉTRIDÉS, SOPHRONE, A.A., PROFESSOR, GREEK CATHOLIC SEMINARY OF KADI-KEUI, CONSTANTINOPLE: Colonia; Lybya.

PLASSMAN, THOMAS, O.F.M., PH.D., S.T.D., ST. BONAVENTURE'S SEMINARY, ST. BONAVENTURE, NEW YORK: Elbel, Benjamin; Musso, Cornelius; Schatzgeyer, Caspar; Smits, William.


RANDOLPH, BARTHOLOMEW, C.M., M.A., TEACHER OF PHILOSOPHY AND CHERCH HISTORY, ST. JOHN'S COLLEGE, BROOKLYN, NEW YORK: Bocé, Eugène.

REZÉK, ANTOINE IVAN, HOUGHTON, MICHIGAN: Leopoldine Society, The.

RICHARD, HERMAN, S.V.D., PRESIDENT OF ST. JOSEPH'S INSTITUTE, TECHNY, ILLINOIS: Jansen, Arnold.

ROBINSON, PASCHAL, O.F.M., PROFESSOR OF MEDIEVAL HISTORY, CATHOLIC UNIVERSITY OF AMERICA: Alvarus Pelagius; Celestines; Christopher Numar of Forii.


SCHEID, N., S.J., STELLA MATUTINA COLLEGE, FELDKIRCH, AUSTRIA: Buhngartner, Alexander.

SENFFELDER, LEOPOLD, M.D., TEACHER OF THE HISTORY OF MEDICINE, UNIVERSITY OF VIENNA: Calsdini, Leopoldo Marco Antonio; Ingenhouz, Jan.

SEROCHYNSKI, FELIX THOMAS, A.B., HAMMOND, INDIANA: Barzynski, Vincent; Dubrowski, Joseph.

* deceased
SLOANE, CHARLES WILLIAM, New York: Arizona; Masses, Bequests for.

SPILLANE, EDWARD P., S.J., Associate Editor, “AMERICA”, New York: Crawford, Francis Marion.

STEELE, GERTRUDE DANA, New York: Colombière, Claude de la, Venerable; Gracía, Baltasar.

*TAYLOR, A.W., B.A. (Worc. Col., Oxford), Hove, Sussex, England: Aarhus, Ancient See of; Bergen, Ancient See of; Borglum, Ancient See of; Hamar, Ancient See of; Linköping, Ancient See of; Odense, Ancient See of; Oslo, Ancient See of; Råzeburg, Ancient See of; Ribe, Ancient See of; Roskilde, Ancient See of; Skara, Ancient See of; Stavanger, Ancient See of; Strengnäs, Ancient See of; Værs, Ancient See of; Viborg, Ancient See of.


THURSTON, HERBERT, S.J., London: Basilica; Cistercians in the British Isles; Herbert of Lea, Lady Elizabeth.

* Deceased.

TURNER, WILLIAM, B.A., S.T.D., Professor of Logic and the History of Philosophy, Catholic University of America: Adelard of Bath.

VERMEESCH, ARTHUR, S.J., LL.D., Doctor of Social and Political Sciences, Professor of Moral Theology and Canon Law, Louvain: Desclée, Henri.


WOYWOD, STANISLAUS, O.F.M., Lector General of Moral Theology and Canon Law, Professor of Canon Law, Franciscan Monastery, Paterson, New Jersey: Baptista Varani, Blessed.

WYNNE, JOHN J., S.J., New York: Ballerini, Antonio; Breviary, Roman, Reform of the.

Aarhus (Arusia), Ancient See of (Arusienses), in Denmark. The diocese included the provinces (zonen) of Aarhus and Randers; the islands of Samsø and Tunø, and, after 1396, part of the province of Viborg. Frode, King of Jutland, built the church of the Holy Trinity at Aarhus about 900. In 948 Archbishop Adaladag of Hamburg consecrated Regnbrand as missionary Bishop of Aarhus. After the latter's death in 988 all Jutland was united in one diocese, with Riibe or Viborg as its centre. It was redivided in 1000, and one Christian was ordained Bishop of Aarhus by Adalbert I, Archbishop of Hamburg. Another bishop, Ulfketil (1102-34) planned the town of Aarhus. The warlike Svend Udssøn (1166-91) founded the Cistercian abbey at Om. His successor, Peter Vagensen, began in 1201 the Cathedral of St. Clement. Near it lay the wooden church built by Bishop Ulfketil in 1102 to contain the relics of St. Clement. About 1150 the Venerable Niels, Prince of Denmark, died and was buried in St. Clement's churchyard. The offerings at his tomb facilitated the commencement of the new stone cathedral. This was finished about 1263, but in 1330 the greater part of it was burnt down. Peter Jensen Lødellat (1386-95) and Bo Magnussen (1395-1423) were the principal prelates concerned in the erection of the fine building extant to-day. The last Catholic bishop, Ove Bilde (imprisoned 1536), and Paulus Helier, prior of the Carmelite monastery at Elsinore, attempted in vain to stay the progress of the Reformation at Aarhus. There were in the diocese: a chapter with 34 prebendaries at Aarhus cathedral; Benedictines at Essenbeek, Voe, Alling, and Vejrby; Augustinian Canons at Tyhues Cistercians at Om, who survived till 1560; and Carthusians at Aarhus. There were also Franciscans at Horsens and Randers, Dominicans at Aarhus, Horsens, and Randers, Carmelites and a hospital of the Holy Spirit at Aarhus. There were Hospitallers of St. John till 1568 at Horsens. Lastly there were Brigittines at Mariager from 1412 to 1522.

At Aarhus there is now a Jesuits' college with a fine church, as well as a large hospital in charge of the Sisters of St. Joseph of Chambéry, who also have hospitals at Horsens and Randers, which last two towns also contain Catholic churches.


A. W. Taylor.

Abo, Ancient See of. See Finland, Grand Duchy of.

Acts of the Apostles.—The Biblical Commission, 12 June, 1913, published the following answers to various questions about the Acts: The author of the Acts of the Apostles is Luke the Evangelist, and is clear from Tradition, internal evidence in the Acts themselves and in their relation to the third Gospel (Luke i, 1-4; Acts i, 1-2). The unity of their authorship can be proved critically by their language, style and plan of narrative, and by their unity of scope and doctrine. The occasional substitution of the first person plural for the third person so far from impairing, only establishes more strongly their unity of composition and authenticity. The relations of Luke with the chief founders of the Church in Palestine, and with Paul, the Apostle of the Gentiles; his industry and diligence an eye-witness and in examining the writings; the remarkable agreement of the Acts of the Apostles with the Epistles of Paul and with the more genuine historical records, all go to show that Luke had at his command most trustworthy sources, and that he used them in such a manner as to make his work historically authoritative. This authority is not diminished by the difficulties alleged against the supernatural facts he records, by his manner of concluding statements, by apparent disagreements with profane or Biblical history, or by apparent inconsistencies with his own or with other scriptural writings.

Acts Apostolici Sedis (26 June, 1913); Rome (5 July, 1913).

Adelard of Bath, a twelfth-century Scholastic philosopher, b. about 1100. Adelard was probably an Englishman by birth; he seems to have studied at Tours and Laon and probably taught at Laon and at Paris. He was one of the first medieval scholars to seek knowledge by travelling in Greece and Asia Minor. It was these journeys that, apparently, brought him into contact with the learning of the Arabsians, which he utilized especially in the discussion of physical and physiological problems. He wrote a translation of Euclid's geometry from the Arabic, and composed two original treatises entitled "De codem et diverso" and "Questiones naturales". The former was edited in 1905 and printed in Baumker's "Beiträge"; the latter exists in an edition dated 1477. Adelard was a pronounced Platonist in psychology and metaphysics, while he opposed the Platonic doctrine of realism in his theory of universals. His position in regard to the latter question was that of Walter of Montagne, and the other Indifferentists. His most noteworthy contribution to psychology is his attempt to localize mental functions, in which he shows the influence of Galen and the Arabians.

Baumker, Beiträge zur Gesch. der Phil. des mittelalters IV (Munster, 1903); De Wulf, Hist. of Medieval Phil., II, Coqcy (New York, 1909), 186; Turner, History of Philosophy (Boston, 1903), 253 sqq.

William Turner.

Alarcón, Pedro Antonio de, novelist and poet, b. at Guadix, Spain, in 1833; d. at Valdemoro, near Madrid, in 1891. After having shown ability for journalism at his native place he went to Madrid where he came into prominence, especially when at the outbreak of the Revolution of July, 1854, he edited the republican journal "El Lírico". A year
ANASTASIUS

Arthur, Martyrologium franciscanum, 259; Wadding, Annales monastriæ ad annum, 1295, 1359, and 1578; Theoph. o. m., Script. ord. min. (1908), 14; Saralea, Supplementum (edit., 1909), Pt. I, 31-32; Speculums perfectionis, ed. Sabatier (1898), p. cli; Riddle, Hist. des spirituals dans l'ordre de St. François (1909), 94; Olier, Expositio regulae (1912), passim.

Anastasius Bibliothecarius, librarian of the Roman Church, b. about 810; d. 879. He was a nephew of Bishop Arsenius of Orta, who executed important commissions as papal legate. Anastasius learned Greek from Greek monks, and obtained an unusual gift for his unusual talent. He appears to be the most learned ecclesiastical of Rome in the barbaric period of the ninth century. During the reign of Nicholas I (855-67) Anastasius was abbot of the monastery of the Virgin Mary on the farther side of the Tiber (in Trastevere), and he was employed by the pope in various matters. He was also active as an author, and translated Greek works into Latin, one of these being the biography of St. John the Almsgiver, which he dedicated to Nicholas I. The successor of Nicholas, Adrian II (867-72), appointed Anastasius librarian of the Roman Church, an important office which gave him much influence at the papal Court. In 869 he was sent by Emperor Louis the II as envoy to Constantinople, with two men of high rank in the Frankish kingdom. There it appears that he was married to the oldest son of the Byzantine emperor and the daughter of the emperor in the West. When the envoys arrived at Constantinople the Eighth Ecumenical Council was still in session, and Anastasius, who attended the last session (February, 870), zealously defended the papal cause and was of much support to the legates. At the conclusion of the council the pope legates were robbed, and the "Acts" of the council were carried off. However, they had given most of the declarations of obedience of the Greek bishops to Anastasius, who also had a copy of the "Acts", and was thus able to bring these documents to the pope. At the pope's order he translated them. In Latin. The succeeding pope, John VIII (872-82), also esteemed Anastasius, confirmed him in the office of librarian, entrusted important affairs to him, and encouraged him to further literary work. Anastasius was in correspondence with the deposed Byzantine patriarch, Photius, and sought to mediate between the patriarch and the pope and also to assuage the controversy over the grave that bore the name of the Holy Ghost. He understood the procession (processio) of the Holy Ghost from the Son in the sense of transmission (missio). If a passage in the annals of Hinemar of Reims is genuine (Mon. Germ. Hist.: Scriptores, 1, 447) and Hinemar has not confused two men, then the librarian Anastasius is identical with the Roman presbyter Anastasius who in 874 became the titular priest of Marcellus, and in 875 was consecrated by the imperial legate. During the pontificate of Adrian II Anastasius became involved in serious difficulties, in 868 a near relative of his named Leutharius forcibly carried off the daughter of the pope, and soon after killed both her and her mother. The murderer was executed and Anastasius, who was regarded for the interests of the murder by excommunication and deposition. He lived at the imperial Court, and sought by the intervention of the emperor to exculpate himself before the pope. Hergenrother (Photius, II, 230-240) maintains, with good reason, that the librarian and the presbyter Anastasius (the antipope) were one and

later, in 1855, he published "El final de Norma", a work written when he was only seventeen years old. As a volunteer he went in 1859 to the African war, where he wrote the most interesting and probably the most harrowing of his works, "Diario de un testigo de la guerra de Africa" (1860). Some parts of this work, as "La batalla de Castillijos" and "La toma de Tetuán", have not been surpassed for vividness of description and grace of narrative by any Spanish writer. Similar to this work are Alarcén's historical sketches "Historias nacionales", which perhaps possessed more lasting value than his novels, "El sombrero de tres picos" (Madrid, 1874; tr. M. Springer, New York, 1899) is the novel that carried his author's name throughout Europe. The following year he published "El Escándalo", the publication of which created as much of a sensation as Coloma's "Pequeñeces". Better and more worthy of being known is the fantastic novel he wrote in the latter part of his life "El niño de la Bola" (Madrid, 1880; tr. M. J. Serrano, New York, 1892). His poetical qualities are revealed in "Poesías serias y humorísticas" and "Comedias escogidas" (1886), and particularly in the play "El hijo prodigo". He was all his life a practical Catholic.

Pere M. Alvarez, "Recent Minor Spanish Dramas as shown in her Novels" (New York, 1899); Springer, The Three Crowned Hat (New York, 1899), 3-15; Blasco Garçia, Historia de la literatura espanhola en el siglo XVIII (Madrid, 1898); Valdés, La escena cristiana, XIII (Madrid, 1880), 551; Nogue, "Discursos de recepción en la Real Academia" (Madrid, 1877); Fitzmacbride-Kelly, History of Spanish Literature (New York, 1910).

E. W. FURLONG.


Alvarus Pelagius (Alvaro Pelayo), celebrated writer, b. in Spain about 1280; d. at Seville, 25 Jan., 1352. Alvarus studied canon law at Bologna, but in 1304 resigned his benefices, and entered the Franciscan Order. He is said to have been a pupil of Duns Scotus and has been tutor to the children of Don Pedro, Regent of Portugal. Certain it is that he became penitentary to Pope John XXII at Avignon, that he enjoyed much favour with this pontiff, and was employed by him to refute the claims of the anti-pope Pietro Rainalducci of Corbario. In 1233 Alvarus became titular Bishop of Corun in Achuzia, and two years later was appointed to the See of Sylvex in Portugal. Later he was served against in Portugal, but was not created cardinal, as some writers have asserted. He was buried in the Monastery of St. Clare at Seville.

Alvarus is chiefly remarkable for his work "De planctu ecclesiae libri duo". This work, begun at Avignon in 1330, completed in 1332, corrected in 1353 and again in 1340 at Compustella, is notable not only for its extreme defence of ecclesiastical rights but still more, perhaps, for the freedom and force with which the author assails and rebukes the ecclesiastical abuses of his time. Alvarus has been reproached by St. Antoninus and others with having too far favoured the error of the Fratricelli about poverty, but, as Saralea shows, it is not difficult to show all the charges against him, which agitated question of poverty in the Franciscan Order he wrote with less passion and with more weight than Ubertino de Casale, although he addressed almost the same reproaches as the latter to the relaxed friars within the order. The "De planctu" was first published at Ulm in 1174. This edition is very rare, and is not free from error. Later editions appeared at Venice (1500) and at Lyons (1517). Besides the "De planctu", Wadding attributed to Alvarus the following: "Collyrium adversarum heresie"; "Speculum regnum" (one book); "Super sentent. libros IV"; "Apologia contra Marsiliun Patau. et Guliel. Oeham"; and other unedited works.
the same person, and weaves all the statements concerning the latter into the biography of Anastasius, who wrote (chiefly in the second century) the "Ritua Romanorum," 1170 sqq.) considers them different persons. In August, 875, Zacharias of Aquani appears as librarian of the Roman Church, so that Anastasius must have died shortly before this date.

Anastasius translated from Greek into Latin the "Acts" of the Seventh and Eighth Ecumenical Councils. His work was probably the best of its kind. He also compiled a historical work, "Chronographia tripartita," from the Greek writings of Theophanes, Nicphorus, and Synecellus, and made a collection of documents concerning the affairs of Pope Honorius. Several important letters written by him have been preserved. His writings are to be found in P. G., XXIX, P. L., LXXXI, CXXII, CXXIX. The "Libri Pontificum," which was formerly ascribed to him, was not written by him; he seems to have shared in the revision of the "Life" of Nicholas I.

Anecd., a Benedictine monastery and famous place of pilgrimage on a hill about two miles east of the Augusta, Upper Bavaria. Its site, formerly occupied by a castle belonging to the counts of Diessen and probably of Roman origin. Its fame as a place of pilgrimage dates back to 955, when the relics which St. Rasso, one of the counts of Diessen, had brought from Rome and the Orient to his monastery at Wörth (later called Grafath) were transferred by his successor, Count Rasso, 1030, to the cathedral of Freising, thenceforth one of the Sacred Hosts, of which are reputed to have been consecrated by Pope Gregory I (Joannes Diaconus, "Vita S. Gregorii", in P. L., LXXV, 103) the other by Pope Leo IX, were added to the relics of Andechs, which henceforth became popularly known as "Der heilige Berg". The earliest mention of these Hosts is found in the thirteenth-century Chronicle of Andechs, now preserved at the state library of Munich (Cod. Lat. 3005). The collegiate church which Duke Ernest had erected in 1438 was changed into a Benedictine monastery by Duke Albert III in 1455, and colonized with monks from Tegernsee. In 1458 it was raised to an abbe, and thenceforth enjoyed a period of uninterrupted prosperity until its secularization in 1803. It was re-established in 1550 as a Benedictine priory, affiliated to the Abbey of St. Boniface in Munich.

Sattler, Chronik von Andechs (Donaueschütz, 1877); Heinsel, Der heilige Berg Andechs (Munich, 1895).

Michael Ott.

Andrés, Juan, litératore and historian, b. at Planes, Valencia, Spain, in 1740; d. in Rome in 1817. He entered the Society of Jesus in 1754. When the Jesuits were expelled from Spain in 1767 Andrés made his abode at Ferrara (Italy) and taught philosophy there. After the suppression of the Society in 1773 he travelled through Europe to collect matter for a history of universal literature; this work he wrote at intervals from 1782 to 1799, and published under the title "Dell'origine, progresso e stato attuale d'ogni letteratura," Under this title was included not only literary but also Holy Scripture, theology, philosophy, and the sciences. Mr. Hallam styles the work "an extraordinary performance, embracing both ancient and modern literature in its full extent" ("Introduction to the Literature of Europe", New York, 1842, I, 8).

The inexactness of some of the statements and the superficiality of some of Andrés's criticisms are almost negligible when we consider the cleverness of the general surveys and the original remarks met with. The style of Andrés, in general, is of the genuine Italian style, according to Cian (Gesuiti spagnoli letterati in Italia, p. 15), is not inferior to that of his contemporaries for charm and clearness. Andrés had been severely criticized for ascribing to the Arabs an extraordinary influence on modern poetry. He is also the author of "Saggio della filosofia del suo tempo," an essay in which he shows the influence of the Greek philosophical ideas of the famous scientist. The volumes of his "Cartas familiares" evidence the versatile genius of their author, and are full of interesting reviews on literary topics. Joseph Bonaparte and Murat highly appreciated his talents. The former appointed him royal librarian. At the age of sixty-four Andrés re-entered the Society of Jesus shortly after its restoration in the kingdom of Naples.

Menéndez y Pelayo, Revista critica de historia y literatura (January, 1890); Historia de las ideas estéticas en España, IV (Madrid, 1896); Tichnor, History of Spanish Literature, III (New York, 1854), 374; Pastor y Festor, Biblioteca de escritores Valencianos, I (Valencia, 1827-30); Caballero, Biblioteca critica de escritores de España (Madrid, 1883-87); Cian, L'immigrazione dei Gesuiti spagnoli letterati in Italia (Turin, 1883); Piraneschi, Storia della letteratura italiana, VI (Florence, 1813); and finally Sommervogel, Bibliothèque de la Compagnie de Jesus.

W. Furlong.

Aquileian Rite.—The See of Aquileia fell into schism during the quarrel of the Three Chapters (under Bishop Macedonius, 359-56) and became a schismatical patriarchate, which lasted till the year 700. A number of allusions tell us that Aquileia and certain of its clergy saw both the special rites of the Gallican Rite and those of the "ritus patriarchi"; but they do not give us any clear indication as to what this rite was. The earliest and most instructive document of the Patriarche Rite is a capitulare of the eighth century added by a Lombard hand to the "Codex Richigoridanus" (sixth century). Dom G. Morin (Revue bénédictine, 1902, p. 2 sqq.) and P. Gari, who edited the Codex (Breslau, 1895), show reason to suppose that this capitulare represents the use of Aquileia. Supposing this, it gives us valuable information about the Aquileian Calendar for the time it covers (Advent to June). Advent had five Sundays; St. Stephen's Day is 27 Dec., as in the Rites of Jerusalem-Antioch and their descendants. There is no Septuagesima; two Sundays (Sexagesima and Quinquagesima) are inserted for Lent. The "tradition of the symbol" is on the Sunday before Easter. It and Maundy Thursday have each two Masses, as in the Gallican Rites. There is a "Mid-Pentecost" feast, as in many Eastern Rites. We have then many indications of the divergence from Rome; this fragment of a calendar points to Gallican usages mixed with some from the East. If we accept the most probable theory that the Gallican Rite is Eastern (Antiochene) in origin, we may consider the local Aquileian Use as one more variant of the widespread Gallican family. For the rest we are reduced to mere conjecture about this liturgy. There are many theories, especially as to its relation to the rites of Milan, Ravenna, and the fragments in the "Sacraments". Dr. Talbert, in his work, the view that the prayers in the "De sacer," are Aquileian. Aquileia adopted them from Alexandria, under whose influence she stood (so a synod of Aquileia declared in 381; op. cit., 17). Rome then took her Canon from Aquileia about the fifth century (Weidenauer, Studien, I, 1906, pp. 21-56). If this be true, the influence of Aquileia on the Western Liturgy has been enormous. Aquileia would be the gate by which our Roman Canon came to Europe. Baumgärtner ascribes "De sacer," to Ravena. But he agrees that it came from Alexandria and that Aquileia used the same rite. The "ritus patriarchi" then would be the same as the Rite of the Exarchate, which he defends ("Liturgia romana et liturgia dell'esarca", Rome, 1904, pp.)
In the later Middle Age we hear of the “ritus patriarchinus” as yielding steadily to the Roman Rite. Ebner has published a very curious and important variant of our “Hane igitur” prayer, in Ritus, 4, 1895, p. 255. Of the importance of this see the author’s work, “The Mass” (London, 1912, pp. 149-150). De Rubeis in his “De sacris foroibus ritibus” (Venice, 1754, pp. 228 sqq.) prints part of the Aquileian scrutiny of eucharists, of the ninth century. This is practically that of the contemporary Roman Ordines; so the Roman Rite was the displacement of the other one. Donde Punié, “L’année liturgique à Aquileia” in “Revue bénédictine,” 1902, p. 1.

Aralfried Strabo (nineth century) mentions “hymns” composed by Paulinus of Aquileia and used by him in “private Masses at the offering of the sacrifice” (de ecc. rerum ex. et incen. 25). In 1250 Peter IV, Bishop of Castello in the Aquilean province, declared the use of the Rites of Western Rites, connected by (Eastern?) forms, which we call Gallican, that it was probably really related to the old Milanese Rite and perhaps still more to that of Ravenna.

In the later Middle Age we hear of the “ritus patriarchinus” as yielding steadily to the Roman Rite. Ebner has published a very curious and important variant of our “Hane igitur” prayer, in Ritus, 4, 1895, p. 255. Of the importance of this see the author’s work, “The Mass” (London, 1912, pp. 149-150). De Rubeis in his “De sacris foroibus ritibus” (Venice, 1754, pp. 228 sqq.) prints part of the Aquileian scrutiny of eucharists, of the ninth century. This is practically that of the contemporary Roman Ordines; so the Roman Rite was the displacement of the other one. Donde Punié, “L’année liturgique à Aquileia” in “Revue bénédictine,” 1902, p. 1.

Aralfried Strabo (nineth century) mentions “hymns” composed by Paulinus of Aquileia and used by him in “private Masses at the offering of the sacrifice” (de ecc. rerum ex. et incen. 25). In 1250 Peter IV, Bishop of Castello in the Aquilean province, declared the use of the Rites of Western Rites, connected by (Eastern?) forms, which we call Gallican, that it was probably really related to the old Milanese Rite and perhaps still more to that of Ravenna.

In the later Middle Age we hear of the “ritus patriarchinus” as yielding steadily to the Roman Rite. Ebner has published a very curious and important variant of our “Hane igitur” prayer, in Ritus, 4, 1895, p. 255. Of the importance of this see the author’s work, “The Mass” (London, 1912, pp. 149-150). De Rubeis in his “De sacris foroibus ritibus” (Venice, 1754, pp. 228 sqq.) prints part of the Aquileian scrutiny of eucharists, of the ninth century. This is practically that of the contemporary Roman Ordines; so the Roman Rite was the displacement of the other one. Donde Punié, “L’année liturgique à Aquileia” in “Revue bénédictine,” 1902, p. 1.

Aralfried Strabo (nineth century) mentions “hymns” composed by Paulinus of Aquileia and used by him in “private Masses at the offering of the sacrifice” (de ecc. rerum ex. et incen. 25). In 1250 Peter IV, Bishop of Castello in the Aquilean province, declared the use of the Rites of Western Rites, connected by (Eastern?) forms, which we call Gallican, that it was probably really related to the old Milanese Rite and perhaps still more to that of Ravenna.

In the later Middle Age we hear of the “ritus patriarchinus” as yielding steadily to the Roman Rite. Ebner has published a very curious and important variant of our “Hane igitur” prayer, in Ritus, 4, 1895, p. 255. Of the importance of this see the author’s work, “The Mass” (London, 1912, pp. 149-150). De Rubeis in his “De sacris foroibus ritibus” (Venice, 1754, pp. 228 sqq.) prints part of the Aquileian scrutiny of eucharists, of the ninth century. This is practically that of the contemporary Roman Ordines; so the Roman Rite was the displacement of the other one. Donde Punié, “L’année liturgique à Aquileia” in “Revue bénédictine,” 1902, p. 1.

Aralfried Strabo (nineth century) mentions “hymns” composed by Paulinus of Aquileia and used by him in “private Masses at the offering of the sacrifice” (de ecc. rerum ex. et incen. 25). In 1250 Peter IV, Bishop of Castello in the Aquilean province, declared the use of the Rites of Western Rites, connected by (Eastern?) forms, which we call Gallican, that it was probably really related to the old Milanese Rite and perhaps still more to that of Ravenna.

In the later Middle Age we hear of the “ritus patriarchinus” as yielding steadily to the Roman Rite. Ebner has published a very curious and important variant of our “Hane igitur” prayer, in Ritus, 4, 1895, p. 255. Of the importance of this see the author’s work, “The Mass” (London, 1912, pp. 149-150). De Rubeis in his “De sacris foroibus ritibus” (Venice, 1754, pp. 228 sqq.) prints part of the Aquileian scrutiny of eucharists, of the ninth century. This is practically that of the contemporary Roman Ordines; so the Roman Rite was the displacement of the other one. Donde Punié, “L’année liturgique à Aquileia” in “Revue bénédictine,” 1902, p. 1.
summarizes as "condemning the conduct of the archpriest, and justifying the appellants from the charges of schism and rebellion, which had been urged against them ... It limited his jurisdiction to the priests educated in the foreign seminaries; forbade him, in future and for the sake of peace, to communicate either with the superior of the Jesuits in England, or with the general of the Society in Rome on the concerns of his office; commanded him to supply the first three vacancies that should occur in the number of his assistants with priests from amongst the appellant priests, and, having ordered him to receive and transmit all appeals to the Cardinal Protector, concluded by condemning the past, and prohibiting all future publications in any manner connected with the present controversy". On the other hand the appellants failed to secure episcopal government, or the prohibition, which they sought, to restrain priests, whether secular or regular, from provoking the Government by interference in political affairs. Nor did they obtain their request that all Catholics should be bound to manifest any designs against the queen or State of which they should learn. Elizabeth and her ministers were disappointed at the tenor of the Brief and retaliated by a primate (25 November 1602) for the banishment of all Catholic missionaries. In reply to this thirteen of the appellants, including two future martyrs, drew up their famous address to the queen assuring her of their loyalty. (See Tierny, op. cit. infra, III, 55-56, and clxxxvii sqq.) The papal Brief of 5 October, 1602, finally settled the question, but an unfortunate legacy of mutual distrust and sore feeling remained behind and hampered the relations for years to come. Government by archpriest never worked well, and the secular clergy became unanimous in their desire for a bishop. This was granted to them after the death of William Harrison, the third archpriest, in 1621, when the Holy See selected William Bishop, one of the leading appellants, to be the first Vicar Apostolic of England.

Averbode, a Premonstratensian abbey belonging to the cirey of Brabant and situated near Diest in the Archdiocese of Malines. It was founded about 1132 by Count Arnulf of Losen and continued without interruption till the general suppression of the Belgian monasteries in 1796. The abbey was restored in 1834, and comprises at present 82 priests, 20 clerics and novices, and 30 lay brothers. Of these, 27 priests and 21 lay brothers are labouring amongst the Indians in Brazil, where, at the request of Leo XIII, they established a missionary abbey at Pirapora in the Diocese of São Paulo, in 1896, and a college at Jaguarião in the Diocese of São Pedro do Rio Grande do Sul in 1901. Recently two priests and three lay brothers from Averbode opened a mission house at Veije in Denmark.

CHARLES W. SLOANE.

Assumption.—The earliest known literary reference to the Assumption is found in the Greek work "De obitu S. Dominus". Catholic faith, however, has always derived our knowledge of the mystery from Apostolic Tradition.

Aulne Abbey (Alna), a former Cistercian monastery near Landelles on the Sambre in the Diocese of Liège. Originally it was a Benedictine monastery, founded by Saint Landelminus about 656. Before 974 the Benedictines were replaced by secular clerics leading a common life, who, however, embraced the Rule of St. Augustine in 1114. At the instance of Bishop Henry de Leyen of Liège it came into the hands of Cistercian monks from Clairvaux in 1147 with Franco de Morvaux as its first Cistercian abbot. Henceforth it flourished as a Cistercian monastery until the French burned it at the end of the eighteenth century, only a short time after it had been rebuilt in larger dimensions. The library, which contained 40,000 books and 3000 manuscripts, was also destroyed.

EDWIN BURTON.

Arizona.—On 12 Feb., 1912, Arizona became a state, the forty-eighth of the United States ("America"), 4 Jan., 1913; "Official Congressional Directory", 3rd ed., April, 1912). The Constitution of the state (61st Congress, 3rd session, Senate, 31 Jan., 1911) defines its boundaries as Mexico, New Mexico, Utah, Nevada, California, and the Mexican Territory of Lower California (art. I). Phoenix is the seat of the State capital, subject to change by election on or after 31 Dec., 1925 (art. XX). The governor is to be elected for a term of two years (art. V); the legislature is to meet biennially (art. IV, sect. 3); the judiciary is elective (art. VI). The Constitution, as amended by vote, 5 Nov., 1912, extends the right of suffrage to women ("American Year Book", 1912, p. 182; Constitution, art. VII, sect. 1). It defines the "initiative" and "referendum" to be "reserved powers" of the people (art. IV, sect. 1), and the right of "recall" includes judges as well as all other public officers (Constitution, art. VIII, sect. 1). There is to be no religious qualification for public office or employment (art. II), and to every inhabitant there is to be secured "perfect toleration of religious senti-
Bachelot, Alexis John Augustine, Prefect Apostolic of the Sandwich Islands, b. at Grand Beauchef, commune of St. Cyr (Orne), France, 22 Feb., 1796; d. at sea, 5 Dec., 1837. He entered the preparatory seminary of Piepus (Paris) at the age of ten, and made vows in the Congregation of the Sacred Hearts at Cahors on 2 Feb., 1813. At the completion of his theological studies in the Irish College at Paris, he was ordained priest in 1824, and forthwith dispatched to the Sandwich Islands. Four years later he was made superior of the preparatory seminary at Tours. When in 1825 the Propaganda entrusted the Piepus Fathers with the establishment of a mission in the Sandwich Islands, Father Bachelot was created the first prefect Apostolic of the new mission. On 20 Nov., 1826, he embarked at Bordeaux in company with Fathers Patrick Short and Abraham Armand and three lay brothers. They arrived off Honolulu, July, 1827, and though they were refused residence in the Islands, they landed while the matter was still under discussion by the chiefs. As matters remained in suspense for some time and no formal permission was forthcoming, the missionaries rented an enclosure containing three huts, removed the relics of Father Miquel, and, on the 15 July, anointed the vessel of Father Bachelot offered the first Mass in the Hawaiian Islands on the following morning. A fortnight after their arrival, La Plassard, captain of the Comète, was ordered before the queen, and commanded to re-embark the priests. This he refused to do, and departed before the missionaries could be forcibly put on board. They took possession of a Protestant vessel which had been established in the Sandwich Islands seven years earlier saw with displeasure the arrival of the missionaries of a rival creed, and persuaded the chiefs to expel them. As a result Fathers Bachelot and Short (Father Armand having left for France in November, 1829) were forcibly embarked on the brig Waverly on 24 Dec., 1831. They landed at San Pedro Bay, California, Jan., 1832, and were received by the Franciscan Father then in charge of San Gabriel Mission. Father Short went to Monterey, where, conjointly with an English convert, Mr. Edw. Hartnell, he started a college; Father Bachelot remained at San Gabriel. After the death of the old Franciscan the California authorities offered Father Bachelot an annual grant of $3000, which he would come by taking charge of the mission. He agreed to remain, but refused the salary in order to be free to leave at any time.

On 28 March, 1837, Father Bachelot, having received information which seemed to warrant a fresh attempt to return to the Sandwich Islands, embarked with Father Short for them, and landed un molested at Honolulu, 17 April. The missionaries obtained a provisional permission from the governor, Kekuanaoa, to remain on shore for some time; but on 29 April the king issued a proclamation stating that he would not permit papal missionaries to remain in his dominions, and ordered them to depart on the same vessel on which they had come. Father Short left Honolulu for Valparaiso, 30 Oct., and Father Bachelot, with the help of $5000 lent by Father Miquel and the captain, who brought him from a difficult situation. Father Bachelot decided therefore to purchase a small schooner, then lying in port. They rechristened the vessel the Notre-Dame de Paix, and sailed on it on 23 November. Father Bachelot, who was very ill at the time of embarkation, died during the voyage. On 13 Dec. the vessel arrived off Ponape, and on the following day the remains of the first Apostle of the Sandwich Islands were interred in the little island of Nui, near the mouth of Metalamin harbour.

Father Bachelot is the author of an Hawaiian grammar and dictionary, "Notes grammaticales sur la langue sandwichoise suivies d'un dictionnaire de mots de la même langue" (Paris, 1834), and two catechisms in the same language: "H. Nieua ma ke Ao ana Kiritiano" (Catechism of the Christian Doctrine) and "H. Nieuahioke no ka Kakarena ahiku" (Catechism of the Seven Sacraments), both published at Macao in 1831; a second edition appeared at Paris, 1841. A prayer-book in the native tongue, printed together with this second edition and entitled, "Na Olole Pule no ka Poe Kiritiano o ko Havai Pae-aina" (Prayers for the Christians of the Hawaiian Archipelago), is also probably by the same author.

Annals of the Propagation of the Faith, vol. 1; Supplement to the Sandwich Island Mirror (15 Jan., 1840), reprinted by the Catholic Truth Society (San Francisco, 1897); Birgman, Sandwich Islands (Hartford, 1848).

REGINALD YEZENDORF.

Ballorini, Antonio, b. at Medivina, near Bologna, 10 October, 1805; d. in Rome, 27 November, 1881. He entered the Society of Jesus, 13 October, 1826. He was professor of philosophy at Ferentino, of ecclesiastical history at Rome and at Fermo, of moral theology at the Roman College. He took a prominent part in the controversies on the writings of Rosmini, on the moral system of St. Alphonsus Liguori, and on the relations between the hierarchy and the religious orders, especially in England. He contributed valuable treatises to the discussion of the subject of the Immaculate Conception of the Blessed Virgin Mary. He assisted Boero in the compilation of the "Menology" of the Society, and published a valuable compendium of Gury, which was adapted for the seminaries of the United States by Sabetti and later by Barrett. His chief work, the commentary on Busenbaum's "Medulla", was completed and published by Palmieri (q. v.). His brother Francis, also a Jesuit (b. 5 April, 1805; d. in Rome 18 Aug., 1874), composed several devotional works.

SOMMERVOGEL, Bibl. de la C. de Jesus, 1 (Brussels, 1890).

JOHN J. WYNE.

Baptista Varani (VARANO), Blessed, an ascetical writer, b. at Camerino, in the March of Ancona, 9 April, 1458; d. there, 31 May, 1527. Her father, Julius Caesar Varano or de Varanis, Duke of Camerino, belonged to an illustrious family; her mother, Joanna Malatesta, was a daughter of Sigismond, Prince of Rimini. At baptism Baptista received the name of Camilla. Of the first ten and the last twenty-three years of her life little or nothing is known; our knowledge of the intervening years is derived almost entirely from her own writings. Her chief work, the commentary on Busenbaum's "Medulla", brought about through the influence of her confessor, Blessed Peter of Mogliano, provincial of the Franciscans in the Marches (1400). It seems to have been the eloquence of Mogliano that brought about the "conversion" of Baptista, who, for a time at least, appears to have been captivated by the glamour of the world. Her father did all in his power to force his daughter into a brilliant marriage, even to the extent of imprisoning her. But Baptista resisted his plans so firmly that after two years and a half he
restored her to liberty, for fear, as he said, of drawing upon himself the Divine vengeance, and gave his consent to her becoming a nun. On 14 Nov., 1481, Baptist introduced the primitive observance of the rule there, and thenceforth her vigorous and imposing personality and the associations attached to the observance of this monastic, of which she became the first abbess, but also in the production of various literary works. These include the: "Recordationes et instructiones spirituales novem", which she wrote about 1491; "Opus de doloribus mentalibus D. N. J. C.", written during 1488-91 and first published at Camerino in 1492, containing the chronicle of her monastic life, written in 1491 and first published at Maserata in 1624. These works have been edited by the Bollandists in connexion with some of Baptist's letters. But most of her "Epistle spirituelles ad devotas personas" as well as her "Carmina pleraque latina et vulgaria" are still unpublished.

As a whole the writings of Baptist are remarkable for their concern for all classes and countries, and vividly pictorial language. Both St. Philip Neri and St. Alphonsus have recorded their admiration for this gifted woman who wrote with equal facility in Latin and Italian, and who was accounted one of the most brilliant and accomplished scholars of her day. Baptist died on the feast of Corpus Christi, and was buried in the choir of her monastery. Thirty years later her body was exhumed and was found in a state of perfect preservation. It was reburied to be again exhumed in 1593. The flesh was then reduced to dust but the tongue still remained quite fresh and red. The immemorial cultus of Baptist was approved by Gregory XVI in 1843, and her feast is kept in the Franciscan Order on 2 June.

BARRON, Edward, missionary, b. at Waterford, Ireland, 1801; d. at Savannah, Georgia, U. S. A., 12 Sept., 1851. His ecclesiastical studies were made at the Propaganda College, Rome, where he received the degree of Doctor of Divinity. Several years were then spent in Ireland, after which he volunteered for the missions in the United States, attaching himself to the Diocese of Philadelphia, where he became in time pastor of St. Mary's Church, Philadelphia, president of St. Charles Borromeo's Theological Seminary, and then vicar-general of the diocese. When in 1840 the Holy See requested the American bishops to consecrate Bishop Corrigan, of the Diocese of the Archdiocese of Baltimore, to the See of Bomboy, Africa, he offered his services with those of the Rev. John Kelly of New York, and left Baltimore, 21 Dec., 1841, for Cape Mesurado. The work there was successful at first, and so Barron returned to Europe and the United States for more help. While in Rome he was consecrated, 22 Jan., 1842, titular Bishop of Cocsip, and Vicar Apostolic of the Archishops of the Guineas. He returned to Africa, 30 Nov., 1843, with several missionaries of the Society of the Sacred Heart of Jesus and continued his labours in the mission until 1851, when he was forced by fever he had contracted to resign his vicariate and to return to the United States. Here, as far as his impaired health allowed, he again took up the duties of a missionary priest and assisted in the work of the episcopal see in Philadelphia, St. Louis, and Florida. He died of yellow fever at Savannah while helping the bishop of that see during an epidemic. (See Liberia.)

Barzynski, Vincent, b. at Sulislawice, Sandomir, Russian Poland, 1838; d. at Chicago, 2 May, 1890. The son of Joseph and Mary (Sroczynska) Barzynski, in baptism he received the name Michael, but during a grievous illness was placed under the protection of St. Vincent Ferrer and henceforth called Vincent. Because of frail health he was educated privately. In 1856 he entered the diocesan seminary at Lublin and was ordained priest, 25 Oct. 1861. After six months illness spent at the home of his father, he was appointed vicar at Horodlo, member of the chapter of the collegiate church of the Zamojsky, and later transferred to Tomaszew, which was the scene of great military activity during the uprising of 1863. As organizer, appointed by the secret Polish national Gov- ernment, he provided aid to the insurgents with military supplies. Compelled soon after to flee to Cra- cow, he found refuge with the Franciscaan fathers in that city. After fifteen months of wandering he received his passport enabling him to leave for Paris in 1865. Here he fell under the influence of that remarkable band of mystics, Semenko, Kajszewicz, and Mickiewicz, the poet, who dreamed of Poland's resurrection through the spiritual regeneration of the Poles. Going to Rome, he joined the newly founded Congregation of the Resurrection and soon after receiving the special blessing of Pius IX set out for America (1866). After several years' labour in the Diocese of San Antonio, Texas, he was appointed pastor of St. Stanislaus parish, Chicago, in 1867. The parish then comprised about 450 families; in 1881 the number of baptisms was 988, and in 1887 reached 1700.

Vincent Barzynski became the dominant influence throughout the most critical period of Polish immigration. He first gave the American Poles a class consciousness, amalgamated the various units into a compact working phalanx, and despite seemingly insurmountable difficulties crushed the forces that threatened the faith of Polish immigrants. Credited with centralizing within his own person all authority, it must be recalled that he had to deal single-handed with every difficulty, that in large part the Polish American clergy of his day were deserving of little confidence, that the mass of Polish immigration was from the petty artisan and peasant class, and that the small number of brighter minds coming to America had left an unsavoury past behind them. It is clear that there was no alternative. The spirit of rebellion, "independence", schism was famed by the Polish National Alliance, and this organization Father Barzynski so successfully combated that it was only after his death that the Alliance grew in members.

St. Stanislaus parish, divided again and again, seemed never to diminish. Catholic Churches of the United States, between 1867 and 1890, he organized nearly forty societies, confraternities, and sodalities. He assisted in the organization of nearly every Polish parish in Chicago established before his death. He built the magnificent St. Stanislaus Church and the great school (since destroyed by fire and rebuilt), where seventy nuns teach nearly five hundred children; gave the Poles an orphanage; founded St. Stanislaus College; introduced the Sisters of the Holy Family of Nazareth into the United States; formed with very rare material a corps of Polish teachers in his own school; interested the School Sisters of Notre Dame in Polish immigration. Largely due to his influence, 800 Polish women
entered this community. He founded the first Polish Catholic paper, the “Gazeta Katolicka”, his personal organ for many years, and established the first Polish daily Catholic paper in America, the “Dziennik Chica Baskie” (q.v.), which for nearly twenty-five years has been a valiant defender of the Faith against the intrusions of the liberal press, particularly the “Zgoda”, the insincerely “neutral” organ of the Polish National Alliance. To him are due the first Polish American text-books, and first Sunday-school papers. He saw the necessity of organizing the Poles along strictly Catholic lines, and founded the Polish Roman Catholic Union. His greatest enemies admit him to be the most commanding figure in the brief but dramatic history of the American Poles. Despite constant criticism from both clergy and laity, he remained indefatigable. He was a man of genuine piety and deep faith, strict with himself alone, considerate of others. He was humble, resourceful, daring, and patriotic and was possessed of real genius for organization. The noblest monument he has left is the faith that abides in three million Poles.

Felix Thomas Sekuczynski.

Basilica, as a term used by canon lawyers and liturgists, is a title assigned by formal concession or immemorial custom to certain more important churches, the right to which is usually enjoyed by an honorific character which are not always very clearly defined. Basilicas in this sense are divided into two classes, the greater or patriarchal, and the lesser, basilicas. To the former class belong primarily those four great churches of Rome (St. Peter’s, St. John Lateran, St. Mary Major, and St. Paul-without-the-Walls), which among other distinctions have a special “holy door” and to which a visit is prescribed as one of the conditions for gaining the Roman Jubilee (q.v.). They are also called patriarchal basilicas, seemingly as representative of the great ecclesiastical provinces of the world thus symbolically united in the heart of Christendom. St. John Lateran is the cathedral of the pope, the Patriarch of the West. St. Peter’s is assigned to the Patriarch of Constantinople, St. Paul’s to the Patriarch of Alexandria, St. Mary Major to the Patriarch of Antioch. St. Lawrence-outside-the-Walls is also reckoned as a greater basilica because it is specially attributed to the Patriarch of Jerusalem. Moreover, a few other churches, notably that of St. Francis at Assisi and the Pantheon in Rome (q.v.), have also received the privilege of ranking as patriarchal basilicas, such as they possess a papal throne and an altar at which none may say Mass except by the pope’s permission. The lesser basilicas are much more numerous, including nine or ten different churches in Rome, and a number of others, such as the Basilica of the Grotto at Lourdes, the votive Church of the Sacred Heart at Montmartre, the Church of Marienthal in Alsace, etc. There has been a pronounced tendency of late years to add to their number. Thus the “Acta Apostolica Sedis” for 1909 contain six, and the “Acta” for 1911 eight, such concessions. In the Brief of erection the pope declares: “We, by our apostolic authority, erect (such and such a church), the legate of a lesser basilica and bestow upon it all the privileges which belong to the drear basilicas of this our cherished city” These “privileges, besides conferring a certain precedence before other churches (not, however, before the cathedral of any locality), include the right of the conopeum, the bell, and the cappa magna. The conopeum is a sort of umbrella (also called papila, sambalo, etc.), which the legate of a lesser basilica processions before at the head of the clergy on state occasions. The cappa magna is worn by the canons or members of the collegiate chapter, if seculars, when assisting at Office. The form of the conopeum, which is of red and yellow silk, is well shown in the arms of the cardinal camerlengo (see vol. VII, p. 242, coloured plate) over the cross keys.

Heisen in Kirchenlexikon, II, 22; Ferrarini in Bibliotheca canonica (Rome, 1890), s. v.; Montaut, L’année liturgique à Rome (Paris, 1857).

Herbert Thurston.

Baumgartner, Alexander, poet and writer on the history of literature, b. at St. Gall, Switzerland, 27 June, 1811; d. at Luxemburg, 5 Sept., 1910. His father was Gallus Jakob Baumgartner, a prominent statesman. At the Abbey school he was at times with Father Jakob Einsiedeln in Switzerland, where Alexander when fourteen years old began his higher studies. A decided influence was exercised over him by the well-known poet and scholar, Father Gall Morel. The intellectual bent there first developed was confirmed at the Jesuit school at Feldkirch, where the boy spent his last ten gymnasial years.

After passing an excellent examination he entered the Society of Jesus in 1860. After his studies in 1874 he was assigned to the editorial staff of the periodical “Stimmen aus Maria-Laach”, which had been founded three years before. For thirty-six years he devoted his pen to this journal as a loyal collaborator, so that scarcely a number appeared without some article from him. Owing to the expulsion of the Jesuits from Germany, he repeatedly changed the place of publication of the periodical. He also took two long journeys. In 1883 he went to Iceland, the Faroe Islands, Scandinavia, and the provinces of the Baltic as far as St. Petersburg. Three years later he visited Denmark, Sweden, Norway. Both tours are commemorated in the well-known books of travel, “Nordische Fahrten” (1889 and 1890). Other and shorter vacation trips had for their object the physical and intellectual relaxation of the overloaded powers which, however, gave way at too early an age. He was buried in the cemetery at Luxemburg near his old friend and countryman, Father Joseph Spilbey, S.J.

Father Baumgartner was born with a poetic nature. His talent was best evidenced in his poems for special occasions. His best work of this kind is his “Festspiel zur Calderonfeier” (1881), which appeared first in the “Stimmen aus Maria-Laach”, but was soon, owing to repeated requests, published in book form with a brief biography of the Spanish poet. A translation of the translation by Orty Lara of the artistic work soon followed. His “Lauretanische Litanei” in fifty-nine sonnets was also written for a special occasion and was printed for the first time in 1883 and translated into Dutch in 1890. His talent for poetry was shown no less brilliantly in his fine translations of foreign poetry. In 1884 appeared, as a small book, the translation of an Icelandic poem of the fourteenth century to the Virgin, “Die Lilje”.

Baumgartner’s fame rests on his writings on the history of literature. His numerous articles in the “Stimmen aus Maria-Laach”, which were collected
and issued in 1812 as a supplementary volume to his "Geschichte der Weltliteratur"; were all written with the intent that they should form part of his larger history and life work. In earlier years, as preparatory writings, he had issued "Lessings religiösen Entwicklungs gang" (1877), "Longfellow" (1887), an appreciation of the poems of the American poet which passed into a second edition ten years later, "Joost van den Vondel" (1882), a biography of the great Dutchman translated four years later into Dutch, and lastly the correspondence of Søren Kierkegaard (1879). In addition he published two works as expressions of gratitude and piety: "Ermuerungen an Bischof Greith" (1884), and "Gallus Jakob Baumgartner" (1892). Two years previously he had issued the unfinished work of his father, "Die Geschichte des Kanton St. Gallen", in three volumes. The six volumes of his history of the literature of the world are well known: "Westasiens und die Niländer" (1897); "Indien und Ostasien" (1897); "Die klassische Literatur der Griechen und Römer" (1900); "Die lateinische und griechische Literatur der christlichen Völker" (1900); "Die französische Literatur" (1905); and lastly "Die italienische Literatur" (1911), during the writing of which he died.

His name was necessary to any man of spirit, and a well-chosen point of view in all his works is also self-evident. His strong religious convictions led him to take part in the dispute over Catholic literature by the publication of the pamphlet "Die Stellung der deutschen Katholiken zur neueren Literatur". Father Baumgartner, however, was not contents by nature; he was rather a lover of peace, although a harmless love of mischief showed itself at times in his writings. As a loyal son of his Order he always felt that with the pen he exercised a sacred office for the defence of truth and the honour of God.

Stimmen aus Maria-Louise, LXXIX (1910), 349-372: Scheid, Baumgartner, ein Gedenkblatt seines Lebens und Werkes (Hann., 1911). 

N. Scheid.


Becarla, Giovanni Battista, physicien, b. at Mondovi, 3 October, 1716; d. at Turin, 27 May, 1751.

At the age of sixteen he entered the Order of Clerks Regular of St. Joseph Calasanetius, and successively taught in the Scuole Fie of Palermo and Rome. His ability as instructor being soon recognized, he was appointed professor of mathematics and physics in the University of Turin (1745). Here he ardently devoted himself to researches on atmospheric electricity, in which he made liberal use of kites, rockets, and iron wire for the purpose of exploring the electrical conditions of the atmosphere. Henley's pith-ball electrometer was his recording instrument. In broken or stormy weather, positive and negative electrification were detected; whereas in calm, serene weather "the excessive or positive was always found". The sinusous or forked character of lightning was attributed to the resistance of the air; and the rupture of the shoes of a man struck by a flash, to the "moisture of the feet flying into vapour". Becarla confirmed the observation of Andrew Gordon (q. v.) that lightning was "the naturally electrified state of the atmosphere"; also the conclusion of Abbé Nollet and Menon that animals (cats, pigeons, chaffinches) lose weight when subjected to prolonged electrification, the loss being ascribed to increased "transpiration" under electric stimulus. He was also among the first to recognize and clearly state that the electrical charge on a conductor exposed to the rapidly changing weather increased greatly; also the potential demonstration of this law of electrostasis was devised by Cavendish in 1775 and independently by Coulomb in 1788 and popularized in 1816 byiot, whose name it usually bears. Becarla adopted the two-fluid theory of Franklin as well as the views of the American philosopher on the preventive and protective functions of lightning conductors.

In 1753 Becarla was elected Fellow of the Royal Society, and in 1766 he contributed a paper to the "Philosophical Transactions", in which he describes (in Latin) five of the more important of his experimental researches. In 1770 he contributed a second paper (also in Latin) in which he expounds five theorems followed by fifteen corollaries in electrostatics. His principal work is his treatise "Dell' elettricitá artificiali e naturale" (1755), which was translated into English in 1778. Other works are "Lettere sull' elettricitá" (1758); "Esperimenti attque observationes quibus electricitas vindex late constituitur" (1769); and "Dell' elettricitá terrestre atmosferica a cielo sereno" (1775). 


Brother Potamius.

Bergen (Bergh, Bergensis), Ancient See of, in Norway. The diocese included the Provinces of Nordre and Sondre Bergenhus, and the district of Sondan or the Province of Romadal. The discovery at Selø in 996 of the supposed remains of St. Sunniva and her companions led King Olaf Tryggveson to build a church there. It was not, however, till 1068 that a bishopric and cathedral were founded at Selø by King Olaf Kyrrne. Bernard the Bastard was the first bishop, but later on he removed to the newly founded city of Bergen, where he died as its first bishop about 1090. In 1152 Bergen became a suffragan bishopric of the new metropolitan see of Trondheim, and a cathedral chapter was set up there. Bishop Paul (1156-81) saw the completion of the Cathedral of Christ Church in time for the holding of a provincial council there and for the coronation of King Magnus Erlingsson, the first coronation of a Norwegian king, in 1164. In 1170 the relics of St. Sunniva were translated to the cathedral. During the episcopate of Bishop Arne (1226-56), namely on 20 July, 1247, Cardinal Wilhelm of Sabina crowned King Haakon Haakonsson. In 1271 the Royal Chapel of the Holy Apostles at Bergen was made collegiate. From 1275 to 1302 King Magnus built a great church (the finest in Norway), as his new royal chapel, to receive a relic of the Crown of Thorns. The dean took the title of Master of the (fourteen) Royal Chapels and was granted the right to use the episcopal ornaments. Bishop Arne Sigurdsson (1305-14) regained the privileges of the Chapel Royal, as an encroachment upon the rights of his see. He could not, however, deprive the dean, Finn Haldorsson, of his semi-independent position, as the latter had the support of the Holy See. Arne also asserted in vain his claim that the bishops of the Faroe Islands should be chosen amongst the clergy of the Diocese of Bergen. He was, however, successful in compelling the German merchants at Bergen to pay a tax. Bishop Thorstein (1342-49) died of the Black Death, as did nearly all the Norwegian bishops. To his successor, the Englishman Gisbirch (1349-69), we owe the Bergen Manuscript (Bjørgynjar kalifinn). Aslak Bolt, Bishop of Bergen from 1108, was translated to the See of Trondheim in 1430, Bishop Thorolf Olafsson (1430-50). In 1455, the bishopric of Bergen was united to the Brigtine Convent of Munkåf, was killed there by the Germans of the Hansa on 1 September, 1455. The last Catholic bishop, Olaf Thorkelsson (1523-35) allowed the Cathedral of Christ Church, the Royal Chapel of the Apostles, the Dominican convent, and other ecclesiastical buildings at Bergen to be destroyed, and the fortress of the cathedral was enlarged. His successor, Gisle Pedersson, became a Lutheran.

Eighteen provincial councils were held at Bergen. The most important were the following: The council of 1161 confirmed arrangements made in 1152 by the
legate, Cardinal Nicholas Breakspear, with regard to the Norwegian Church. Their object was the establishment of the hierarchy by the following means: (1) the establishment on a firm basis of the Archbishopric of Trondheim; (2) the foundation of cathedral chapters; (3) the assertion of the right of the Church to inherit property by will; (4) the enforcement of clerical celibacy. The council of 1190 decreed the excommunication of all guilty of sacrilege, violence towards clerks, rape, or of unlawfully bearing arms in church and at public assemblies. King Sverre's Christian Law (Christenret) was published at this council. The council held in 1273 decided that parish churches in Sweden belonged to the bishop of the diocese and not to the landowners. A number of articles were also framed with a view to a reconciliation between Church and State, but they were never accepted either by pope or king. In 1280 many rules with regard to excommunication were made but not carried into effect, as the quarrel between Church and State broke out with renewed violence. At the council of 1320 a large number of regulations were made with regard to discipline. In 1327 the canons adopted at the provincial synod dealt with the relations between Church and State. The last provincial synod at Bergen was held in 1433. It dealt with the collection of money for the maintenance of the Council of Basle, the superstitious observance of Saturday, which was forbidden, and unauthorized begging on the part of religious.

Among the religious institutions in the Diocese of Bergen before the Reformation, were the following: The cathedral with a chapter of 3 prelates and 12 canons, the Collegiate Church of the Apostles (Chapel Royal), 12 canons and a dean; priories of Dominicans (founded 1219) and Franciscans (dating from the same period). There were also at St. Mary's, Bergen, Cistercian nuns from 1150-1507 and Canons Regular of St. Anthony of Vienne from 1507-28. At St. John's, Bergen, there were Canons Regular of St. Augustine from about 1180 to 1489. The Hospitals of St. Catharine (for women) and of All Saints (for men) provided for the sick. Finally, the great Abbey of St. Michael's, Munkaåfj (Benedictine monks, 1108-1126; Brigitines, 1126-70 and 1479-1531; Cistercian nuns, 1470-79), lay close to Bergen. The city and its suburbs contained in all no less than 26 churches. Elsewhere there were the Cistercian Abbey of Lyse, colonized from Fountains Abbey, Yorkshire, in 1116, and the Hospital of the Holy Spirit at Halden (about 1200-1350).

Penrose, The Legend of St. Sunniva in The Antiquary, V (London, 1882), 18-23; Diplomatorum norvegicarum (Christiania, 1819-1930); Norges gamle Liv (Christiania, 1846-1895); Ketten, Der norske kirkes Historie under Katedralenes (Christiania, 1836-8); Nielsen, Bergen (Christiania, 1877); Lange, De norske Kloster Historie i middelalderen (Christiania, 1856); Meun, Regnatur pederum et redutum ad ecclesias diocesis bergensis sacculo p. C. XIVt decretum, Bjarngja Karlfiskina (Christiania, 1843); Catechismus Diocesinis Sancti Michaelis Bergensis (Munkaåfj, Christiania), 1816.

A. W. TAYLOR.


Bickell, Gustav, Orientalist, b. at Cassel, 7 July, 1832; d. at Vicenza, 15 Jan., 1906. His father, Johann Wilhelm Bickell, was professor of the law at the University of Marburg, and died (1848) as minister of justice of Hesse-Cassel. In 1862 Gustave became Privataugent of Semitic and Indo-Germanic languages at Marburg, but the following year he went in the same capacity to the University of Giessen. The finding of a clear testimony in favour of the Immaculate Conception by means of the hymns at the Church was transcribing in London, led him to enter the Catholic Church, 5 Nov., 1865. After his conversion he entered the seminary of Fulda, where he was ordained priest, 22 Sept., 1865. He then taught Oriental languages at the Academy of Munich, and in 1871 was appointed extraordinary professor. At this period he became widely known by his vigorous defence of papal infallibility. In 1874 he went to the University of Innsbruck as professor of Christian archeology and Semitic languages, which position he held till 1891, when he was called to the chair of Semitic languages at the University of Vienna. He was an enthusiastic student and one of the foremost Semitic scholars of modern times. Besides numerous contributions to different reviews he published the following works: "De indole ac ratione versions Alexander in interpretabdo libro Joh" (Marburg, 1892); "S. Ephraemi Syri Carmina Nisibena", with prolegomena fixing the laws of Syriac metre (Leipzig, 1896); "Grundtiss der hebräischen Grammatik" (ib., 1869-70), translated into English by Sam. J. Curiss under the title "Outlines of Hebrew Grammar" (ib., 1877). "Grundtiss der hebräischen Grammatik" (Würtemberg, 1870); "Conspectus dei Syroo-latinum" (ib., 1871); "Messe und Pascha" (Mainz, 1872), tr. W. F. Skene, "The Lord's Supper and the Passover" (Edinburgh, 1891); "Schriften und Gedichte syrischer Kirchenväter" (vols. 71 and 72 of the "Sammlung der Kirchenväter" of Kempten); "S. Isaacii Antiocheni opera omnia" (2 vols., Giessen, 1873-77); "Kalbag und Dannag" (ib., 1876); "Metres biblique regular exempla illustrata" (Innsbruck, 1879); "Synodi brixinienses sec. quindecimi" (ib., 1880); "Carmina V. T. metrica" (ib., 1882); "Diehtungen der Hebräer" (3 vols., ib., 1882-84); "Der Prediger (Koheleth) über den Wert des Daseins" (ib., 1886); "Das Buch Job" (Vienna, 1894). F. BECITEL.

Bismarck (Bismarckensis), Diocese of, in North Dakota.—This diocese was erected on 31 December, 1909, and is suffragan to the Archdiocese of St. Paul, Minnesota. It comprises the counties of Adams, Billings, Bowman, Burke, Burleigh, Divide, Dunn, Emmons, Hettinger, McKenzie, McLean, Mercer, Morton, Mountrail, Oliver, Ramsey, Stark, Ward, and Williams,—an area of 42,316 square miles. Mgr. Vincent Wehrle was elected its first bishop on 9 April, and was consecrated at St. Paul, 19 May, 1910. Born at Berg, Switzerland, 20 December, 1855, Bishop Wehrle made his profession at the Bene dicine Monastery of Einsiedeln, 3 December, 1876, and was ordained priest on 23 April, 1882. On being elected American apostle shortly afterwards, he founded numerous missions and parishes in North Dakota. In 1884 he erected the Priory of St. Gall, and in 1901 St. Mary's Abbey at Richmond, of which he was elected abbot in 1903. The diocese receives its name from the city of Bismarck (5434 inhabitants), the capital of the state. The early Catholic history of the territory has been treated in the article North Dakota. According to the latest statistics the diocese contains: 1 bishop; 25 secular and 28 regular (Benedictine) priests; 34 churches with
resident priests (3 for Indians); 53 missions with churches (5 for Indians); 43 stations without churches (2 for Indians); 8 parochial schools; 3 Catholic hospitals; 2 Catholic Indian boarding-schools; about 27,000 Catholics (1200 Indians). In 1911 there were 2506 confirmations and 1912 baptisms (83 of adults). The Sisters of St. Benedict (45 in all) have houses at Bismarck, Dickinson, Fort Yates, Glen Ullin, Richard- ton, and Elbow Woods. The Ursuline Sisters (11) have a convent at St. Anthony, and the Franciscan Sisters (4) have charge of the hospital at Minot.

Catholic Directory (New York, 1912); and bibliography to North Dakota.

MOIRA K. COYLE.

Boré, Eugène, Orientalist, b. at Angers, 15 Aug., 1809; d. at Paris, 3 May, 1878. From the college of Anger he went to the Collège Stanislas in Paris, where at eighteen he won the prize in philosophy in a com- petition of all the colleges of France, one rival being Alfred de Musset. After a year at law he devoted himself to the study of languages. In 1829 with his brother Léon, also a hagi- guest and a noted translator, he joined the coterie of the Abbé Félic- ité de Leman- nais (q. v.), to which he introduced his college- mate, Maurice de Guérin. With Montalambert he tried to persuade Leman- nais to submit and did not give up hope of the latter's return to the Church until 1821.

Member of the Asiatic Society in 1833, he won fame in the "Journal Asiatique". He was professor of Armenian (1833-34) at the Collège de France. Sent to Venice, he published the results of his literary labours in the convent of the Mechitarists. Spending six months of 1837 in study at Constantin- nople, he went with Father Sechi, C. M., to Erzerum in Armenia. At Tauris he started a school, an opening wedge for Christianity, whose service was always his chief concern. The Shah of Persia honoured him for the excellence of his school. In addi- tion to many learned studies sent to France, his interesting letters were published as "The Correspondence of a Traveller in the Orient". In 1841 he secured Lazarist missionaries for Persia. For services to France in that land he was given the cross of the Legion of Honour. Gregory XVI made him Knight of the Golden Militia in 1842 and Knight of St. Gregory the Great in 1843. Knowing forty Ori- ental idioms, most of them thoroughly, he published in some of these tongues excellent controversial works. He was eager for the return of the schismatics to the Church and was aided in his apostolate by a familiarity with the most learned and influential men of France and Italy. He published an illuminat- ing report of the condition of the Holy Land whither he was sent by France to investigate in 1847. Entering the Congregation of the Mission in Jan., 1849, at Constantinople, he was ordained there, 7 April, 1850, and made his vows in Paris in Jan., 1851. Served at Constantinople, as head of the College of Belbek, he remained fifteen years doing zealous work for Mus- salumans as well as Christians especially on the battle- field during the Crimean War. In Paris in 1866 he was made secretary general, and was elected superior general of the Congregation of the Mission, 11 Sept., 1874. His incumbency of the latter office was cut short at the end of four years by a sudden illness.

B. Randolph.

Borglum (Burbgløw). Ancient See of (Brg- glønensis), in Denmark, embraced the ancient districts of Vendsyssel and Thy, that is, the whole of the extreme north of Jutland beyond the Limfjord. The see was first at Vestervig, the diocese having been formed out of that of Viborg, which then included the whole of Jutland, on the death of Bishop Val in 1059. Magnus, first Bishop of Vestervig, was drowned in the Elle about 1060, when returning home after his con- secration by Adalbert I, Archbishop of Hamburg. Albrik, Dean of Bremen, was the second bishop (1066-85). Vestervig was the residence of St. Thôger, a missionary from Thuringia and chaplain to St. Olaf. After that king's death in 1030 Thôger re- tired to Vestervig, where he built a church of thatch and wattle, and preached Christianity to the inhabi- tants of the surrounding district. He died on 24 June, 1067, and was canonized in spite of the opposition of King Svend Estridson and Bishop Albrik. Eventu- ally St. Thôger became the patron saint of the diocese. Albrik's successor, Bishop Henry, was chaplain to King St. Canute, and was with him during his stay in Vendsyssel in June, 1086. Bishop Sylvester (1134-36) transferred the seat to the Prenestatensian Ab- bacy of Børglum. It became the cathedral of the new diocese, and its canons formed the diocesan chapter with power to elect the bishop. The last two bishops led very inconsistent lives. Their names were Niels Stygge (Rosenkrantz) and his nephew, Styg- g Krumper. Niels Stygge (b. 1455) was Bishop of Børglum from 1486-1533. Stygge Krumper became coadjutor bishop in 1519, and diocesan bishop in 1533. He made some efforts to stay the progress of Protestantism, but he was imprisoned from 1536 to 1542. He was then endowed with the property of the nunnery of Asnil near Viborg, though obliged to maintain the nuns; he died there in 1551. In the territory of the former Diocese of Børglum there are fine old churches at Vestervig and Børglum, the former being from the 12th and the latter from the 14th century. Besides the Abbey of Børglum (founded 1128) the diocese contained the following Benedictine nunneries: Veilfe (1208-1551), Ilundsbund (1265-1356), and Ock Kloster (1160-1542). There were also the Abbey of Vestervig (Augustinian canons), which lasted from 1110 to 1526, the Commandery of the Knights of St. John at Drielom (1351-1539), and the Carmelite Priory at Surby (Marist), which lasted from about 1460 to 1556.

Jørgensson, Den norvøske Kirkes Grundbegjørelse, II (Copen- hagen, 1878); Nielsen, Kirkedelikssømn for Norden, I (Aarhus, 1838-39); Dacocar, Norske Klostre (Oslo, 1896); Tønnesen, Træf, Danmark, IV (Copenhagen, 1902); Scripores rerum Dan- carum, VI, (Copenhagen, 1786), 545-541; Aarbog for norvøsk Kirkehistorie, XI (Copenhagen, 1897); Aarbog for biografisk Leksikon (Copenhagen, 1887-1905), IX, 555-57, XIV, 276, 277, Geritz, Fide sanctorum danorum, pt. I (Copenhagen, 1900), 1-25.

A. W. Taylor.

Bourke, Ulrick Joseph, Irish scholar and writer, b. 29 Dec., 1829, at Castlebar, Co. Mayo; d. there, 22 Nov., 1857; son of Ulrick Bourke and Cecilia Sheridan, a cousin of John MacHale, Archbishop of Tuam. He was educated first at an academy in Castlebar by Matthew Archdeacon, the author of Commaught in '98"; next at Errew Monastery near Castlebar, where he studied Irish under the eminent Irish scholar and historian, James Hardiman. He entered St. Jarlath's College, Tuam, in May, 1846, and Maynooth in 1849.
He was ordained on 25 March, 1858, at Tuam by Archbishop MacHale. While a student at Maynooth he wrote the "College Irish Grammar" for his fellow students in that college and the students of the then recently founded Catholic University of Ireland. On leaving Maynooth he was appointed Professor of Irish, logic, and humanities at St. Jarlath's College, which subject he continued to teach there from 1859 to 1877. He was President of St. Jarlath's from 1865 to 1877; was elected a member of the Royal Irish Academy in 1866; and was made a canon of the Cathedral of Tuam in 1872. During his stay at St. Jarlath's he acted for some time as private secretary to Archbishop MacHale. He was a member of the Society for the Preservation of the Irish Language, but left it in 1877. In March, 1880, he established the Gaelic Union, which afterwards developed into the Gaelic League. In 1875 he was named Parish Priest of Killcolman (Claremorris). He was one of the Commissioners appointed to inquire into the alleged apparitions of the Blessed Virgin at Knock, Co. Mayo, 1879. Canon Bourke died at Castlebar, and was buried at Killarney, 25 Nov., 1887.

His writings are as follows:—

"The College Irish Grammar" (Dublin, 1st edition, 1856; 5th edition, 1865); "Easy Lessons or Self-instruction in Irish", which appeared first in "The Nation", and was reprinted in book form (Dublin, 1860), and which went through seven or eight editions during the lifetime of the author; "The Doctrine of the Immaculate Conception" (in four languages, Latin, Irish, French, and English, printed in parallel columns (Dublin, 1868), containing a dissertation on the art of illuminating in the past and present; "The Aryan Origin of the Gaelic Race and Language, containing Essays on the Round Towers, Brehon Laws, etc." (London, 1875; 2nd edition, 1876). In this work he defends the Aryan origin of the Round Towers of Ireland; "Seventeen sermons in Irish Gaelic by the Most Rev. James O'Gallagher, Bishop of Raphoe (1725–1737) and of Kildare (1737–1752), with an English translation and an Irish-English vocabulary" (edited, Dublin, 1877). This work contains a life of the bishop and an interesting account of the arrest and killing of the Marquis of Tullagh. C. J. of the Canon of the Immaculate Conception in Ireland; "The Life and Labours of St. Augustine, Bishop of Hippo Regius, with an account of the Canons Regular and of the Augustinian Friars in Ireland" (Dublin, 1879); "The Doctrine of the Immaculate Conception of the Blessed Virgin Mary" (Dublin, 1880); "The Dignity, Sanctity and Intercessory Power of the Blessed Virgin Mary, Mother of God" (Dublin, 1881); "The Life and Times of the Most Rev. Dr. MacHale, Archbishop of Tuam" (Dublin, 1882); "Beatha Sheaghan Mhic Heil, Airdеспoig Thuama" (Life of John MacHale, Archbishop of Tuam), edited for the Gaelic Union in the "Gaelic Journal", I, II (1882-1886). This Irish Life of Dr. MacHale is a different work from the English Life of the Right Rev. Dr. MacHale, The Editor of "The Nation" before the English Life was beguim, but it was never completed. Only twenty-four chapters had appeared at the time of the author's death, and they were never published in book form; "A Plea for the Evicted Tenants of Mayo" (Dublin, 1883), addressed to William Ewart Gladstone; "Pre-Christian Ireland, a treatise on Early Irish History, Ethnology, the origin of the Round Towers, etc." (London, 1887); "A Complete Irish Dictionary", on which he was engaged for years, but it was not completed when his last illness came. The beginning of it was published in "The Nation." In 1868 Canon Bourke established the "Keltic Journal" at Manchester, under the editorship of James Ronan; only nine numbers of this periodical appeared. He brought out an edition of the catechism in Irish, and in collabora-

tion with Father John Nolan and David Conyn wrote three elementary Irish grammatical works, published under the auspices of the Society for the Preservation of the Irish Language. He acted as editor of "The Last Monarch of Tara" (Dublin), and it was under his supervision that all the Irish works of Archbishop MacHale were published or republished. He also supervised, in some case the masterly, in some case with fatal results, many handbooks of Modern Irish. Though many of his theories are now antiquated, his English works, written in an easy flowing style, still form a popular introduction to Irish philology and archeology.

Irish Catholic Directory (1860–1888); J. Gilpin, a sketch in Dublin Journal (March, 1857), republished in the Tuam News (6 May, 1887); Catholic Fireside (London, January, 1888); Freeman's Journal (23-26, Nov., 1887), and the various works of the author, and information supplied by John Glynn, Esq., Tuam, Co. Galway.

John MacErlane.

Boycotting.—The name of boycotting was first applied to a practice which had its origin in Ireland during the most stirring days of the land agitation. It was comparatively easy to arouse popular enthusiasm, and to elicit a general readiness for self-sacrifice for a common cause. But it was inevitable that a number of plodders should put their heads close to the ground, and that the slightest remissness or backsliding would be fatal to the entire project. An insignificant number who refused to abide by the common understanding would be sufficient to render all the efforts of the Land League futile. If landlords could count on finding tenants for their vacant farms, they might afford to laugh at the schemes of agitation. And it was inevitable that a number of "grubbers" should appear on the scene at that time. The land hunger was always proverbially strong in Ireland, and the opportunity of acquiring farms on easy terms was a temptation too strong to be resisted by ambitious self-seekers such as are to be found in all classes of society. The difficulty of dealing with "grubbers", therefore, was one of the first acts of the Land League. Agrarian outrages had been well-known in Ireland for some years previously and there was serious danger of a more violent and widespread outbreak now. This the leaders of the new agitation knew and feared for various reasons.

At a public meeting in 1880 Parnell put the question to his audience:—"What are we to do with a tenant who bids for a farm from which his neighbour has been evicted?" The more violent spirits recommended shooting, but Parnell himself had a proposal to offer which he rightly believed could be made far more effective. He expounded it at length, clearly, and emphatically. In substance it was, that such a person should be severely dealt with, if he persisted, "a man of property, isolated from his kind as if he was a leper of old." This was the weapon which he put into the hands of the Land Leaguers, and which was destined to be used with such drastic effect throughout the various vicissitudes of the land agitation in Ireland and to be introduced into disputes that were not agrarian and into countries other than Ireland itself. This is pertinent to observation at this point, for the effective adoption of this severe isolation, this consignment to a moral Coventry affected not only the prime offender but equally any one convicted of violating the common understanding of having no social intercourse with him. It was put in motion immediately against Captain Boycott of Commenara, agent of Lord Erne, who sent a process server to serve ejectment notices on a number of tenants for non-payment of rent. All his servants
were induced to leave him, tradesmen were prevented from working for him, and shopkeepers from supplying him with goods. From this case the practice received the name of "boycotting" and immediately the word became current in the language. The practice spread rapidly through every part of the country. The Government found itself utterly unable to deal with organized boycotting. The powerlessness of the common law was demonstrated by the failure of the Government to convict a number of the leaders of the Land League for unlawful conspiracy, when the jury declared themselves unable to agree and the defendants were acquitted. Thereupon followed a succession of coercion and special Crimes Acts, the only effect of which was to render the people more determined and more lawless. Violence and outrages increased or diminished with the hostility of the Government. After a temporary abatement disorders began to rage fiercely again in 1886, when the Plan of Campaign was established and met by a new Crimes Act. On 23 April, 1888, the Congregation of the Holy Office declared that it was not lawful to make use of the Plan of Campaign and boycotting. A short time afterwards the Plan of Campaign was perceived to be a failure and boycotting was gradually recognized as an immoral practice in the year 1899. In 1902 boycotting was practically destroyed in Ireland, when a number of defendants were convicted in a civil action and damages to the amount of £20,000 were given against them by a jury presided over by Chief Baron Pallas.

Boycotting, therefore, in its strict, original sense, means a complete ostracism. It operates by leaving the offender entirely alone and its effectiveness is increased enormously by the threat that anyone who violates its terms will be regarded as sharing in the offence and will be made to share also in the ostracism of the prime offender. In a wider, but still legitimate, sense of the word it is used of every attempt, through the denial of one or more of the advantages and amenities of ordinary social intercourse, to compel an individual or group of individuals to do something which they are legally entitled not to do, or to abstain from doing something which they are legally entitled to do. In this latter sense it may be used of the efforts of a trust, for instance, to compel a particular railroad to use only coal from a mine in which it is interested, by the threat that, unless this is done, it will refuse to carry passengers on the business of carrying the trust's products. A combination or conspiracy is commonly assumed to be of the essence of boycotting. But, although it is true that boycotting generally operates through a combination, the combination does not appear to be at all essential to it. An iron trust or even an iron kim may be as well able to exert pressure of the kind peculiar to boycotting as any combination of Irish tenant farmers. At present there is a growing tendency to use the word boycotting in a wider sense still. It is now very generally used of any discrimination in social or business matters against individuals or sects because of prejudice as to character, tenets, or practices.

The use of these words to denote the outrages which accompanied boycotting in Ireland in the eighties seem to have impressed it with certain features which distinguish it from other forms of social ostracism, and these features coupled with the condemnation by the Holy Office have caused boycotting to be regarded as affected with a moral taint. For a long time to brand a practice as boycotting was tantamount to labelling it immoral. The ethics of boycotting were discussed at considerable length in a number of articles in "The Irish Theological Quarterly" in the years 1907 and 1908. The conclusions of the contributors of the articles differed very widely. As a result it may at least be safely held that boycotting cannot under all circumstances be pronounced immoral. The condemnation by the Holy Office may certainly be taken as applying only to the concrete situation as it existed at the time in Ireland. Since, therefore, we cannot declare off-hand that boycotting is either moral or immoral, and since moreover different instances of boycotting will be found to present very different moral considerations, in practice each case will have to be decided strictly on its merits according to the ordinary moral principles that are applicable to it.

Mere discrimination in social or business matters, however much it may savour of bigotry or narrow-mindedness in certain circumstances, cannot be called immoral. It is only what everyone does to a certain extent; the most conscientious of men prefer to deal and dine with those whom he knows best or with whom he has most interests in common. As for the element of compulsion, the attempt to compel a person to do something in itself moral, which he is legally entitled not to do, that too, in certain circumstances, is perfectly lawful. It is constantly being done in everyday life by people whom no one thinks of accusing of immorality. But there are other points substantial in the matter of morality, the restraint put on the ordinary liberty of choice by the use of combination for this purpose, and the liability of the practice to grave abuse. These must be considered in every case of boycotting; but they should be considered without prejudice, precisely as they are considered in understandings amongst business men or professional etiquette amongst lawyers and doctors.

There is no denying that boycotting constitutes a grave menace to social equipoise and peace. It may sometimes be used to resist oppression, but unfortunately it is an instrument that may be made to cut more effectively in the other direction. It is moreover a most powerful instrument in the hands of discontented and vindictive demagogues for producing social turmoil and indulging private spleens. Although these facts do not make a particular case of boycotting immoral, where there is a good to be gained great enough to outweigh the evils and sufficient to justify the danger of abuses, still, from the point of view of public welfare, they might render it necessary for the legislature to prohibit the practice altogether. The boycotting that once prevailed in Ireland has now happily disappeared with the conditions in which it had its origin. It has long been realized by any of the English-speaking Governments will be called on ever again to take action in connexion with it. The undue advantage taken of their economic strength by certain trusts and companies is much more likely to produce inequity and to call for legislative action.

O'BRIEN, The Life of Charles Stewart Parnell (London, 1898); MORLEY, The Life of William Ewart Gladstone (London, 1900); The Irish Theol. Quar., I, II (Dublin, 1897-98); LEMLEULL, Theol. Mor. (Freiburg, 1910); VERMEERCH, Questions de Justice (Bruges, 1904).

John Kelleher.

Breviary, Roman, Reform of the.—By the Apostolic Constitution "Divino Affluat" of Pius X (11 November, 1911), a change was made in the psalter of the Roman Breviary. The psalms, together with the psalms, those portions of the Office which specially require rubrics, such as the invitatory, hymns for the seasons, blessings, absolutions, chapters, suffrages, dominical prayers, Benedictus, Magnificat, Te Deum, etc., these are now all in due order printed by themselves under the title Ordinary. The psalms and the plainsong printed together, so arranged that the entire psalter may be chanted or recited each week, and so distributed, or, when too long, divided, that approximately there may be the same number of verses for each
day's Office. This change has been made with a view to restoring the original use of the liturgy, which provided for the chant or recitation of the entire Psaltery each week. It became necessary by the fact that as the saints' days, with common or special Offices, grew more numerous, the ordinary Sunday and week-day or feria Offices, and consequently certain of the psalms, were rarely recited. In making the change, occasion was taken to facilitate the reading of the Office of the Lauds of the Octaves, the Psalter proper, but chiefly by allotting about the same number of verses for each day. It is only a first step in the revision of the entire Breviary, as agreed upon at the Vatican Council. It was proposed by a committee of liturgists appointed by Pius X, adopted by the Congregation of Rites, and sanctioned by the pope to go into effect on 1 January, 1913, in accordance with the new rubrics regulating thereforthe the reading of the Divine Office.

Each day, therefore, has its own psalms, as arranged in the new Psalter, except certain feast days, about 125 in number, viz., all those of Christ and their octaves, the Sundays within the octaves of the Nativity, Epiphany, Ascension, Corpus Christi, the vigil of the Epiphany, each day after the octave of that feast in the Office is of those days; the Vigil of the Nativity from Lauds to None and the Vigil of Pentecost; all the feasts of the Blessed Virgin, of the angels, St. John Baptist, St. Joseph, and the Apostles, as well as doubles of the first and second class and their entire octaves. Theirs is the Office to be read as appointed either in the Breviary, or in the Office of a diocese or oratory, the psalms for Lauds, the Hours and Complin to be taken from Sunday, those for Matins and Vespers from the Common of the Office, unless others specially be assigned. The Office for the last three days of Holy Week remains unchanged, except that the psalms for Lauds are from the corresponding days of the week in the Psalter, and those of the Sunday. For other feasts and for ferias in Paschal time the psalms are those of the new Psalter; the rest of the Office is from the Proper or Common. When a feast has special antiphons for any of the major hours, it retains them with its own psalms. Except for certain feasts the lessons of the first Nocturn are to be the current lessons from Scripture, though the responsories are to be from the Common or Proper. Any feast has its own proper lessons retains them; for feasts with their own responsories, those with the common lessons are to be read.

The criteria given to regulate the precedence of feasts are: gradation of rite, classification, as primary or secondary, personal dignity of the one honoured, external solemnity, local importance or privilege. Provision is made for the transfer of feasts that must make way for others more important occurring, whether occasionally or perpetually, on the same day, especially for the Sundays. The suffrages of the saints are now invoked in the one prayer "A cunctis". The Athanasian Creed is to be said only on Trinity Sunday and the Sundays after the Epiphany and Pentecost when the Office is of the weekday; but even on these days, when there is a commemoration of a duplex, or of an octave or day within an octave, the suffrages, prayers and symbol and the third Collect are not to be said. The week-day and other votive Offices granted by the general indulg of 5 July, 1883, are no longer allowed. Nor is there now the obligation of reading in choir the Little Office of the Blessed Virgin, the Office of the Dead, the Gradual, and the Penitential Psalms. The feasts of the dedication of a church, of a cathedral, and of the patrons of dioceses, are to be observed as doubles of the first class, and the feast of the Lateran Basilica and its titular feast of the Transfiguration, as doubles of the second class. Directions are given for conforming the Mass with the Breviary, especially for the Masses of Sundays, Lenten ferias, Collects, and also for the recitation of the Office of the Dead and Mass of the current day are to be omitted, and the Office and Mass of the Dead only are to be recited; on All Saints' Day, the Vespers of the day, and of the Dead, are to be recited as hitherto.

The members of the Revisory Commission were: Mgr. P. La Fontaine, titular Bishop of Carystos, Secretary of the Council of the Ordinary (President), Mgr. Scipio Techi, Mgr. P. Placenza, Mgr. J. Bressan (Private Secretary to the Pope), Mgr. A. Gasparri, Father P. Brugnami, O.M., Father L. Fonck, S.J., Father J. d'Isengard, C.M., and Rev. F. Brehm. The complete reform of the Breviary, committed to another commission, involves a reform of the calendar; the revision of the historical lessons; the omission of less authenticated; the correction of texts; the new general rubric; the Common of certain classes of saints, as of confessors, holy women, and others, in order to commemorate them on one day instead of assigning a day for each.

PIACENZA, In Constitutionem 'Divinum Afflavit' et in rubricas commentarii (Rome, 1913); BRING the Breviary. De feles petitione per la re- cito del divino Ocio (Rome, 1912); BURTON AND MYERS, The New Psalter and Its Use (London, 1912); BOUVIN, Le Psal- ter de Bré SIaan' et son usage (Paris, 1912); SMALL, The New Rubrics (Edinburgh, 1912); HETHERINGTON, Notes on the New Rubrics and the Use of the New Psalter (Lon- don, 1912); Am. Ecc. Rev. (February and April, 1913).

JOHN J. WYXNE.

Brigidines (Sisters of St. Brigid), INSTITUTE OF THE, was established by Most Rev. Dr. Delany, Bishop of Kildare and Leighlin, at Tullow, Co. Carlow, Ire- land, in 1807. Bishop Delany, keenly alive to the lamentable state to which religion had been reduced by the Penal Laws and by the disastrous effects of the Rebellion of 1798, began to remedy the evil by applying himself to secure the safety of the sacred religious edifices in the Lord's Day, and the religious instruction of the children and adult women of his parish and diocese. He resided at Tullow, and to inaugurate his work there he formed catechism and reading classes to be held in the church on Sundays. To carry out this purpose he selected a number of exemplary young women to form a religious congregation, to make them to make vows, and thus laid the foundation of the Brigidine Institute, one of the first of the kind founded in Ireland since the Reformation.

The sisters immediately opened schools for the poorer and higher classes of children in the neighbour- hood. This work proving successful, a building was erected for the accommodation of boarders who pre- ferred to lodge in the town. Soon many came to avail themselves of the advantages of religious and secular education afforded by the Brigidine Sisters. The institute, although several times sanctioned by the Holy See, continued a diocesan congregation until 1892, when Pope Leo XIII, on being solicited to place all the houses of the institute under a new constitution, approved of change in government for five years by way of experiment, and in 1907 Pope Pius X confirmed, in perpetuity, the constitution of the new régime. Before and since that date several foundations have been made in Australia and New Zealand, where there are at present fourteen houses of the institute. There are five convents in Ireland and in Australia and New Zealand, at Kildare, Tullow, Mountrath, Abbeyfeale, Gorebridge, and Ballyroan, all in the Diocese of Kildare and Leighlin.

The pupils of the Brigidines (boarding and benefit schools) are prepared for the Intermediate, University, Senior Oxford, and Kensington Examinations, for those of the Incorporated Society of Music, and the technical courses.

MOTHER DE CHANTAL FENNELLY.
Butler, General Sir William Francis, b. at Suirerey, Co. Tipperary, Ireland, 31 Oct., 1858; d. 7 June, 1910, was the son of Richard and Ellen Butler. His family had been settled on their estates in Tipperary since Thomas Butler, tenth Earl of Ormonde, had received grants of land from Queen Elizabeth, after the suppression of the Desmond rebellion in 1574. The great famine of 1847 and scenes of suffering and evil amongst his earliest recollections. He was educated chiefly by the Jesuits at Tullabeg College, King’s Co. In 1888 he received a commission in the 69th Regiment, which he joined at the depot at Fermoy, and after two years’ service was posted to the Ashanti at Gold Coast, where he was stationed with the 2nd Battalion of the 69th in 1893. In 1895 he was transferred to Ashanti, where he was in command of the 2nd Battalion of the 69th and was mentioned in the highest terms in dispatches.

Finding no appointment open to him in England on his return, he betook himself to Brittany with his family, where he wrote “The Campaign of the Cataracts” (1887) and “The Life of General Gordon” (1889), and subsequently to Ireland, where he made the acquaintance of Gladstone. During his stay in Brittany he was married to Mrs. Wetherall, and was presented with a beautiful lily by the municipality of St. Nazaire. He returned to England in 1896, and was appointed Knight of the Grand Cross of the Order of St. Michael and St. George.

In 1898 Butler was made a Companion of the Order of St. Michael and St. George, and in 1900 he was created a Knight of the Order of St. Michael and St. George, with the title of Baronet. In 1901 he was made a Knight of the Order of the Bath, and in 1902 he was made a Knight of the Order of the Garter. In 1903 he was created a Knight of the Order of the Crown of India, and in 1904 he was made a Knight of the Order of the Star of India. In 1905 he was created a Knight of the Order of the Bath, and in 1906 he was made a Knight of the Order of the Garter. In 1907 he was made a Knight of the Order of the Star of India, and in 1908 he was created a Knight of the Order of the Crown of India. In 1909 he was made a Knight of the Order of the Star of India, and in 1910 he was made a Knight of the Order of the Crown of India.
Caldani, Leopoldo Marco Antonio, anatomist and physiologist, b. at Bologna, 21 Nov., 1725; d. at Padua, 20 Dec., 1813. He studied medicine in his native city, and received a medical degree there in 1750. He was appointed professor of practical medicine at Bologna in 1755 on condition that he was to study anatomy under Morgagni's direction for five years more. Caldani left Bologna apparently on account of enemies and went to Padua, where, as one of Morgagni's best pupils, he was later made professor of theoretical medicine, and in 1771, after Morgagni's death, was made professor of anatomy. He retained this latter professorship until he retired in 1805. Caldani was a zealous champion of Haller's theory of irritability; he is noted for his experimental studies on the function of the spinal cord and for the introduction of electricity in the physiology of the nerves. His most celebrated work is his anatomical atlas, in which he was aided by his nephew Floriano. His works are: "Sull' intensività e irritabilità di alcune parti degli animali" (Bologna, 1757); "Lettera sopra l'irritabilità e insensibilità Halleriana" (Bologna, 1759); "Lettera sull' uso del muschio nella idrofobia" (Venice, 1767); "Esame del capitolo settimo dell' ultima opera di Antonio de Haen" (Padua, 1770); "Intento felice del vajpolo" (Padua, 1785); "Demonstraciones pathologicas" (Padua, 1772, 1776; Leyden, 1784; Venice, 1786; Naples, 1787), translated into German by Reuss (1784), and issued at Prague (1793), in connexion with "Institutiones physiologicae"; "Dialoghi di fisiologia e di pathologia" (Padua, 1778, 1793); "Institutiones physiologiae" (Padua, 1773, 1778; Leyden, 1784; Venice, 1786; Naples, 1787); "Institutiones semeioticae" (Padua, 1809); "Icones anatomicae" with 5 vols. of "Expositio iconum" (Venice, 1801-13). 

WERNICH-HIRSCH, Biographisches Lexikon der Arzte, l, 643. 

LEOPOLD SENFELDER.

Cali, Diocese of (Caliensis), Colombia, South America, founded on 7 July, 1910. Cali is a city, district, and province in the Department of Valle. The Province of Valle is bounded on the north by the Province of Arboleda, on the south by Santander (Department of Cauca), on the east by Palmira, and includes the districts of Cali, Jamundí, Pávora, Dagua, Villaharta, and Yumbo. Its area is about 4175 square miles, and its chief products are gold, sugar, cacao, coffee, and cattle. The city of Cali, the seat of the diocese, is situated on a small river of the same name, and possesses a population of about 35,000. It was founded by Captain Miguel López Muñoz by order of the Spanish conqueror Sebastián de Belalcázar on 25 July, 1536. Although many of its important buildings were destroyed by an earthquake in 1855, the city quickly recovered, and the recently built railroad connecting it with the port of Buenaventura and the Pacific Ocean has greatly increased its commercial importance and that of the surrounding country. The immense plantations of cacao and coffee, which encircle the city, and its charming suburbs render it a delightful place of residence. It celebrated the centenary of its national independence by an industrial and artistic exhibition on 20 July, 1910. Among it numerous modern buildings of importance the beautiful churches of San Francisco (Ionian style) and San Pedro call for special mention. Notable also are: the magnificent convent of the Franciscan Friars; the Colegio Superior de Santa Liberad for women; the Presentation School for girls; the asylum for honest, indigent women; and a splendid hospital. The Catholic population of the new diocese is about 150,000. Mgr. Aladio Peraza, formerly Vicar-General of Cali, was elected its first bishop on 11 August, 1911.

MOIRA K. COYLE.

Cámera y Castro, Tomás, Bishop of Salamanca, Spain, b. at Torrecilla de Cameros, Logroño, 19 Sept., 1764; d. at Villafranca de la Sierra, 20 Jan., 1847; d. at Vitoria, 9 Feb., 1847. His father, D. Leonardo Cámara, was a physician in this town. Tomás studied Humanities at Burgos, and at the age of fifteen took the habit of the Augustinians at Valladolid, where he finished his theology and was appointed professor in the college. His activity was inexhaustible, and among the many works he accomplished during his episcopate were the foundation in Salamanca of the Colegio de Calatrava for the promotion of ecclesiastical courses, the erection of a handsome chapel to San Juan de Sahagún, patron of the city, and of six smaller churches in other cities. Bishop Cámara was primarily a polemicist and orator. His great learning, extraordinary talents, varied interests, and untiring activity made him one of the most prominent figures of the Spanish episcopate during the nineteenth century. No great work was undertaken for the Church in which he did not figure in the foremost rank, in posts of danger and enterprises of the greatest importance, making him beloved by the Catholics and feared by the enemies of the Church. In congresses, assemblies, the Senate, the press, and in every situation where noble and sacred interests were to be safeguarded, he was found. His Lenten conferences, preached in 1884 and 1885, were attended by a representative audience of the most distinguished men of letters, politics, sciences, and arts. Among the numerous works of Bishop Cámara the following are the most important: "Contestación de la historia del conflicto entre la religión y la ciencia de Juan Guillermo Dörner" (3 editions); "Vida y escritos del Beato Alonso de Orozco, del Orden de San Agustín, Predicador de Felipe II"; "Conferencias y demás discursos hasta hoy publicados del Ilmo. P. Cámara, Obispo de Salamanca"; "Vida de S. Juan de Sahagún, del Orden de S. Agustín, Patrón de Salamanca"; "La Venerable Sacramento, Vizcondesa de Joralba, Fundadora de las Señoras Adoratrices"; "Theodor RODRIGUEZ.

Campbell, James, b. at Philadelphia, 1 Sept., 1812; d. there, 27 Jan., 1893. His father was Anthony Campbell, and his grandfather George Campbell, a native of Fintona, County Tyrone, Ireland. James was educated at the private school of Geraldus Stockdale, studied law with Hon. Robert D. Ingraham, was admitted to the Bar on 14 Sept., 1863, was made a commissioner of the district of Southwark the day after his admission, and served until his appointment in 163.1893. The latter appeared a few months before the outbreak of the Boer War. He was working at the last chapters of his autobiography at the time of his death.


R. URBAN BUTLER.
to the board of education. He offered, 16 Apr., 1840, the resolution which established the Girls' High School of Philadelphia. He was also elected judge of the court of common pleas, orphans' court, and court of oyer and terminer, which position he held until 1 Jan., 1851, when the judicial positions in Pennsylvania became elective. Nominated for judge of the supreme court, at a period when known nothingness and anarchy were rife, though his four colleagues on the Democratic ticket were elected. Governor William Bigler appointed him Attorney-General of Pennsylvania, in which office he served until 4 Mar., 1853, when he entered President Pierce's Cabinet as postmaster-general, serving until 4 Mar., 1857. In 1861 he was a candidate for the United States senate against Charles R. Buckalew but was defeated by one vote. In 1873 he was elected a member of the Constitutional Convention of Pennsylvania, but declined to serve owing to the condition of his health. For twenty-five years he was president of the board of trustees of Jefferson Medical College, and for forty-five years was vice-president of St. Joseph's Orphan Asylum, the oldest institution of its kind in the United States, chartered in 1807. On 3 Sept., 1869, he was appointed by the judges of Philadelphia County a member of the board of city trusts, which has under its care 42 city trusts, including Girard College and Wills' Eye Hospital. He served in these positions until his death. Judge Campbell looked upon his obligations, whether as public officer or trustee, as of the highest order and of great value to society, and he was a just and severe judge upon himself as to the manner and the faithfulness with which these duties were discharged. Even with all the cares that surrounded him, he was always ready to respond to the slightest call from any of the refuges of the poor and the ill. He made visits almost daily to St. Joseph's Orphan Asylum, to Girard College, and to the hospital, examining conditions in detail, and considering them with as much care as if they referred to his own life or to the lives of those of his own household.

John M. Campbell.

Capeceletro, Alfonso, Cardinal, Archbishop of Capua and ecclesiastical writer; b. at Marseilles, 5 Feb., 1824; d. 14 Nov., 1912. He was descended from the family of the dukes of Castel Paganu. His father served with distinction under Murat, adopted the political principles of the Napoleonic period, and voluntarily exiled himself to Malta and Marseilles, when Ferdinand of Naples, after his restoration by the Congress of Leipsic, set about the repression of political Liberalism. The family returned to Italy in 1826 and to Naples in 1830. At sixteen Alfonso entered the Oratory of St. Philip Neri at Naples. Ordained priest in 1847, he zealously devoted himself to the confessional, preaching, and various charitable enterprises, without, however, neglecting his ecclesiastical studies, and giving special attention to ecclesiastical history and more particularly the art, drawn to St. Peter Damian, St. Catherine of Siena, St. Philip Neri, and St. Alphonse Liguori, the great figures who at various times represented religious revival in Italy, and whose biographies he wrote. He refuted Renan's "Life of Christ" then widely circulated in Italy, and afterwards himself published a "Life of Jesus Christ," written without entering into details of criticism and polemics, he gathered the results of modern researches on the topography and the contemporary history, customs, usages, and opinions of the Hebrews. He devoted three volumes to an exposition of Catholic doctrine and two to the Christian virtues, and published several volumes of sermons.

Meanwhile he maintained personal relations with various persons, particularly priests and religious, among them the Franciscan Ludovico da Casova, whose autobiography he published, and the priests Persico and Casanova, with whom he often discussed methods of catechetical instruction. He corresponded with other Liberal Catholics, among them Manzoni, Cesare Cantù, Duplanloup, and Montalembert. These friendships indicated that he was tending towards "Catholic Liberalism". His own family antecedents better explained this than Capeceletro's "conciliationist" tendencies after 1870. These tendencies were not unknown to Leo XIII, who, one year after his elevation to the papacy, summoned the learned Oratorian to Rome, together with Padre Luigi Tosti, and made him assistant librarian, wishing thereby not only to honour a learned man, but also to make use of him for the work of conciliation which occupied his mind until 1887. In 1880 Capeceletro was appointed Archbishop of Capua. There he passed his life in the administration of his diocese, literary labours, and works of charity. He was made a cardinal by Leo XIII in 1883. In the pastoral letters and other minor works published in the last years of his life he states the guidance of the spiritual as well as those relating to public life in Italy. His writings are distinguished by purity and simplicity of style. He received some votes in the conclave of 1903. He had no influence in ecclesiastical politics; but his correspondence will unquestionably supply valuable material for the politico-religious history of Italy. After his death, particularly in recent years, was overwhelmed by the course of events and by that Modernist crisis which had long been preparing and so violently burst out in the Church. He remained immersed in his old ideal of "God and Liberty", in the old dream of "the pope arm-in-arm with the King of Italy".

He did not understand the new movement and the hard lessons which it brought with it. But that did not prevent Pius X from calling him with reason, on the occasion of his cardinalitial jubilee, "a learned theologian, an elegant and prolific writer, a scrupulous hagiographer, and, as a bishop, a tender and compassionate father".

U. Benigni.

Cappuci, Gaetano, musical composer and maestro, b. in Rome, 16 Oct., 1811; d. there, 11 Jan., 1898. As a boy he studied the organ under Sante Pascoli, organist of St. Peter's, Rome, and he completed his musical studies under Valenito Fioravanti and Francesco Ganciairelli. In 1831 he was granted a diploma by the Academy of St. Cecilia, and, in 1833, he received a diploma in the art of composition. Almost immediately he was appointed organist of the Church of Sta Maria Maggiore, in 1839. So successful was he that in 1855 he was appointed maestro direttore of the Cappella Pia of the Lateran, where he laboured with conspicuous distinction during the remainder of his life. Solely devoted to church music, Cappuci composed numerous masses and motets. He also wrote two oratorios, "Battista" and "Assolonne". His chief fame rests on his "Responsorii" for Holy Week. His son Filippo (b. 11 May, 1810) has even eclipsed the fame of his father, whom he succeeded as maestro at the Lateran in 1868. Both as an organist and composer he ranks high.

Grove, Dict. of Music and Musicians, I (London, 1900), s. v.; Dunstan, Cyclopaedic Dict. of Music (London, 1900).

W. H. Chatten-Flood.

Cardinal.—Members of the College of Cardinals, 1913:

Aghardi, Antonio, Bishop of Albano; Aquirre y García, Gregorio María, Archbishop of Toledo;
Almaraz y Santos, Enrique, Archbishop of Seville; Amet‐
nette, Leon-Adolphe, Archbishop of Paris; Andrieu,
Pauin-Pierre, Archbishop of Bordeaux; Acoverde de 
Alquevraque-Cavalcanti, Joaquim, Archbishop of 
Rio Janeiro; Baci people, Bartolomoe, Bishop of Verona; 
Bauer, Franz von Sales, Archbishop of Orlmutz; Bil‐
lot, Louis, J. F.; Bislet, Gaetano, Bourne, Francis, 
Archbishop of Westminster; Beshi, Giulio, Archi‐
bishop of Ferrara; Biasinet, Rafael, Archbishop of 
Cassette, Francesco di Paula, Bishop of Frascati; 
Cavallari, Aristide, Patriarch of Venice; Cos y Macho, 
Jose Maria de, Archbishop of Valladolid; Dubillard,
Francois-Virgile, Archbishop of Chamalery; Falcono, 
Diomed, O.F.M.; Farley, John Murphy, Archi‐
bishop of New York; Ferrar, Andrea, Archbishop of 
the Diocese of Domenico; Font, Joseph, Archbishop of 
Bontiff, Giuseppe Maria, Bishop of Catania; Cas‐
parr, Pietro; Genari, Camisiro; Gibbons, James, 
Archbishop of Baltimore; Gotti, Girolamo Maria, O. C. 
C.; Granito Pignatelli di Belmonte, Gennaro; Hornig, 
Karl Baron von, Bishop of Veszprem; Katschthaler, 
Johann Baptist, Archbishop of Salzburg; Kopp, 
George, Prince-Bishop of Breslan; Lai, Gaetano de, 
Palermo; Mariscotti, Giuseppe Maria, Bishop of 
Archbishop of Armagh; Lorenzelli, Benedetto; Luabl, 
Alessandro, Archbishop of Palermo; Lucon, Louis‐ 
Henri-Joseph, Archbishop of Reims; Lugari, Gianmat‐
tista; Maffi, Pietro, Archbishop of Pisa; Martin de 
Herrera y de la Iglesia, Jose Maria, Archbishop of 
Compostela; Martinelli, Sebastiano, O.S.A.; Mazzoni, 
Luigi, Archbishop of Carignano; Mechina, Monsieur‐ 
Merry del Val, Raffaele, Papal Secre‐
tary of State; Netto, Jose Sebastian, O.F.M.; O'Con‐
nell, William, Archbishop of Boston; Oreglia di 
Santo Stefano, Luigi, Bishop of Ostia; Pietro, Angelo di; 
Pomplit, Basilio; Prisco, Giuseppe, Archbishop of 
Naples; Rampolla del Tindaro, Mariano, Archpriest 
of Rome; Rorrer, Martin, Archbishop of Turin; 
Tincal, Aniceto, Roveriè, Cabrieres, 
Francois-Marie-Anatole de, Bishop of Montpellier; 
Skrabensky-Hrste, Leo von, Archbishop of Prague; 
Vannutelli, Serafin, Archbishop of Porto and Santa 
Rufina; Vannutelli, Vincenzo, Bishop of Palestrina; 
Van Rossum, Willem, C.S.S.; Vaszary, Claudius, 
O.S.B., Prince-Archbishop of Gran; Vico, Antonio; 
Vives y Tuto, Calasanz, O.M.Cap.; Volpe, Francesco 
Sednaio of the Roman 

Cardinal Vicar.—The organization of the Roman 
vicariate, as described in an earlier volume of this 
Encyclopedia (see Cardinal Vicar, III, 341) rested 
largely on usage; it was not constructed as a compact 
whole at one single time. The most important or‐ 
dinances respecting it were issued at various 
times during the course of the last two centuries, showing 
that for a long time the inadequacy of its organiza‐
tion, especially as regards the great length of time 
necessary for the settlement of matters brought before it, 
had been severely felt, more, however, by the 
subordinates of the vicariate than by its higher 
ofices. The following paragraphs (officium) of 
the Pope, business were in any way compatible with modern 
ideas as to efficient management. The lack of har‐ 
mony was doubly evident after the entire central 
administration of the Church had been reformed by 
the Constitution "Sacrami Consilio," of 29 June, 
1908. During the past various difficulties had stood 
in the way of a thorough-going and practical 
resolution. Not the least of these was the lack of space 
in the former office of the vicariate. It was not until 
after the purchase of the Palazzo Mariscotti near San 
Francesco alle Stimmate, which was assigned to the 
cardinal vicar and his officials and arranged for their 
use, that Pius X was able to carry out his long 
cherished plan for a thorough reform of the Roman 
vicariate.

Pius X published his new ordinances respecting the 
administration of his Diocese of Rome in the Apostol‐
ike Constitution "Etsi nos in", of 1 Jan., 1912, and the 
law entered into force, as provided in it, on 15 Jan., 
1912, the day it was promulgated in the "Acta 
Apostolicae Sedis." Of the regulations for the period of 
transition, which were naturally necessary in so 
 thorough a reorganization, only one need be 
mentioned. This is that the former vicergerent (viceger‐
gen) of the vicariate office, in future to be sup‐
pressed, is permitted as a personal privilege to con‐
tinue to bear the title as long as he is connected with 
any of the transactions of the vicariate.

The Curia Urbis or the Vicariate of the City of 
Rome is now divided into four departments (officia), 
of which the second is again divided into four sec‐
tions. The first section—"Jerusalem"—has the task of 
over all the church services and the Apostolic visi‐
tion of the diocese. The second department watches 
over the behaviour of the clergy and the Christian 
people. Judicial matters are settled in the third 
department, and the fourth department is devoted 
to the economic administration of the entire vicariate. 
The head of all these bureaus is the cardinal who is 
the vicar-general of the diocese, and the extent of his power are always the same 
and are permanent, so that they do not cease even when the 
Papal See is vacant. This fact distinguishes the 
cardinal vicar as he is called, for the designation is 
not an official title, from all other vicars-general 
in the world, and gives him his peculiar legal position. 
To be on the same footing with him, in fact, are the 
four departments which can carry on their 
customary business, even when the vicar is not able to supervise 
what is done on account of the conclave or of some 
other impediment. Even should the vicar die the 
work of the departments goes quietly on. Formerly 
this was not the case to so large a degree, as is shown 
in the depositions of 1839 and 1846, and 1876, on the death of 
Cardinal Vicar Patrizi (manuscript record of the 
vicariate, "Diverse deputazioni del vicario dall' 
anno 1759", p. 290).

The head of the first department is a commissary, 
of the second an assessor, of the third an auditor, and 
of the fourth a prefect. Their respective rank follows 
the order given above. Among the officials mentioned 
in the former article to the title of Archdiocesan 
Cardinal Vicar (vicarius), the locum tenens, the secretary, and the auditor 
in the earlier form were abolished. None of the four 
new presiding officials of the departments is permitted 
under any pretext whatever to interfere in the affairs 
of another, except in purely internal matters of ad‐
ministration.

First Department.—At present the canonical 
visitation of the Diocese of Rome is in the hands of a 
commission of cardinals. The president of the com‐
mission is the vicar, and its members by virtue of 
their office are the prelates of the Congregation of the 
Council and of Religious Orders. The secretary of 
this official board is the commissary just mentioned. 
The first appointee as secretary and commissary was 
the former vicar-general. The commissions and com‐
pendiums of abstracts of the former Congre‐
gation of the Apostolic Visitatation, which has been 
pressed since 1908, belong to the new commission. 
Every five years, the next falling in 1916, a canonical 
visitation of Rome is to be held without any express 
papal command being issued before the visitation. 
Six paragraphs (officium) regulate the details of the 
procedure to be observed in the visitation.

The treasury of relics (ipsanatha), the arch‐
ecological commission, and the committee on church 
music are included in this department and are under 
the supervision of the vicar. A commission on e‐
clesiastical art has been established; its competence 
includes the erection of churches, their maintenance, 
restoration, and adornment. The first department is 
expected to keep an exact list of all the churches in
Rome, in one of which is noted the object and peculiarities of each church.

First Department.—The second department has four sections, the head of each of which is a secretary: the first section has to do with the clergy; the second, with the convents for women; the third, with the schools, colleges, and other institutions for education in the city; the fourth, with the brotherhoods, unions, and social societies. All four sections are composed of one vicar and two assessors. The powers of the first section are laid down in twelve ordinances, the details of which cannot here be entered into. Mention should, however, be made of the stringent rule that no clergyman, regardless of whether he belongs to the Roman clergy or to another diocese, can be called to an office or be benefited by anyone, even a cardinal, unless it has been previously established by a secret letter to the vicar that the vicariate has no objection to his appointment. This regulation puts an end finally to an old abuse of historic growth which in past times led to much that was disadvantageous.

This department has to keep a register of all members of the secular and regular clergy of the city, giving their residence, kind of office, or other personal notes. The vicar is aided in the settlement of all matters regarding the clergy by the examiners of the clergy, in the settlement of questions as to the transfer or deposition of parish priests by the consultants, in all questions as to offices and benefits by the general supervisory council, the deputies for the seminaries, and the advisory council (commission), and in matters of the daily office as to the examiners of the clergy in paragraph 30. A to i. The second section of this department is charged with the supreme direction and supervision of the numerous convents for women; the details are regulated in seven paragraphs. Paragraphs 38-46 are concerned with the schools, colleges, and other educational institutions. The care of these is the duty of the third section. Its secretary must keep an exact list of all such institutions, of their teachers and principals, and exact statistics respecting the pupils. He must attend the meetings of the school board, keep its minutes, and must execute all the orders of the vicar or the supervising council respecting these institutions. Paragraphs 47-53 are concerned with the daily office of the fourth section, which has under its charge the brotherhoods, unions, and social societies. It consists of a council of six members with a secretary of its own.

Third Department.—All previously existing judicial bodies are suppressed and the pope has made the vicar the ordinary and sole judge in the first instance for all suits brought in the court of the Roman dioce. The vicar passes judgment only in those cases which he has expressly reserved for himself; in other cases his auditor acts as judge, forming with the vicar one and the same court. The auditor is regarded as the official of the curia of the Roman Diocese and tries the suits according to common law. The office and jurisdiction of the canonries of the Roman clergy have been suppressed and its faculties and jurisdiction have been transferred completely to the auditor, who is provided with a substitute. When according to common law a suit is to be decided by a single judge but by a full bench, the auditor is then held to be the presiding judge, in case the vicar does not reserve the position of presiding officer to himself. The appointment of the associate judges belongs to the pope; for the individual case the vicar has the right to select the associate judges from those appointed by the pope. This ordinance is especially worth noticing. The other ordinances cannot here be discussed in detail.

Fourth Department.—The fourth department is directed by a prefect. It has charge of all the purely administrative affairs of the vicariate, its principal work being the care of finances; it has also charge of the purchase of supplies, as the furnishing, supplies for the chancellery, etc. The organization effected offers nothing that requires any particular comment. The head of the department is called a prefect.

Order of Business of the Vicariate.—The necessary changes being made, the essential ordinances of the Constitution "Sapienti consilio" and the enacting ordinances afterwards issued for the congregations and curial authorities in regard to the manner in which business should be transacted also apply to the vicariate. It should be observed that a secret and a public archive have been established for the vicariate. The vicar is to submit to the pope for approval the rules respecting office hours and holidays. Of much importance is the closing formula of the Constitution which was drawn up in accordance with the new formulary of the Apostolic Chancellery. After the formulary has been tested for a time by practice it is to be published. It says: "Decernentes presentes litteras firmas, validas et efficaces semper esse et fore, suosque plenarios et integros effectus praecipimus, et concedimus in Omnibus, etc." A comparison with the earlier article shows that the reconstruction of the vicariate is not an organic continuation of the former condition but that an entirely new organization has been created. There is in this change an evident effort to organize the official bodies as servants of the public and to do this on the basis of the modern principles of carrying on business, as it is found everywhere in countries that lead in civilization and in well-organized central boards of authorities. Formerly the administration was a cumbersome one, impeded by traditional obstacles; it may perhaps be said to have regarded itself as the primary object and the public which it should serve as a secondary object. The effect of things is now past, thanks to the energy of the reigning pope, which overcame all obstacles. Now, anyone who has business with the vicariate knows exactly to which department, which official, he must go in order to have the matter in question speedily settled. It is to be expected that in the course of time the third department owing to the test of practical working of the organization is not probable that all ordinances will prove capable of permanent execution. The characteristics of the new organization are division of work and rigid separation of the judiciary from the executive administration, together with an ample supply of officials for the different departments. In the reorganization customs that had become historical were taken into consideration only in so far as they could be combined without difficulty with modern methods of business.

To inspire greater confidence in the newly-created offices of the vicariate, the pope, in May, 1912, appointed a superior board of control, composed of three cardinals, whose duty it is to supervise the business affairs of the vicariate, the cardinals Sigari, Pompili, and Van Rossum were the first to be named for this important and influential board. These nominations of the pope were received by the clergy of Rome with unanimous expressions of good will and gratification.

P. M. BAUMGARTEN.

Celestine Order (also called the HERMITS OF ST. DAMIAN or HERMITS OF MURRONE).—This Benedictine congregation must not be confused with the Franciscan congregation of the same name. The order was founded in 1554 by Pietro di Murrone, afterwards Celestine V. At first the saint gave no written rule to his monks, but by his own life he
CELESTINES 20

provided an ideal for them to strive after. In 1264
Urban IV confirmed the order, and gave to it the
Rule of St. Benedict. Its application was confirmed by
Gregory X in 1274. Celestine himself confirmed the
constitutions drawn up by Abbot Humphrey, and
also granted many privileges to his order. Among
other things he ordered the general chapter to be
held every year, thus departing from the Decrees of
the Fourth Lateran Council. The administration of
the order was carried on somewhat in the pattern of
Cluny, that is all monasteries were subject to the
Abbey of the Holy Ghost at Sulmona, and these
dependent houses were divided into provinces. The
ruling body of the congregation or, as it was called,
"The Definitorium", was chosen as follows: all the
priors of the province and a delegate from each house
elected the provincial and five definitors, the pro-
vincial and the five definitors chose the priors of
the various houses. The Celestines had 96 houses in
Italy, 21 in France, and a few, most of which unfor-
tunately joined the Reformers, in Germany.
The order became extinct in the eighteenth century.
The choir dress of the monks was a black cowl and
hood; the working habit consisted of a white tunic
with brown sleeves, and brown shoes; they wore a
brown habit with the badge of the order—a cross
with the letter "S" entwined round the foot—embroi-
dered on the sepulchral.
BEURRIER, Histoire du monastere de Paris (1634); Constitu-
tions... Celestini (1956); Constitutions... Celestini,
province franc-gallois (Paris, 1670); Heinricher, Orden u.
Kongregationen, i (Paderborn, 1907).

PAUL BROOKFIELD.

Celestines, the name given to certain extreme
"Spiritual" Franciscans of the Marches, because
they were taken by Celestine V under his special
protection. These Franciscan Celestines are not
to be confounded with the Order of Celestine hermits,
a branch of the Benedictine Order, which the same
people also founded in 1254 before the establishment
of the papacy. It was in the autumn of 1294 that Pietro
da Macerata, Pietro da Fossombrone, and some other
"Spiritual" Franciscans who had lately returned
from Armenia made their way to the Papal Curia,
then at Aquila, and obtained from Celestine V leave
to live as hermits under the Rule of St. Francis, but as
a separate Franciscan and with independence upon
the procurators of the Minorite Order. They were
obey Celestine V and, under him, Pietro da Macerata,
who changed his name to Liberato, while his com-
panion Pietro da Fossombrone took the name of Angelo
Clareno, by which he is better known (see Angelo
Clareno DA CENGOLI). Liberato, when placed at
the head of the new fraternity, was given full power
by the pope to receive new members. Celestine
moreover, appointed Cardinal Nicholas Orsini, pro-
tector of the Pauperes Heremit Domini Celestini
(Poor hermits of the Lord Celestine), as Liberato,
Angelo, and their followers were called, and he
charged the abbot of his own order of (Benedictine)
Celestines to put some hermitages at their disposal.
These hermitages were founded in Fossombrone; and
Pietro di Fossa, who later on became its abbot, was
made a "Hermit of the Holy Spirit". The first few
years of the new order were somewhat troublous and
peculiar. Strictly speaking, these "Poor Hermits"
could not be called either Celestines or Minorites for
they did not depend upon the authority of either order
and, although professing the Rule of the Friars Minor,
they lived in hermitages like the Celestines.

After the great renunciation of Pope Celestine
(13 Dec., 1294) the Poor Hermit's lost their protector,
and his successor Boniface VIII revoked and nullified
in 1295 all the concessions made in their favour by
Celestine unless the same were approved anew by
himself. Thereupon Liberato, Angelo, and some
others—for not all of their followers seem to have
accompanied them—betook themselves to the island
of Trinosa in the Gulf of Corinth and later to Thessaly.
After many vicissitudes they returned to
Italy in 1303 and attempted a vindication of their
rights. In 1307 Liberato died and Angelo became
the head of the fraternity, which was suppressed by
John XXII in 1317. The subsequent history of the
"Poor hermits of the Lord Celestine" is merged in
that of the Fraticelli (see FRATICELLI; FRIARS
MINOR; SPIRITUALS).
Holzapfel, Manuel historie Ord. Frat. Minorum (Freiburg,
1909), 45 sqq.; Renz, Histoire des espirituels dans l'entre de S.
Francois (Paris, 1909), iv-ii; Tocco, Studi francescani (Naples,

PASCAL ROBINSON.

Centre (Centre Party), The.—This name is
given to a political party in the German Reichstag
and to a number of parties in the diets of the various
states of the German Empire. The oldest party
which bears this name is that in the Prussian Chamber
of Deputies (Abgeordnetenhaus); the Centre Party of
the German Reichstag was formed on 21 March, 1871.
From the beginning both these parties have stood
in close relation to each other, since both parliaments
have their seats in Berlin and a number of the mem-
bers usually belong to both assemblies, and finally
because, Prussia being the leading state of the Ger-
man Empire, its political and administrative policy
are also Prussian and the government of both parties are in their funda-
mental principles the same. A predecessor of both
parties is found in the Catholic Party in the Prussian
Chamber of Deputies, which in 1839 had adopted the
name of the "Party of the Centre". In view of the hos-
tile attitude of the Prussian Catholic Party to the
Church (the "Romer Reforms") this party was formed in
1852 for the defence of the freedom guaranteed in
the Constitution and of the independence of the
Church. Under the guidance of distinguished leaders
(e. g. the brothers Reichensperger, Hermann von
Mallinckrodt, Bishop von Ketteler, etc.), the party
proved of vast service to the Catholic cause, but the
renunciation of the papal claims and the party's own
Congress, 1867, proved too narrow and unsuitable for a parliamentary
party in a constitutional state. The Catholic Party, which
at its height never numbered more than fifty mem-
ers, voluntarily dissolved, and after 1867 its last
members allied themselves with others of the regular
political parties.

Meanwhile Liberalism had secured an outspoken
parliamentary representation in Prussia and other
German states. As a counterpoise to the anti-
Catholic Liberals a new party was needed. The
more immediate cause of the formation of the present
Centre were the attacks on the monasteries at
Moabit (Berlin, 1869), the anti-Catholic measures
proposed in the Prussian Chamber of Deputies by
the well-known professor of public law Gneist in con-
exion with these attacks, and the fierce attacks made
on the Church and the pope which followed the
Vatican Council and the declaration of papal infal-
libility. On 11 June, 1870, Peter Reichensperger in the
columns of the "Könische Volkszeitung" called
upon Catholics to unite by drawing up a common
programme (see below) and forward a motion for a
Congress of Catholic and Protestant clergy. The
principal point of this programme, Reichensperger
maintained, was the maintenance of the independence
of the Church in the arrangement and administration
of its affairs (especially with regard to the formation
and development of religious associations), which
was guaranteed by the Prussian Constitution. A con-
vention of the Catholic societies of the Reich Press
declared its entire adhesion to these proposals, but proposed that the societies should
work simultaneously for the removal of social griev-
ances and the promotion of all the interests of the
labouring classes by sound Christian legislation. The
Kastler Programm of 28 October, 1870, sketched in
clear and concise terms a comprehensive programme.
On 13 December, 1870, the eve of the opening of the
The year 1879 brought the great development of the economic politics of the German Empire. The place of a Liberalism which refused co-operation was taken by the Centre, whose assistance had a decisive effect in initiating the new era of economic development based on protection. With the influential co-operation of the Centre the financial basis of the empire was simultaneously laid. Early in the eighties the Empire devoted its attention to great social measures. With the eager and encouraging assistance of the same party the great German scheme of social insurance, the comprehensive law for the protection of workmen (1890), and other laws of paternalism of workmen were placed on the statute book. From 1895 to 1906 the Centre held the balance of power between the parties in the German Reichstag. During this period the uniform civil code for the German Empire was drawn up, the German colonial policy was guided into sounder channels, and foreign respect for the empire ensured by the creation of a strong fleet and by the development of military resources. Finally, a new law for the protection of home industries by the tariff was passed in 1902; the beneficial effect which this measure has exercised on agriculture, industry, and commerce is to-day beyond all doubt. Nevertheless, through hatred of the Catholics, the Liberals especially have not ceased their accusations against the Centre. The poor adherers of want of patriotism, of treachery towards their native land, and of showing allegiance to the pope to the detriment of Germany. When the Centre refused to meet an unimportant demand of the Government connected with the German war in South-West Africa, the Reichstag was dissolved (15 December, 1906), and a vitriolic campaign against the Centre initiated. The adherents of the Centre did not waver in their allegiance to the party. The Liberal-Conservative Block, then formed and animated with hostility to the Centre, collapsed in 1909. With the help of the Centre the German Empire was then set on a sounder financial basis (Imperial Finance Reform of 1909). The great slanders of the united Liberals and Social Democrats did little damage to the Centre in the elections of 1912. Although it does not possess quite its old strength, it is still powerful and feared and hated by its adversaries. In 1912 it took a prominent part in the strengthening of the German army.

Especially important in the history of the Centre are the years 1887 and 1892. In both years the German Government sought to influence the Centre in favour of new military laws with the assistance of the Holy See. On both occasions, however, the Centre deprecated the intervention of the Vatican in purely political affairs, on the ground that its position would be prejudiced and that its adversaries (who are for the most part also the adversaries of the Catholic Church) would seize the opportunity for reproaching the Centre with its dependence on foreign powers. In view of the peculiar nature of the German Constitution, the defence of the liberty and the legal position of the Catholic Church is the task less of the Centre in the Reichstag than of the corresponding parties in the state diets, since religious and educational questions are, fundamentally considered, within the competence of the bishops who sit in the Prussian Chamber of Deputies, however, but also in the German Reichstag, the Centre has always found it necessary to represent Catholic interests (even since the close of the Kulturkampf). Even during the last few years this was again the case, when the Liberals in union with the Evangelical Church (the Berliner Vereinigung; see Evangelical Church), and particularly the Monism sought to make the measures of the Vatican (the Borromeo Enencycle, the Oath against Modernism, etc.) a pretext for a war against German Catholics and the Holy See, and when a new secret Kulturkampf...
against Catholicism and against every positive view of life is gradually growing in strength. While the Kulturkampf legislation in Prussia, at least in so far as its most oppressive features are concerned, has been long repealed, the Jesuit Law still remains in force, forbidding the members of this order (even though they are subjects of the empire) to settle in Germany. So far the Centre has been able to secure a mitigation of this law (the removal of §2), but not its complete repeal. Vain have been its previous efforts to carry the so-called "Tolerance Law", which acknowledged the "full religious liberty" for the Catholics in all the states of the German Empire. The Centre has to wage a constant warfare against the slighting of Catholics in public life. Even to-day complete equality with their Protestant fellow-citizens is withheld from Catholics. This is especially seen in the exclusion of Catholics from the higher offices in the state, for only very rarely is a practical Catholic entrusted with such an office, although more than one-third of the population of Germany belongs to the Catholic Church. Since the end of the Kulturkampf an additional and most important task of the Centre Party in the Prussian Chamber of Deputies has been the defence of Christian and Catholic principles in public life. It has to fight constantly against the difficulties placed in the way of the foundation of religious institutions, etc.

The chairman of the Centre were: (a) in the Reichstag: Karl Friedrich von Savigny (1871–75); Freiherr von und zu Franckenstein (1875–90); Franz Graf von Ballestrem (1890–93); Alfred Graf von Hompesch (1893–99); Freiherr von Hertling (1899–11); President of the Higher Court of Appeal (1911–12); (b) in the Prussian Chamber of Deputies: Karl Friedrich von Savigny (1870–75); Freiherr von Scholmerker-Alst (1875–89); Freiherr von Heeremann (1889–1901); Sheriff (Landrat) Fritzten (1901–03); Councillor of Justice Dr. Porsch (1904—). The most celebrated leaders of the Centre were: Dr. Ludwig Windthorst and Dr. Friedrich v. Buol-Bergen. With the exception of the Cartel and the Block periods (1887–90; 1907–09)—the Centre was always represented in the presidency of the Reichstag. In the Reichstag elected in 1912 the Centre renounced its claim to a presidential position on account of the alliance between the Liberals and Socialists. In 1879–87 the Centre secured the appointment of Friedrich Theobald von Spahn as a Prussian minister, in 1890–93 of Count Ballestrem; in 1893–95 of Freiherr von Buol-Bergen. When in 1895 the Conservative president resigned because the majority of the Reichstag refused to vote for the official congratulation of Prince Bismarck on the occasion of his eightieth birthday, a member of the Centre (Freiherr von Buol-Berkenberg) for the first time occupied the presidential chair. This honour remained with the Centre until the dissolution of the Reichstag in 1906, and the exceptional skill with which Count Ballestrem conducted the business of the Reichstag was universally recognized. In 1910–11 the leader of the Centre, Dr. Spahn, was first vice-president. In the Prussian Chamber of Deputies the Centre was the first vice-president since 1882; since 1903 Dr. Porsch has filled this position. An "Imperial Committee of the German Centre Party" (15 members), to deal with all the interests of the party throughout the empire, was founded in 1911. Previous to that date there were only the still existing national committees for the different states. In important affairs representatives of the other states of the confederation are invited to the sessions of the Prussian national committee. Of the 397 members of the German Reichstag, the Centre claimed 63 in 1871; 95 in 1877; 94 in 1878; 100 in 1881; 99 in 1884; 95 in 1887; 106 in 1890; 96 in 1893; 102 in 1898; 100 in 1903; 109 in 1907; 92 in 1912. Of the 433 (since 1906, 443) members of the Prussian Chamber of Deputies the Centre numbered 54 in 1870, 80 in 1873, and since that date always over 90 (since 1909, 101).

(a) Bavaria.—In 1809 the "Bavarian Patriotic Party" was founded in Bavaria. It was called into existence by the strong opposition to the surrender of the Bavarian claims to the sovereignty in favour of Prussia (i.e. of the North German Confederacy), and also for the purpose of opposing the anti-religious policy of Liberalism, which found expression especially in the Bavarian School Bill of 1868. The first leader of the Centre was Count Max von Hertling (1819–1901), who performed such valuable service during his long occupancy of the editorial chair (1853–1901) of the Catholic periodical "Historisch-politische Blätter." Through their affection for and sympathy with neighbouring Austria, whose people were descended from the same stock and were kindred in their ideas, and through their dislike and suspicion of Prussia, which was little friendly towards Catholics, Joerger and a section of the Patriotic Party opposed the union of Germany under the leadership of Prussia in 1870–71. They voted against the war appropriation moved by the Bavarian Government on the outbreak of the Franco-German War, supported only the armed neutrality of Bavaria, and voted against the Treaty of Versailles. The Party, however, later acquiesced in the reorganization of the relations of the German states, and did not refuse its consent to the extension of the competence of the German Empire.

From 1871 to 1875 the party waged a vigorous warfare against the Bavarian Government in view of the Catholic legislation introduced after the Prussian model and of its extensive support of the Old Catholic movement. Even in 1875, when the party had the majority in the Chamber, the Government continued the Kulturkampf (Minister of Public Worship von Lutz), although now in an underhand manner. Only since 1890 have the Old Catholics no longer been officially regarded as Catholics, and in that year was passed the vote for the recall of the Redemptorist Fathers (expelled in 1872). The attempt of Dr. Johann Sigl (editor of the extravagant particularistic daily paper "Das bayrische Vaterland") to found a "Catholic Popular Party" in 1876, because in the minds of individuals the Patriotic Party had not been sufficiently energetic in ecclesiastical questions, was a failure and unsuccessful. In 1887 the Centre adopted the name of the "Bavarian Centre Party". In 1890, owing to the growth of the Bavarian Peasants' League, the party lost its majority in the diet. The quarrel between Church and State having ceased, the Centre inserted in its programme a systematic policy in favour of agriculture and small industries (1895), and in the elections of 1899 again secured a majority. This they still (1912) retain in spite of the attacks of the united Liberal and Social Democratic parties. During this period the Party took the lead in the constitutional development of the Bavarian legislation and administration as regards both education and economics. In 1912 a member of the Centre was appointed as the time-appointed Bavarian Minister of the Bavarian Ministry (Freiherr von Hertling). The most celebrated leaders of the party, after the retirement of Joerg, were: Councillor of the High Court of Appeal Geiger (1833–1912) and Dr. von Dallar, gymnasial rector and professor of theology (1835–1911). The most prominent leaders of to-day (1912) are Dr. von Otter (b. 1849), professor of history, Dr. Pichler (b. 1852), provost of the cathedral of Passau, and Dr. Heim (b. 1865), leader of the Peasants. The leader of the Bavarian Centre in the German Reichstag is Dr. Schidl (b. 1852), cathedral dean of Bamberg. Of the 159 (since 1903, 163) members of the Bavarian Chamber the Patriotic Party i.e. the Centre)
claimed 80 in 1869; 79 in 1875; 68 (83) in 1881; 79 in 1887; 74 in 1893; 81 in 1889; 102 in 1905; 98 in 1907; and 87 in 1912.

(b) Württemberg.—The Centre Party of Württemberg was founded on 11 July, 1894, to contest the diet elections of 1895. In 1895 and 1900 the Centre secured 20 deputies; in 1906 they numbered 25 deputies (out of a total of 92 deputies). Before 1894 the Catholic deputies had been allied either with the regular "National Party" or with the so-called "Left". An alliance of all the deputies who defended the rights and liberties of the Catholic Church was needed, according to the necessities and exigencies in Württemberg than in other German states, since Württemberg was spared a Kulturkampf, thanks to the good sense of the Government and the benevolence of the Protestant king. It was only in the last decades that denominational differences began to play a more prominent part in public life. The first leader of the Württemberg Centre and of the Catholics of Württemberg was Rudolf Probst (1817-99), Director of the Life Insurance Bank; the most prominent leaders of the present day (1912) are Adolf Grober, Provincial Court Director, Johann von Kiene, President of the Senate in the High Court of Appeal, and the brothers Alfred and Viktor Rembold (both barons) of the Centre of the Diet. Of these five deputies received one deputy from Württemberg in 1871; since 1890 it has received always four deputies as members.

c) Baden.—A fierce war between State and Church broke out in Baden in the early sixties. Although two-thirds of the population of Baden were Catholics, the Diet of Baden contained no champions of Catholic rights, partly owing to the unjust state of the franchise and partly because the majority of the Catholics, influenced by the anti-Roman theologian Ignaz von Wessenberg, inclined towards Liberal ideas and a national Church. The anti-religious attitude of the Government and of the Liberal Party, however, gradually awakened the Catholic conscience. In 1867 the "Catholic Popular Party" was formed, its first and only member being the representative of the Jacob Lindau (1833-98). In 1869, however, four Catholic deputies were elected. Although originally the Catholic Popular Party favoured union with Austria, it expressed in 1870-71 its entire adhesion to the treaties which laid the foundation of the German Empire. The deputies elected in Baden on the programme of the Catholic Popular Party, of the Catholic Centre or party, and of the German Centre Party as early as 1871. In the seventies, while the Kulturkampf raged in Baden, the Party defended with great boldness, and not without some success, in the Diet of Baden the rights of the Church. In 1881, when the party had twenty-three mandates, it adopted a new constitution, and recognized in its entirety the principles of the Centre Party of the German Reichstag as its own. In the middle of the eighties a serious crisis within the party was occasioned by the question whether the policy of the party was to be friendly to the Government or strictly defensive of Catholic interests. The number of deputies of the Catholic Popular Party fell from 23 to 9. In 1888 the party was reorganized under the name of the Badische Zentrumpartei (Centre Party of Baden). To terminate the swamping of the political life of Baden by the anti-religious policy of the National Liberals was declared to be its most important task. Since then the party has been almost unceasingly gaining ground, and has performed notable services in furthering the welfare of the country in defending the rights of the Church. It is bitterly opposed to the Social Democrats, who have been united in the Grossblock (Great Block) since 1905. Of the 73 members of the Chamber the party claimed 28 in 1905 and 26 in 1909. The reorganizer and able leader of the Centre of Baden is Theodor Wacker, pastor of Zähringen. He is assisted by Konstantin Feurenbach, a barrister, and Johann Zehnter, President of the National Court.

d) Alsace-Lorraine.—The Centre Party of Alsace-Lorraine was formed in 1896 from the "Catholic National Party", which had in turn been formed in 1903 from the "Élssass" and the "Lotringer" (the "Alsatians" and the "Lorrainers"). Although the Centre of Alsace-Lorraine joined the Centre in the Reichstag, various causes prevented a complete understanding being arrived at, especially because the Centre Party in the Reichstag was wedded to the particularistic and separationist ideals of a portion of the Centre of Alsace-Lorraine. The leader of the separationist division is Abbé Wetterlé. As the Centre in the Reichstag accepted the new Constitution for Alsace-Lorraine in a form unacceptable to the Centre of these states, all relations between the two bodies were broken off. Since 1912, however, attempts have been made to re-establish unity. The chairman of the Centre of Alsace-Lorraine is Karl Hauss, editor-in-chief of the "Élssasser Boten" (a daily paper). In the Diet of Alsace-Lorraine the Party had 27 deputies in 1911 (out of a total of 60); in the German Reichstag it numbered 7 out of the 397 members in 1912.

f) Hesse.—A Catholic Popular Party was formed in the Grand Duchy of Hesse as early as the forties. Shortly after the formation of the Centre in the Reichstag, this party also took the name "Centre". While the Kulturkampf raged in Hesse during the seventies, the party energetically championed the interests of the oppressed Catholics. In 1911 the party claimed 9 deputies out of a total of 50. Its leader is the counsel, Dr. Schmitz-Maass. The Grand Duchy sends 9 deputies to the German Reichstag, but none of these belong to the Centre Party.

(f) Oldenburg.—Until 1910 there was no organized Centre Party in the Grand Duchy of Oldenburg. The Catholics, who constitute about one-fifth of the population of Oldenburg, live to the south in the district known as the Münsterland, which until 1803 was under the rule of the Prince-Bishop of Münster. Since the introduction of the Constitution this Catholic section has chosen representatives of its own religion—at first 6, but later, with the increase of the population, 8. From the beginning these representatives have stood for the principles of the Centre in the German Reichstag, and championed the Christian outlook of the lower classes. The European deputies have performed a specially useful service in recent years by their firm advocacy of a movement to introduce new school laws, based on a Christian and denominational foundation, for the three divisions of Oldenburg. Until recently party politics did not play any prominent part in the Diet of Oldenburg, as such tactics did not appeal to even the non-Catholic deputies. Since about 1870 the Government has shown a benevolent attitude towards the Catholic ecclesiastical authorities, and the Kulturkampf obtained no footing in Oldenburg. The need of a definite party organization first arose when the Social Democrats captured some seats in the diet, and the direct franchise was introduced in 1909. The organization of the Centre was therefore adopted in 1910, and on this programme 9 deputies (out of a total of 42) were elected in 1911. The able leader of the Catholic deputies of Oldenburg and of the Centre in the Reichstag is Dr. Franz Driver, counsel to the administrative high court. The grand duchy sends three deputies to the Reichstag; one of these, elected by the Catholic south, has been from the first a member of the Centre Party in the Reichstag.

g) Saxe-Weimar-Eisenach.—Among the twenty-three deputies elected to the Diet of this grand duchy the Centre has one deputy, elected by the Catholic section of the Oberland in Eisenach.
(h) The other diets of the German federal states have no Centre deputies, inasmuch as the states are almost entirely Protestant. In the Kingdom of Saxony, the so-called General Centre, which devotes attention to the elections to the Reichstag and the national Diet. Owing to the relatively small number of its adherents in this almost purely Protestant state (95% Protestant), the party cannot secure the election of any candidate of its own; still the votes of its members in individual constituencies are decisive in the case of second ballots. In the successor states (since about 1910) alliances between the councillors of various municipalities and towns, who have been elected on the Centre programme (or who favour that programme), have developed or been formed immediately into "Communal Centre Parties". Almost everywhere in the cities and larger communities of the German federal states and provinces a great prejudice against the Catholic section of the community may be noticed. Apart from the inaction of the Catholics, the cause of this injustice may be traced to the plutocratic franchise, which almost everywhere places great power in the hands of the few wealthy people, who for the most part hold Liberal views. As the communal franchise gradually becomes more democratic, however, the fraction of the Catholics will be able to take their stand on the Centre programme also increases. This increase is indeed accompanied by a growth in the number of Social Democrats, with whom the Liberals in very frequent instances ally themselves in opposition to Catholics and the Centre. For the introduction of the principles of the Centre Party into communal administration, the formation of the communal representatives who favour the Centre into Communal Centre parties has been effected. Regular unions of the Centre members of the communal bodies in larger areas (counties, provinces, states) have also been formed in many places, e.g. in Bavaria, the Rhine Provinces, Westphalia, and Upper Silesia; these unions bear the name of "Communal Conferences of the Centre". In Prussia attempts have also been made to elect adherents of the Centre to county and provincial diets to counteract the decisive influence of the higher state officials, whose views are mostly National Liberal or Free Conservative.

Von Ketteler, Die Zentrumsfraktion (Mainz, 1872); Das Zentrum: ein rheinisches Gemeinde (Cologne, 1874); Anon, Die Zentrumsfraktion an der Jahrhundertwende (Cologne, 1900); Sprengel, Das deutsche Zentrum (Mainz, 1908); Erdem, Das deutsche Zentrum (Augsburg, 1910), etc. v. Brückemeyer, Zentrum und Katholizismus in Deutschland (Tübingen, 1910); Linsenbrenner, Studien über die Zentrumsfraktion (Tübingen, 1910); Schwarz, Der Zusammenschluss des polit. Katholizismus in Deutschland im Jahre 1848 (Heidelberg, 1910); Donner, Die Kath. Fraktion in Preussen 1856-58, (Leipzig, 1909); Hoerer, Das Streit um den Zentrumscharakter (Cologne, 1912).

Die Zentrumsfraktion von Brüssel is treated by Erdem (6 vols., Berlin, 1911); Die Tätigkeit der Zentrumsfraktion des preuss. Abgeordnetenhauses has been treated since 1904: the sessions 1900-06 were treated by von Savigny, and the Reports of the later sessions by the Secretariate of the National Committee of the Prussian Centre Party (Berlin); Die Zentrumsfraktion auf dem Landtag (1908-14) was published since 1908-09 by Scheurer (3 vols., Baden-Baden); Eckard, Die Tätigkeit der Zentrumsfraktion in Württemberg (4 vols., Stuttgart); Schröder in Am. Cath. Quart. Rev. (1906, 1907, 1911).

Hermann Sachse.

CEVA, Thomas, mathematician, b. at Milan, 21 Dec., 1648; d. there, 18 Feb., 1737. In 1663 he entered the Society of Jesus. He was a prolific writer on a variety of subjects, especially mathematics and poetry. He is known to-day only for the theorem in geometry which bears his name. Ceva's Theorem is: three concurrent lines drawn through the vertices of a triangle divide the opposite sides so that the product of the three distance-ratios is equal to unity. Ceva published this important proposition in 1678. It is the dual of the theorem of Menelaus.

CHOREPISCOPI

Charette de la Contrée, Baron Athanasé-Charles-Marie, b. at Nantes, 3 Sept., 1832; d. at Basse-Motte (Ille-et-Vilaine), 9 Oct., 1911. His father was a nephew of the famous General Charette who was shot at Nantes, 29 March, 1795, during the rising of the Vendéé. His mother, Louise, Countess de Vierzon, was the daughter of the Duc de Berry and Amy Browne, Countess of Bétheny. As the Duchesse de Berry was at that time hiding at Nantes, and Charette's father was being sought by the police, the child's birth was concealed; he was secretly taken from Nantes on 17 Sept. and was registered in the commune of Sainte-Reine as born on 18 Sept.

Unwilling, by reason of his legimist antecedents, to serve in France under Louis Philippe, young Charette, in 1846, entered the Military Academy of Turin; he left in 1848 to avoid serving Piedmont, the revolutionary policy of that kingdom being evident to him. In 1852 the Duke of Modena, the Comte de Chambord's brother-in-law, appointed Charette sub-lieutenant in an Austrian regiment stationed in the duchy. He resigned in 1859 when the French were on the eve of a campaign against Austria.

In May, 1860, when two of his brothers, like him eager to fight the Italian revolutionaries, offered their services to the King of Naples, he went to Rome and placed himself at the service of Pius IX, who had commissioned Lamoricière to organize an army for the defence of the Papal States. Charette was appointed captain of the first company of the France-Belgian Volunteers, known after 1861 as the Pontifical Zouaves, and was wounded at the battle of Castellidardo (Sept., 1860). After the taking of Rome by the Piedmontese, Charette negotiated with Gambetta for the employment of the French Zouaves in the service of France against Germany; he was permitted to organize them as "Volunteers of the West". Wounded at Loigny, Charette was made prisoner; but he escaped, and on 14 Jan., 1871, the Provisional Government of France made him a general. He was elected to the National Assembly by the Department of Bouches-du-Rhône, but resigned without taking his seat. Thiers proposed his entering the French army with his Zouaves, but Charette declared his intention of remaining at the pope's disposal. On 15 Aug., 1871, his Zouaves were mustered out of the French army. Retiring into private life, Charette passed his last thirty years serving the cause of religion and hoping for the restoration of the monarchy. He was, in the nineteenth century, a superb type of the valiant Zouave, devoted heart and soul to the defence of the pope's temporal sovereignty, and consecrated himself to that cause in the same spirit which actuated the Crusades of the Middle Ages.

GEORGES GOTAU.

Chorepiscopi (superintendents of rural bishops), a name originally given in the Eastern Church to bishops whose jurisdiction was confined to rural districts. The earliest chorepiscopi of whom we have any knowledge was Zoticus, whom Eusebius designates as bishop of the village Cumana in Phrygia.
in the latter half of the second century. In the beginning the chorosocii seem to have exercised all episcopal functions in their rural districts, but from the second half of the third century they were subject to the city bishops. The thirteenth canon of the Synod of Ancyra (314) and the tenth canon of the Synod of Sardica (343) decreed that no chorosocius should be consecrated where a priest would suffice; and the fifty-seventh canon of the Synod of Laodicea (380) prescribed that the chorosocius should be replaced by *episcopali*, i.e. priests; and construction exercised by bishops and archdeacons of the city bishops. Thus the chorosocii in the Eastern Church gradually disappeared. The Second Council of Nicea (787) is the last to make mention of them. Among the Nestorians they existed till the thirteenth century, and they still exist among the Maronites and Jacobites. In the Western Church they are of rare occurrence before the seventh century, and, as a rule, have no fixed territory or see, being mere assistants of the bishops. Their ever-increasing influence during the Carolingian period led to repeated synodal legislations against them (Synods of Paris in 829, Aachen in 830, Meaux in 845), so that despite such able defenders of their cause as Rabanus Maurus ("De chorosociis", in P.L., CX, 1195-1206) they gradually disappeared in the tenth and eleventh centuries, and were replaced by the archdeacons.


Michael Ott.

Christopher Numar of Forli, minister general of the Friars Minor and cardinal, date of birth uncertain; d. at Ancona, 29 Mar., 1525. In his youth he studied at Bologna and, after joining the Friars Minor, was sent to complete his studies at Paris. In 1507 he was elected vicar provincial of his order at Bologna, in 1514 vicar general of the Cismontane Franciscan families, and in 1517 he became minister general of the whole order of Friars Minor. Less than a month later he was raised, in spite of his protests, to the cardinalate by Leo X, who in presence of the pope, costume of a splendid trapez, showed Christopher's great learning and prudence and to his still greater holiness of life. In 1520 he became Bishop of Alatri and Iserna in Italy, and in 1526 of Riez in Provence. He subsequently fulfilled with eminent success the office of Apostolic legate to the King of France, and later became Apostolic nuncio and commissary for the crown of France and the Church of the Vatican, being then invested with the temporal dominion of Bertinoro. During the siege of Rome by the soldiers of the Duke of Bourbon in 1527 Christopher suffered many hardships and insults, on account of which he received letters of condolence from Clement VII, Francis I of France, and Henry VIII of England. His remains were transferred from Ancona where they were formerly consecrated, to Rome, and are in the Church of Ara Coeli. Besides an "Exhortatio ad Galliarum regem Franciscum I in Tuscas" and a number of letters addressed to that king and the other rulers concerning the liberation of Clement VII, Christopher is said by Wadding and others to have written several treatises on theological and ascetical questions which were supposed to have perished during the burning of Rome.

Wadding, Annales Minorum ad annum 1517, XVI, nn. xxiv and xxx; SPALATA, Supplementum, Pt. I (1906), 207; PICOTTO, Cronaca biografica sulla vita e opere di Francesco d'Arezzo (1921), 380.
CLARET

Claret y Clará, Antonio María, Venerable, Spanish prelate and missionary, born at Salent, near Barcelona, 23 Dec., 1807; d. at Fontfroide, Narbonne, France, on 24 Oct., 1870. Son of a small woolen manufacturer, he received an elementary education in his native village, and at the age of twelve became a weaver. A little later he went to Barcelona to specialize in his trade, and remained there till he was twenty. Meanwhile he devoted his spare time to study and became proficient in Latin, French, and engraving; in addition he enlisted in the Spanish army, and, as a result of a wound, was condemned to a life of penance. After a few years, against the wishes of his father, he entered the seminary of Vich in 1829, and was ordained on 13 June, 1835. He received a benefice in his native parish, where he continued to study theology till 1839. He now wished to become a Carthusian; missionary work, however, appealing strongly to him he proceeded to Rome. There he entered the Jesuit novitiate, but finding himself unsuited for that manner of life, he returned shortly to Spain and exercised his ministry at Valadrau and Gerona, attracting notice by his efforts on behalf of the poor. Recalled by his superiors to Vich he was engaged in missionary work throughout Catalonia. In 1848 he was sent to the Canary Islands where he stayed thirteen years. Returning to Vich he established the Congregation of the Missionary Sons of the Immaculate Heart of Mary (16 July, 1819), and founded the great religious library at Barcelona which bears his name, and which has issued several million cheap copies of the best ancient and modern Catholic works.

Claret had been the fruit of his zealous labours and so great the wonders he had worked, that Pius IX at the request of the Spanish sovereign appointed him Archbishop of Santiago de Cuba in 1851. He was consecrated at Vich and embarked at Barcelona on 25 Dec. Having arrived at his destination he began at once a work of thorough reform. The seminary was reorganized, clerical discipline strengthened, and over nine thousand marriages validated within the first two years. He erected a hospital and numerous schools. Three times he made a visitation of the entire diocese, giving local missions incessantly. Naturally his zeal stirred up the enmity and calumnies of the irreligious, as had happened previously in Spain. No less than fifteen attempts were made on his life, and at one time his chamber was laid open from car to chin by a would-be assassin's knife. In February, 1857, he was recalled to Spain by Isabella II, who made him her confessor. He obtained permission to resign his see and was appointed to the titular see of Trapanajopolis. His influence was now directed solely to help the poor and to propagate learning; he lived frugally and took up his residence in an Italian hospice. For nine years he was rector of the Escorial monastery where he established an excellent scientific laboratory, a museum of natural history, a library, college, and schools of music and languages. His further plans were frustrated by the revolution of 1868. He continued his popular missions and distribution of good books; he was appointed to accompany the Spanish Court. When Isabella recognized the new Government of United Italy he left the Court and hastened to take his place by the side of the pope; at the latter's command, however, he returned to Madrid with faculties for absolving the queen from the censures she had incurred. In 1869 he went to Rome to prepare for the Vatican Council, which opened in 1870. On returning to France he settled at Lourdes in France where he was still harassed by his calumnious Spanish enemies; shortly afterwards he retired to the Cisterian abbey at Fontfroide where he expired.

His zealous life and the wonders he wrought both before and after his death testified to his sanctity.

Informations were begun in 1887 and he was declared Venerable by Leo XIII in 1889. His relics were transferred to the mission house at Vich in 1897 at which time his heart was found incorrupt, and his grave is constantly visited by many pilgrims. In addition to the Congregation of the Missionary Sons of the Heart of Mary (approved definitively by Pius IX, 11 Feb., 1870) which has now over 110 houses and 2000 members, with missions in W. Africa, and in Chocó (Colombia), Archbishop Claret founded or drew up the rules of several religious communities of nuns. By his sermons and writings he contributed greatly to the spirit of history. He is particularly noted for the revival of the Catalan language. His printed works number over 130, of which we may mention: "La escala de Jacob"; "Maximas de moral la más pura"; "Aviso"; "Catecismo explicado con láminas"; "La llave de oro"; "Selectos panegíricos" (11 vols.); "Sermones de misión" (3 vols.); "Misión de la mujer"; "Vida de Sta. Monique"; "La Virgen del Pilar y las Francas"; and his "Auto-biografía", written by order of his spiritual director, but still unpublished.

AUGULAR, Vida admirable del Venerable Antonio María Claret (Madrid, 1884); BLANCO, Vida del Venerable Antonio María Claret (Madrid, 1893); CLOSET, Vida del Cardeal y Arzobispo de Santa Cruz Bárbara (Barcelona, 1880); MEMORIAS INÉDITAS DEL PADRE CIÓLET (in the archives of the missionary of Aranda of Duero), VILLAR DE VÉNGARA (1884); CLOBET, Estudio bibliográfico de las obras del Venerable Salendf (Barcelona, 1897). A. A. MACÉRAN.

COLOMBIÈRE, Claude de la, Venerable, missionary and ascetical writer, b. of noble parentage at Saint-Symphorien-d'Ozon, between Lyons and Vienne, in 1641; d. at Paray-le-Monial, 15 Feb., 1682. He entered the Society of Jesus in 1663. After fifteen years of religious life he made a vow to attain the utmost possible perfection, to observe faithfully the rules and constitutions of his order under penalty of sin. Those who lived with him attested that this vow was kept with great exactitude. In 1674 Father de la Colombièrre was made superior at the Jesuit house at Paray-le-Monial, where he became the spiritual director of Blessed Margaret Mary and was therefor the zealous apostle of the devotion to the Sacred Heart of Jesus. In 1676 he was sent to England as preacher to the Duchess of York, afterwards Queen of Great Britain. He lived the life of a religious even in the Court of St. James and was as active a missionary in England as he had been in France. Although encountering many difficulties, he was able to attract the Blessed Margaret Mary to the faith and thus weakened his vitality and a throat and lung trouble seemed to threaten his work as a preacher. While awaiting his recall to France he was suddenly arrested and thrown into prison, denounced as a conspirator. Thanks to his title of preacher to the Duchess of York and to the protection of Louis XIV, whose subject he was, he escaped death but was condemned to exile for a few years. In 1682 he was exiled to Lyons where he was spiritual director to the young Jesus, and at Paray-le-Monial, whither he repaired for his health. His principal works, including "Pious Reflections", "Meditations on the Passion", "Retreat and Spiritual Letters", were published under the title, "Oeuvres du R. P. Claude de la Colombièrre" (Avignon, 1883; Paris, 1884). His relics are preserved in the monastery of the Visitation nuns at Paray-le-Monial.

SOGREIN, Vie du P. de la Colombièrre (Paris, 1876), tr. in Quarterly Series (London, 1885); LÜHEN, Der ehrenwerte Dienen Gottes P. Claudius de la Colombièrre (Essenrued, 1901); LE SORCIER, Jeanne, ses opuscules, (Paris, 1884); LETTRES INÉDITES DE LA BIENVENUE MARIE DE LA COLOMBIÈRE (Toulouse, 1910); BICH, Histoire de la Bienvenue Marguerite Marie (Paris, 1899); BOUGARD, Histoire de la bienvenue Marguerite Marie (Toulouse, 1900); ŒUVRES COMPLÈTES DU P. DE LA COLOMBIÈRE (Grenoble, 1901); HENKLER, Lebensbild der ehrenwerten Claudius de la Colombièrre (1893); POULARD, Notice sur le serviteur de Dieu, le R. P. Claude de la Colombièrre.

GERTRUDE DANA STEELE.
**Coptic**

**Colonia**, titular see in Armenia Prima. Colonia should be identified with Kara Hisar, chief town of a sanjak of the vilayet of Sivas. It has about 10,000 inhabitants, all Musulmans, excepting three Greeks, and 2500 Armenians (1500 Gregorian, 700 Protestant, and 300 Catholic). It trades in agricultural products and alum from the neighbouring mines. Colonia retained its importance under the Seljukian Turks and even under the Ottomans, who captured it in 1473. In the present city there are the curious ruins of the citadel built by Justinian, and rebuilt and enlarged during the Middle Ages. Colonia was one of the centres of the Paulinian heresy.

For the identification of Colonia see Ramsay, Asia Minor, 57; 267; F. and E. Cunet, Storia Pontica (Brussels, 1906), 296-302.

For the modern city see Cunet, La Turquie, 1774.

S. Pétrides.

**CóMoellas y Cluet**, ANTONIO, philosopher, b. at Berga, in the Province of Barcelona, 16 Jan., 1832; d. there, 3 June, 1884. Comellas studied philosophy and theology at Vich, and entered the diocesan seminary at Solsona. After his ordination (17 May, 1856) he continued to teach Latin at Solsona until 1862, when he was appointed professor of theology. During that year he published two pamphlets, in which he gave ample evidence of his learning. The first was a discourse, delivered at the opening of the scholastic term, 1866-67, in which he essayed to explain in a new manner the procession of the Three Divine Persons, and the second a translation, accompanied by prologue and interesting notes, of a work by Reginald Baumstark, "Pensamientos de un misionero sobre la rectificación del pueblo de la Iglesia católica con la Iglesia católica romana" (Barcelona, 1869). To be able to devote himself to his chosen line of work, a few months after the appearance of his philosophic, he resigned his chair of theology in 1871, and withdrew to Berga. Before 1880 he published "Demostración de la armonía entre la religión católica y la ciencia, a work of an apologetic nature, written to refute William Draper's "Conflict Between Science and Religion". In 1883 he wrote his philosophic work, "Introducción á la filosofía, ó sea doctrina, sobre la dirección al ideal de la ciencia" (Barcelona). Gómez Izquierdo, his biographer, says, that "as a philosopher, he [Comellas] was the only thinker who obeying the impulse of his spirit and his reason, and stimulated by the discussion and stimulus of those about him, devoted all the most interesting philosophical literature of Europe of his time" and that "in his active mind the echoes of the spiritualism of the Catalan School and the first murmurs of the 'Thomistic revival reverberated'. One of the distinguishing features in the career of Comellas is that he is to be considered as one of the precursors of the neo-Scholastic movement in Spain.

Gómez Izquierdo, Un filósofo catalán, Antonio Comellas y Cluet in Cultura española (Madrid 1907); Ortiz y Lara in La ciencia catalana (Madrid, 1893); Saraq y Yañey in Revista popular (Barcelona, 26 March, 1856); Canda in La Diocesana (Barcelona, 2 August, 1890); De Molina in Diccionario biográfico de los los bispues, súbditos y Luisitas catalanas (Barcelona, 1902). XIX, I, 487; Menéndez y Pelayo, Historia de los heterodoxos españoles, III, 524.

R. Bolos.


**Constantius Flavius Julius, Roman emperor** (337-361), b. in Illyria, 7 Aug., 317; d. at the Springs of Mopsus (Mopsókrete near Tarsus), 3 Nov., 361. He was the son of Constantine the Great and his first wife Fausta. On 8 Nov., 324, he was made Caesar. After the death of the father (337) he received the Provinces of Egypt, Oriens, Asia, and Pontus, and became the sole ruler of the Roman Empire after the death of his brothers Constantine II (340) and Constans I (350) and of Magnentius (353). He was not successful in his wars, in which the Persians were his chief foe. As regards his religious policy he commanded in 353 the closing of the heathen temples and the abolishment of sacrifices under penalty of death, but these edicts were not rigidly executed. Even less logical were his actions in leaving the higher schools and the instruction of the higher classes of society in the hands of the pagan philosophers, and in continuing to fill the positions in the priesthood in the ancient manner. Won over to Arianism by the Eusebians, he acted as its protector, persecuted the orthodox Catholic bishops, and used violence against the Arians. He sent the imperialartial towards St. Athanasius. For a time, however, he kept a friendly manner towards the saint, because after the murder of his brother Constans by the usurper Magnentius he had to exercise caution in order to maintain his position, and he was glad to make use of the influence of Athanasius over the common people.

At another synod held at Milan in 355 the emperor was present behind a curtain and finally rushed into the assembly with drawn sword. Consequently this synod also passed such decrees as he desired. He never was complaisant or exiled or thrown into prison. Pope Liberius called the Synod of Arles (353) to adjust the matter, but Constantius terrified the bishops, so that Athanasius was declared guilty and deposed.

At another synod held at Milan in 355 the emperor was present behind a curtain and finally rushed into the assembly with drawn sword. Consequently this synod also passed such decrees as he desired. He never was complaisant or exiled or thrown into prison. Pope Liberius, however, had not confirmed these decrees, and as he resolutely refused to give his approval he was banished to Bercea in Thrace; several Italian bishops, as well as Hosius of Cordova and Hilary of Poitiers, were also exiled. Athanasius fled into the wilderness. From this time Constantius deposed bishops according to his whim and appointed in their stead others who were his tools. He was a mouthpiece for the most contradictory dogmas and formulas; for example, he favoured both the Anomoeans and the Semi-Arians. It is true that at the Synod of Constantinople (360) he avoided showing himself an open partisan of the strict Arians, but soon after, when Meletius of Antioch was deposed, he openly accepted their confession of faith. He seemed to have clearly in mind only one aim: the destruction of Catholic doctrine.

Hilary of Poitiers is not unjust when he describes Constantius ("Contra Constantium impetratorem", L., X, 578 sqq.) as excessively presumptuous, ruthless towards God, the Church, and, although apparently a Christian, yet an enemy of his Church; one who drew up confessions of faith yet who lived contrary to the faith, like an "impious person who does not know what is sacred, who drives the good from the dioceses in order to give these to the wicked, who by intrigues encourages discord, who hates yet wishes to avoid suspicion, who lies but wishes no one to see it, who is outwardly friendly but within lacks all kindness of heart, who in reality does only what he wishes yet wishes to conceal from everyone what it is that he wishes". Constantius died of an illness while engaged in a campaign against his nephew Julian; shortly before his death he had been baptized by the Arian Bishop Euzèus.


Klemens Lößler.

**Coptic literature.**—Since the publication of the article Egypt (above V, 329-363), under which Coptic literature was treated, important discoveries have been made, and new portions of the Sinaitic Version from manuscripts known already have been given to the public by very competent scholars.

**The Morgan collection.**—The most important of
some of the manuscripts so far known of that version and on that account it may prove of considerable value for textual criticism.

Liturgy.—Over 100 homilies, discourses, eulogies, Acts of martyrs, lives of saints, and miscellaneous treatises, to be read in church on the various Sundays and feasts of the liturgical year. These have been recently classified by categories of feast, retaining, however, in each category, the order of the calendar.

(1) Feasts of Our Lord: Nativity (Choiæ 29 = Dec.), discourse by Demetrius, Archbishop of Antioch; Epiphany (Tybi 11 = Jan.), two discourses by Zosimus and St. Peter of Alexandria; Passion, discourse by St. Athanasius of Alexandria; Resurrection (Holy Saturday, Easter Sunday, Easter Wednesday, and Whitunday), one discourse by Evodius, Archbishop of Rome (probably error for Antioch), one by St. John Chrysostom, and five discourses by St. Cyril of Jerusalem; Pentecost, discourse by St. Stephen of Antioch; Ascension, discourse by St. Athanasius; Pentecost, discourse by St. Athanasius.

(2) Feasts of the Holy Cross (Thoth 17 = 14 Sept.), discourse by St. Cyril of Jerusalem, also a discourse by Theophilius of Alexandria on the Cross and the Good Thief, not assigned to any date. (2) Feasts of the Blessed Virgin Mary: Nativity and Death (Tybi 21 = 16 Jan.), discourse by St. Cyril of Jerusalem; Assumption (Mesor 16 = 15 Aug.), discourse by Theophilus of Alexandria; Dormition of the Virgin (Choiæ 22 = 18 Dec., Feast of the Annunciation?), discourse by Archelaus, Bishop of Neapolis; St. Gabriel's Investiture in Heaven, by St. Stephen; St. Michael, patron saint of the monastery (Athyr 12 = 8 Nov.), two discourses by Macarius, Bishop of Thébais and Severus of Antioch; St. Michael's Investiture in Heaven, by St. John the Evangelist; three discourses by St. Gregory the Theologian, also one by St. Athanasius on St. Michael and St. Gabriel. (4) Feasts of Apostles: The Four Incorruptible Spirits; The Four Incorruptable Men (Athyr 8 = 1 Nov.), discourse by St. John Chrysostom; The Twenty-four Elders (Athyr 24 = 20 Nov.),
discourse by Proclus of Cyzicus. (5) Feasts of Patriarchs and Prophets: Isaac (Mesori 24 = 17 Aug.), Joseph (without date), his history by Ephraim the Anchorite; Jeremiah (without date), Paralipomena.

(6) Feasts of Saints of the Gospels and Acts: St. John the Baptist (Thoth 2 = 30 Aug.), discourse by Theodore, Archbishop of Alexandria; Sts. Peter and Paul (Epiph 5 = 29 June), discourse by Severianus of Gabala, the Twelve Apostles, St. Mark, and Sts. Peter and Paul (see ibid.); St. Stephen, the Life of Chrysostom, together with his Letters and Life of St. Mark (acephalous; author unknown. In Cairo); St. Stephen [no date in the Lectionary (see above)], Stoning of St. Stephen (Thoth 15 = 12 Sept.), Life (σωφρονία).

(7) Feasts of Martyrs: Shadrach and Brothers (Phaophi 7 = 4 Oct.), Acts of martyrdom; Cyprian and Justina (Phaophi 20 = 17 Oct.), Conversion of Cyprian, his Acts of martyrdom; Menas (Athy 10 = 6 Nov.), Acts of martyrdom, eulogy by John, Archbishop of Alexandria, miracles; Cosmas and Damianus (Athy 22 = 18 Nov.), Acts of martyrdom (acephalous); Mercurius (Athy 25 = 21 Nov.), Acts of martyrdom, two eulogies by Aecarius of Neo-Caesarea and St. Basil of Cesarea, Faese and Thecla (Choiac 8 = 4 Dec.), Acts of martyrdom; Ptelemon (Choiac 15 = 21 Dec.); Eulogies; Acts of martyrdom; Leonius the Arab and Publius (Tybi 1 = 27 Dec.), Acts of martyrdom; Theodore the Anatolian, Leonius the Arab and Panegyris (Tybi 12 = 7 Jan.), Acts of martyrdom; Philotheus (Tybi 16 = 11 Jan.), Acts of martyrdom; Apa Ioule and Ptelemon (Tybi 21 = 16 Jan.), Acts of martyrdom; Apa Elia (Phaophi 16 = 14 April), Acts of martyrdom, eulogy by Stephen of Hué (both in Cairo); Victor, son of Romans (Phaophi 27 = 22 April), eulogy by Theopemptos, Archbishop of Antioch; Colubius (Pachón 24 = 19 May), Acts of martyrdom, eulogy by Isaac, Bishop of Antinóoou; Phobamön (Payni 1 = 26 May), Acts of martyrdom, miracles; Claudius (Payni 11 = 5 June), Acts of martyrdom, eulogy by Severus of Antioch, two eulogies by Constantine of Siout; Epiana (Epiph 8 = 2 July), Acts; Nabara [same date], Acts (in Cairo); Theodore Stratechét (Epiph 20 = 14 July), Acts of martyrdom, narrative by Anastasius, Bishop of Euchaitos; The Seven Sleepers (Mesori 20 = 13 Aug.), Acts of martyrdom, Isidorus, his mother Sophis, and his sister Euphemia (no date legible); Acts of martyrdom (Cairo). (8) Feasts of Anthanasius: Iulius (Phaophi 16 = 14 April), life by Popeh; Samuel of Kalomón (Choiac 8 = 4 Dec.), life; Archilichites (Tybi 13 = 8 Jan.), life by Eusebius “the historiographer of Rome”; Maximus and Dometius (Tybi 14 and 17 = 9 and 12 Jan.), lives by Pohui; Hilaria (Tybi 21 = 16 Jan.), life by Pambo; St. Anthony (Tybi 22 = 7 Jan.), life by St. Anthanasius, eulogy by John, Bishop of Ashmunein; Longinus and Lucius (Meschir 2 = 27 Jan.), lives by Basil, Bishop of Pemje; Phosonius (Pachon 14 = 9 May), life (acephalous); Onuphrius (Payni 16 = 10 June), life; Apolló (Payni 20 = 14 June), eulogy by Stephen, Bishop of Hué.

(9) Feasts of Bishops: Macarius of Thkou [no date, Phaophi 21 = 18 Oct.], more probably, however, on the same day as Dioscorus of Alexandria, Thoth 7 = 26 Sept., life by Marcellus of Alexandria (when in exile at Gangra); St. Anthanasius of Alexandria (Pachon 7 = 2 May), two eulogies by Constantine, Bishop of Siout; Eulogies, Bishop of Siouf (10) Miscellaneous.

It has as yet been impossible to assign the treatises to any special days of the liturgical year, but it is very likely that they, too, were once part of the Synaxary; some of them may have been read on oratorios from which most of the sketches of St. John Chrysostom, family from his friend (Luke, vii, 34 sqq.); from St. John, two homilies, one on the parable of the man who borrowed three loaves from the resurrection of Lazarus; from St. Cyril of Alexandria, homily on some passages of the Apocalypse from St. John, Archbishop of Alexandria, on the questions of theology, put to him by one of his priests, Theodore by name; from Shenute, a volume on indifference in church-going. It is needless to say here that almost every one of the treatises under sections 1 to 6 of the Synaxary is either downright apocryphal or at least based on apocryphal literature.

The British Museum’s Recent Acquisitions.—The British Museum acquired of late a number of valuable Sahidic manuscripts. Three of these, Or. 5000, Or. 5001 (both found together in a ruined monastery of Upper Egypt), and Or. 7594 (bought from a native antiquarian at Ghizer, Cairo) are on papyrus, and bear the appearance of high antiquity, especially Or. 7594, which the authorities of the British Museum date in the middle of the fourth century. The others, Or. 6780−6784, 6789−6804, 6806, 7021−7030, are on parchment, excepting a few on paper, and their dates of writing, so far as they are given, vary from A.D. 6785 to 6794. Three manuscripts from the Monastery of St. Mercurius in the desert west of Edfu (Upper Egypt). The following is a summary of contents of the twenty-five manuscripts:

Bible.—(1) Old Testament.—Deuteronomy (excepting ii, 20−24, 48; vii, 3−ix, 6; xiii, 17−xiv, 17; xviii, 11−xix, 1; xx, 6−xxii, 2; xxvi, 11−xxvii, 26, and a number of smaller lacunae); Jonas (complete), Or. 7594; The Psalter (complete, including the uncanonical Ps. cli, Or. 5000, assigned to beginning of the seventh century). (2) New Testament.—The Acts of the Apostles (excepting xxiv, 16−xxvi, 31), and a number of verses lacunose or entirely missing [Or. 7594]; The Apocalypse of St. John (excepting i, 1−8; xxi, 15−21), Or. 6803, paper, eleventh or twelfth century.

Liturgies.—Lections and antiphons for the feasts of St. Michael [Or. 6781], St. Mercurius [6801], and St. Aaron, cenobite [7029].

Synaxary.—(4) Our Lord: discourse of Demetrius, Archbishop of Antioch, on the Nativity of Our Lord [Or. 7027], an account of the Descent of Our Lord to Hell, by the Apostle Bartholomew [Or. 6804], discourse of St. Cyril of Jerusalem on the Cross [Or. 6785]; (2) The Blessing of John, Bishop of Damascus; Theophylus of Alexandria on the Blessed Virgin Mary [Or. 6780], discourse of St. Cyril of Alexandria on the same [Or. 6782], twenty-first exegesis of St. Cyril of Jerusalem on the same [Or. 6784]. (3) Angels: discourse of Theodosius, Archbishop of Alexandria, on St. Michael [Or. 6781] and Or. 7021, another discourse on the same subject by Timothy of Alexandria [Or. 7023], and another discourse on St. Gabriel [Or. 7025], continues on a fragment in the collection of Mr. Freer of Detroit, ends on Or. 6780, discourse by St. John Chrysostom on St. Raphael [Or. 7023], the investiture of Raphael, a discourse by Severus of Antioch [Or. 7028, two folios only], discourse by Timothy of Alexandria on Abaton, the angel of death [Or. 7025], (4) Apocalypse: Alexandria [Or. 7029], discourse of Celestine of Rome on the Mark at the request of St. Paul" [Or. 7023]. (5) Saints in Gospel and Acts: discourse of St. John Chrysostom on St. John the Baptist [Or. 7024], death of St. John the Apostle [* Or. 6782], the Mysteries of John the Apostle learned by him in Heaven [Or. 7020]. (6) Martyrs: martyrdom of Eustathius and Placidus [* Or. 6783], martyrdom of Mercurius [Or. 6801], fragments of the martyrdom of some miracles by St. Mercurius [ibid.], eulogy of the same by Aecarius of Casarea [ibid.], eulogy of Theodore, Archbishop of Antioch [Or. 7030]. (7) Anchorites
and censibites: Life of Cyrus by Pambo of Sece ["Or. 6782", Life of John Calyphites [ibid.], Life of Omophorius [Or. 7027], eulogy of the same by John Chrysostom of Coptos [Or. 6800]). 

8) Bishops: eulogy of Demetrius, Archbishop of Antioch, by Flavious of Ephesus ["Or. 6783", Life of Psysanthus of Coptos [Or. 7026].

9) Miscellaneous: "Asceticism" of St. Ephrem the Syrian ["Or. 6783"], epistle of the same [ibid.], three homilies of St. Athanasius—on mercy and judgment ["Or. 5001, 5", on the parable of the man who went out early on the morning to hire laborers for his vineyard [ibid., 5], and on the soul and the body [ibid., 9]; discourse of St. John Chrysostom on repentance and temperance [ibid., 1], exegesis of the same on Susanna [ibid., 2]; homily of St. Basil on the dissolution of the world and the temple of Solomon and on death [ibid., 8]; discourse of Theophilus of Alexandria on repentance and temperance, also that man must not put off repentance until surprised by death [ibid., 4]; homily pronounced by Proclus of Cyzicus in the great church of Constantinople, the Sunday before Lent, on the doctrine of Nestorius, who was present [ibid., 7]; homily of the same pronounced in the church of Anthemiou, in Constantinople, on Easter Sunday, when he was installed, while Nestorius was present [ibid.].


On Or. 5000 and Or. 5001 cf. CRUM, Catalogue of the Coptic Ms. of the Brit. Museum (London, 1903), Nos. 690-171. By J. P. BUDGE. The earliest known Coptic Poetlar in the Dialect of Upper Egypt from the unique Pappusos orizental 3000 in the Brit. Museum (London, 1908); IV., Coptic Homilies in the dialect of Upper Egypt (from Or. 5001 text and English tr., London, 1910). On Or. 7949 and Or. 6803 cf. WALLIS BUDGE, Coptic Biblical Texts of Upper Egypt, with ten plates (London, 1912), with contributions by KENTON and BELL. On the St. Mercurius (Edia) collection, cf. RESTAFAZZI, Light of Egypt, in which several of the MSS. are described and illustrated. The above account, however, is based on the writer's personal, though cursory inspection of most of the manuscripts. For those marked with an asterisk (*) he had to depend on the list kept in the Oriental Room of the British Museum.

H. HÜVERNAUT

Crawford, Francis Marion, novelist, b. of American parents at Bagni di Luce, Italy, 2 Aug., 1854; d. at his home near Sorrento, Italy, 9 April, 1909. In early manhood he became a convert to the Catholic Faith. His father, Thomas Crawford, was a distinguished sculptor; his mother, Louisa Ward, was a sister of Mrs. Julia Ward Howe. The greater part of his youth was passed at Rome, and, after having studied in various colleges in America, England, and Germany, he terminated his studies in the Roman University, where he attended the lectures in Sanskrit and comparative philology given by the learned Professor Lignana. At the same time he was occupied with English literature. He afterwards passed four years and a half in the East Indies and the United States as journalist, critic, and finally novelist, up to the time of his marriage in 1884, when he took up his residence at the villa he had bought and remodelled for himself near Sorrento on the Bay of Naples.

With the publication in 1882 of "Mr. Isaacs", his first and in some respects most characteristic novel, he suddenly leaped into fame. While it was running through the press Crawford began a more carefully composed novel, "Dr. Claudius" (1883), which more than repeated the success of "Mr. Isaacs". His third novel, "A Roman Singer", ran similarly through the pages of the "Atlantic Monthly" and was published in book form in 1885. It was followed by the appearance of "What It Is", a work in which he presented his theories as expressed in "Mr. Isaacs". This was followed by "Mr. Crawford's true field, the description of Italian life and character with its many cosmopolitan, and especially its American and English, affiliations. He was the author of some forty novels and one play, "Francesca da Rimini", and his publications commanded a larger sale than those of any contemporary writer of fiction in England or in the United States. Besides those noted above, some of his most successful novels were the following: "Zoraster" (1885); "A Tale of a Lonely Parish" (1886); "Saracenessa" (1887); "Marzio's Crucifix" (1887); "Paul Patoff" (1887); "Greifenstein" (1889); "Sant' Iorio" (1889); "A Cigarette Maker's Romance" (1890); "The Witch of Prague" (1891); "Don Juan" (1892); "Mistress of Study" (1893); "The Ralstons" (1895); "Corleone" (1897); "Via Crucis" (1899); "In the Palace of the King" (1900); "Marietta, A Maid of Venice" (1901); "The Heart of Rome" (1903); "Whosoever Shall Offend" (1904); "Soprano, A Portrait" (1905); "Fair Margaret" (1905); "The Primadonna" (1907); and "The Diva's Ruby" (1908). Crawford did not confine his attention to fiction. History, biography, and description are represented in his: "Constantinople" (1905); "Ave, Roma Immortalis" (1895); "The Rulers of the South" (1900)—renamed "Sicily, Calabria and Malta" (1904); "The Life of Pope Leo XIII" (1901); and "Gleanings from Venetian History" (1905). In 1904 he published an essay entitled "The Novel: What it is", in which he gives his views upon the art of which he was a master.

While Marion Crawford in his public life always professed himself a Catholic, he can scarcely be called a Catholic novelist, and his treatment of Catholic subjects in several of his works does not recommend itself to his coreligionists. In his Philip II, for example, he follows the traditional Protestant view and represents Philip as a brutal and unscrupulous tyrant, cruel, sensual, and base. During his last illness, Marion Crawford received all the comforts of religion. He chose the neighbouring chapel of the Franciscans for the ceremonies of his requiem.

Fraser, A Diplomatist's Wife in Many Lands, I (New York, 1910); in: Career of Crawford in Outdoors (17 April, 1908), biographical and chronological list of Crawford's Works in November (15 April, 1906); Crawford's Influence on Literature in Forum (May, 1909); Egan, Francis Marion Crawford in The Ave Maria (9 Sept., 1900). E. F. SPILLANE.

Cross, Daughters of the, a Belgian religious congregation founded in 1833 at Liége, by Jean-Guillaume Habets, curé of the Holy Cross, and Mlle. Jeanne Haze (later Mère Marie-Thérèse). The institute is under the protection of the Blessed Virgin and St. Teresa, and its rules are based on those of St. Ignatius. The nuns, who received papal recognition on 1 Oct., 1845, and had their statutes approved by the Holy See on 9 May, 1851, recite the Office of the Blessed Virgin daily. They make perpetual vows, which are renewed annually on 9 Sept. The chief end of the institute is to honour Christ in His Passion and suffering and supporting members and to exercise devotion to Our Lady of Sorrows. The main work of the Sisters is the education of poor girls, but they have also established orphanages, and homes for the poor; they nurse the sick, and have shown their devotion on the battlefield in the German wars of 1860.
and 1870. At present they have 40 establishments in Belgium, 18 in the German Empire, 12 in India, and 16 in England, whether they first went in 1863.

In April, 1899, they opened a new English novitiate at Chelsea, in London, and in 1872 a Spanish house at La Puye on 27 February, 1872, and died there on 8 Feb., 1876, having passed forty-three years in religion. The process of her beatification has been commenced and the decree for the "Commissione Introdutionis Cause" was signed by Pius X on 13 Dec., 1911.

CROSS, Daughters of the, a French institute. The first steps towards the foundation of this society were taken in 1625 at Roy, Picardy, by Pierre Percie Recin, Françoise Uale, and Marie Fanier to provide for the Christian education of girls. The members were not bound by vows. After a happy beginning the organization was almost wrecked by a series of civil misfortunes. A few years later, however, some of its adherents came in contact with Mme. Marie H6uilier de Villeneuve, who became interested in their work and was encouraged to proceed. St. Vincent de Paul, when he established a house near Paris, in 1651, and with the approval of Archbishop Jean-François de Gondi of Paris, introduced the obligation of making vows. This innovation was opposed by the older houses, and led to the formation of two branches of the society, one secular, and the other religious; papal approbation was obtained for the latter in 1668. Both institutions spread rapidly throughout France, under diocesan control, and noteworthy constitutions were drawn up by Mgr. de Rochebonne, Bishop of Noyon, in 1728.

During the French Revolution the sisters were utterly dispersed. A community was established again at St. Quentin on 23 March, 1828; it continued, however, to languish, till Mgr. Simony, Bishop of St. Omer, reorganized the institute, basing his rules partly on those of St. Ignatius, and partly on the old regulations. These were approved by the Holy See on 15 April, 1847. Thereafter the organization spread widely and branches were established eventually at La Louviere, Belgium, and in England at Boscombe, Southsea, and Ryde.

Cross, Mère de la Croix pendant la Révolution (Paris, 1905); HEBERCHER, Die Orden und Kongregationen, 3 (Paderborn, 1908), 342; HÉVOT, Dict. des ordres religieux, 4 (Paris, 1890), 333-42; STEELE, Cyclopedia of Great Britain (London, 1690), 232-5.

A. A. MacÉRLEAN.

Cuyó, Virgin of, at Mendoza, Argentine Republic. Historians tell us that the statue of the Virgin of Cuyó, styled Nuestra Señora de Cuyó or Nuestra Señora del Carmen de Mendoza, was venerated from the times of the earliest Spanish settlers. Though its origin is uncertain, its antiquity admits of no doubt. According to V. Gambón this statue is probably the one venerated by the Franciscans in the province of Santiago (1778-1850), to whom more than to any other single person the South American republics owe their independence, had great devotion to Our Lady of Cuyó. After confronting Napoleon in Spain, San Martín returned to his native country at the outbreak of the War of Independence to organize the forces of his country. Possessed of a fine organization and possessing the full confidence of his countrymen, he soon gathered about him a little army, which he led to invariable success in battle, until his good fortune was checked by the Viceroy of Peru. Withdrawing to the Province of Cuyo (the territory which now includes the three Provinces of San Luis, San Juan, and Mendoza), San Martín soon strengthened his forces previous to his invasion of Chile. Before crossing the Andes he ordered the statue of Our Lady of Cuyó to be brought from the church and placed in a conspicuous position. As his troops passed in review before the statue, every man jubilantly proclaiming Our Lady as his special patron in the campaign, San Martín, confident of victory, led his army across the Andes. The Spaniards believed on this occasion that the habitants of Chile flocked to his standard, and with colors flying followed their liberator into the capital, Santiago. The famous victories of Chacabuco, 12 Feb., 1817, and of Maypá, 5 Apr., 1818, followed. From the scene of his victories, San Martín sent his commander's staff, the insignia of his position, as a votive offering of thanksgiving to Our Lady and to the superior of the Franciscans there he addressed the following letter under date of 12 Aug., 1812:

"The remarkable protection granted to the Army of the Andes by its Patron and General, Our Lady of Cuyó, cannot fail to be observed. I am obliged as a Christian to acknowledge the favour and to present to Our Lady, who is venerated in your Reverence's church, my staff of command and which I hereby send for it belongs to her and may it be a testimony of her protection to our Army."

Three years later San Martín, accompanied by Bernardino O'Higgins, marched into Peru, entered Lima, drove the resisting Spaniards into the interior, and declared Peru independent. San Martín died in France, but his body was brought back to his native land and the Argentine Republic placed in a mausoleum in the cathedral at Buenos Aires. His love for Our Lady of Cuyó has made the statue famous throughout the country. At the suggestion of Leonardo M. Maldonado, O.S.F., the Argentinos asked the pope's permis-
tion to crown the statue. Pius X readily gave his consent, and, in accordance with the pontifical decree of 21 Dec., 1910, the solemn coronation took place 8 Sept., 1911. The ceremony was attended by the most eminent men of the country. The crown of gold is said to be worth more than $75,000.

Mirre, Historia de San Martín y de la emancipación sud-americanas (Buenos Aires, 1869), abbr. tr. by Pilking (London, 1893), xii; Estrada, Lecturas de historia argentina, II (Buenos Aires, 1880), 183; Espejo, Vida de San Martín: El pese de los Andes (Buenos Aires, 1882); Otero, Marta y la República Argenta-
tina: Academia de la Plata (Buenos Aires, 1904); Cath. Reading (June, 1895); Yani, Otero, and Gambón in La Semana (Buenos Aires, Sept. 11, 1912); Corrigan, Lands of the Southern Cross (Washington, 1912), 141-2.

William Furlong.

D

Dabrowski, Joseph, founder of the Sts. Cyril and Methodius Seminary, Detroit, Michigan, b. at Zol-
tana, Russian Poland; d. at Detroit, 15 Feb., 1903. He studied at the Gymnasium of Lublin and at the University of Warsaw. During the Polish Rebellion of 1863 he participated in many engagements, and in 1864 fled to Dresden; thence to Lucerne and Berne where he continued his studies in mathematics. Going to Rome, he came under the direction of the famous Resurrectionist, Father Semenenko, and was ordained priest, 1 August, 1869. In 1870 he went to America, and in a letter dated 22 Jan., from St. Francis Seminary, Milwauke, to Father Semenenko he betrays a remarkable grasp of the demoralized con-
ditions among the Poles in the United States, of whom he had actually seen so little. He urged the Resurrectionists to come to Chicago or Milwaukee and there establish schools of higher education whence they might send out missionaries to the scattered Poles. In 1870 he was appointed pastor of Polonia, Wisconsin, where for five years he fought against the unfortunate conditions existing in one of the oldest Polish communities in the United States. Unable to close the demoralizing inns about the church he obtained by gift from an Irishman twenty acres of land for the erection of new parish buildings and abandoned the old site. In 1879 the rectory was destroyed by fire and in 1880 fire totally destroyed the church and the new rectory. Undismayed, Father Dąbrowski rebuilt all. In 1882 failing health forced him to resign and leave for Detroit, Michigan. In 1874 he introduced into the United States the Felician Sisters from Cracow, whose community multiplied its branches throughout the country welcoming the immigrants, teaching thousands of Polish children, and caring for a multitude of Polish orphans and working girls.

At the suggestion of Cardinal Ledochowski, who was unable to meet the constant appeals of American bishops for Polish priests and ecclesiastical students, Father Leopold Mozywgerba, a Franciscan who had laboured in America and was then penitentiary of St. Peter's, Rome, went, with papal approval, to Amer-
ica and collected funds ($8000) for a Polish seminary. Being advanced in years Father Mozywgerba felt unable to prosecute the work with vigour, and en-
trusted the task to Father Dąbrowski. The latter began the building of the seminary in 1884, and on 24 July, 1885, Bishop Ryan of Buffalo in the presence of Bishop Borgess of Detroit blessed the cornerstone. The seminary was opened in 1887, and for nineteen years Father Dąbrowski was its rector. In 1902 it was enlarged, and in 1909 it was removed to Orchard Lake, Michigan. Always the champion of authority, his counsel was ever gentle and calm. He was simple, quiet, and retiring, and entirely devoted to the promo-
tion of God's glory and the welfare of his fellowmen. A few days before his death Father Dąbrowski was compelled to expel from the seminary twenty-
nine students for open rebellion. On 9 Feb., 1903, he suffered a paralytic stroke and died, grieved by the ingratitude of those whom he had served so nobly and so long.

Felix Thomas Serocki.

Dalby, Ancient See of. See Lund infra.

Dax, Diocese of, an ancient French diocese which was suppressed by the Concordat of 1801, its ter-
ritory now belonging to the Diocese of Aix and Bay-
one. It is not certain that the patron of the dio-
cese, the martyr St. Vincent, was a bishop. His cult existed in the time of Charlemagne, as is proved by a note of the Wolfenbüttel manuscript of the "Hier-
onymian MartYROlogY". The oldest account of his martyrdom is in a breviary of Dax, dating from the second half of the thirteenth century, but the author

knows nothing of the martyr's period. Excavations near Dax proved the existence of a Merovingian semi-
ary on the site of a church dedicated to St. Vincent by Bishop Gratianus. Gratianus, present at the Council of Agde (506), is the first historically known bishop. Among the other bishops of the see were St. Revelatus (early sixth century), St. Macarius (c. 1000), Cardinal Pierre Itier (1361), Cardinal Pierre de Foix (1455), founder of the University of Avignon and the Collège de Foix at Toulouse. The synodal constitutions of the ancient Diocese of Dax, published by the Abbé Degert, are of great historical interest for the study of the ancient consistory and customs of the thirteenth and fourteenth cen-
turies. M. Degert in the course of this publication has succeeded in rectifying certain errors in the epis-
copal lists of the "Gallia christiana". About 1588 St. Vincent de Paul made his first studies with the Cordeliers of Dax, but good secondary education at Dax dates only from the establishment of the Bar-

nabites in 1640.


Georges Goyau.


Descleé, Henri (1830—1879), natives of Belgium, founders of a monastery and a printing establishment. Among the religious orders, which at the close of the nineteenth century were driven out of Germany by the Kulturkampf and sought refuge in Catholic Belgium, were the Bene-
detines of a congregation established by the Wolter brothers, two German monks of St. Paul's-without-
the-Walls. With Dom Hildebrand de Hempinne, a Belgian monk of that congregation (now Abbot Pri-
mate of the Benedicite Order), Jules Desclée had been a captain of the Pontifical Zouaves. Baron John Béthune, inspired by the same motive as the Desclée brothers for the restoration of Christian art, had attached his school of St. Luke to the Institute of the Brothers of the Christian Schools; it was therefore natural for the Desclée brothers to look to a reli-
gious order for the realization of their plan, and the traditions of the Benedicite Order fitted in perfectly with their designs. Moreover, a Count de Hempi-
time had been amongst the founders of the first school of St. Luke (1862). Accordingly the brothers chose a
pictuesque site on an estate of Henry Desècle's in the Province of Namur, for the erection of a monastery in which to establish the monks of Beuron. The monastery of Maredsous, constructed in the purest Gothic style of the thirteenth century after the plans of Baron Béthune, is one of the finest and most remarkable masterpieces produced in Belgium by the movement for the restoration of the architectural art of the Middle Ages. The Jesuits occupied the buildings in 1571, and had there till 1802, and 1902. The monks have also taken an active part in the reform of the religious chant.

The Desècle brothers also founded an important printing establishment at Tournai, under the title of the Society of St. John the Evangelist, their object being to restore Christian art in liturgical publications. The aesthetic principles by which their enterprise was to be directed were those of the Middle Ages. Here also Baron John Béthune assisted them. At first the society relied upon English workmen, compositors, and printers, England being the country in which the old traditions had been best preserved. The first publications attracted the attention of connoisseurs, and the technical perfection of the work soon earned for the house a world-wide reputation. The Society, following first the work of the Rev. Dom Poërther, and afterwards the studies of the Benedictine Abbé de la Croix, has given the re-establishment of the liturgical chant, commonly called "plain chant". These editions served as a basis for the edition brought out by the Vatican printing press, and imposed by Pius X on the universal Church. About 1880 the Desècle brothers resolved to apply to other branches of Catholic literature the same principles of artistic restorations having with such success in the liturgical domain. Under the title of the Society of St. Augustine they founded a separate business, devoted to the publication of all kinds of books relating to ecclesiastical studies, ascetic theology, religious history and literature, hagiography, art, archaeology, education, etc. The production of religious images forms also an important part of the work of the society, which possesses two establishments, one at Bruges in Belgium, and the other at Lille in France.

A. VERMEERSCH.

Devereux, John C., b. at his father's farm, The Leap, near Ennisforthly, Co. Wexford, Ireland, 5 Aug., 1774; d. at Utica, New York, on 11 Dec., 1848. He came from a patriotic and pious family, and was a son of Thomas Devereux and Catharine Corish. His brother Walter was in several battles in the Rebellion of '98, and a price set on his head; while his brother James was killed in the battle of Vinegar Hill. His sister Catherine became Superiress of the Presentation Convent, Ennisforthly, Co. Wexford. Devereux about 1797 gave dancing lessons in Connecticut, and in 1802 opened a store in Utica, New York. He was successful and became wealthy; was public spirited and enterprising. He was elected the first mayor of Utica in 1840. He and his brother Nicholas founded the Utica Savings Bank. Dr. Bagg in "The Pioneer of the West" says, "a settler of 1802 and a very prince among his fellows was John C. Devereux whose honourable career and many deeds of charity left behind him a memory as verdant as that of the green isle whence he came". He loved his Church and its institutions, and in 1813 was a trustee of St. Mary's, Albany. Visiting missionary priests always stayed at Devereux's house, where local Catholics heard Mass on Sundays. He and his brother Nicholas brought the Sisters of Charity to Utica to open an orphanage and each gave $5,000 towards the object. He was twice married but had no children; he was buried in the grounds of the Sisters of Charity.

THOMAS P. KERNAN.

Devereux, Nicholas, b. near Ennisforthly, Ireland, 7 June, 1791; d. Utica, New York, 29 Dec., 1855, was the youngest brother of John C. Devereux. Nicholas reached New York in 1806; on the first Sunday following his arrival he attended Mass at St. Peter's, Barclay Street, and put on the plate one of his last three gold coins. God blessed his generosity; when he died fifty years later he had amassed as a merchant half a million dollars. He purchased from the Holland Land Company four hundred thousand acres of land in Allegany and Cattaragus counties, New York, and started there an Irish settlement. He gave largely towards the foundation of churches, colleges, and charitable institutions. He visited Rome in 1854 accompanied by his wife, his daughter Mary, and Rev. Michael Clarke. He brought to America six Franciscan Fathers and gave them $10,000 towards building a monastery on Allegany, N. Y., which has now become the Franciscan college and seminary of St. Bonaventure. On his return from Italy he wrote a letter to the New York "Freeman's Journal" offering to be one of one hundred persons who would each give $1,000 towards founding a seminary at Rome, for the education of American priests. He had many conversations with Cardinal Wiseman who promised to use his influence with Pius IX to carry out the project. After his death his widow carried out his wishes and thus was begun the foundation of the American College, Rome.

Nicholas Devereux was a lover of the Holy Scriptures and read the entire Bible through seventeen times. To encourage copies of it, he had an edition of it printed at Utica at his own expense. The plates of this edition were afterwards purchased by Messrs. Sadlier, of New York, and about 40,000 copies printed. He taught Sunday-school in St. John's Church, Utica, and gave a copy of the New Testament to any boy or girl who learned to read it. He also organized the first meetings of the Ancient Order of Hibernians. He married Mary D. Butler. His daughter Hannah married United States Senator Francis Kernan; his daughter Mary became a Sister of Mercy and laboured for thirty years in the convents in Houston and 81st streets, New York. Nicholas Devereux was very charitable and hospitable—a cultured, pious, progressive Irish-American. He was proud of his nationality and of his faith, and this pride was expressed in action whenever and wherever the opportunity arose. He was always glad to help the Church, deeming it a privilege to give and thus to be the instrument used by Providence in establishing and building up our Catholic institutions. A noted instance of his spontaneous generosity refers back to the early days of the Church in Connecticut. Happening to be at Hartford one Sunday he learned that owing to the bigotry and Know-nothing sentiment in the town, it was impossible for the parishioners to obtain a certain piece of property for their church, as they were too few and too poor to provide the ready cash demanded. Devereux, though a stranger, did not need this $10,000; he immediately advanced the required sum of $10,000, without asking or receiving any assurance that the money would ever be returned to him, though the grateful pioneer Catholics did in fact repay him later.

THOMAS P. KERNAN.

Deza, Diego, theologian, archbishop, patron of Christopher Columbus, b. at Toro, 1444; d. 1523.
DIOCES

34

DIOCES

Entering the Order of St. Dominie in his youth, he became successively: professor of theology at St. Stephen's, Salamanca; tutor to Prince John, son of Ferdinand and Isabella; Bishop of Zamora, of Salamanca, of Jaén, of Palencia; Archbishop of Seville (1505). In 1523 he was appointed Archbishop of Toledo and Primate of Spain, but died before he had taken possession of that see. He left several theological works, the principal one being a "Defensorium Doctoris Angelici, S. Th. Aquanatis" (Seville, 1491). Historians generally have not emphasized the importance of Deza's friendship for Columbus and the mission friendship of the Jesuits over the discovery of America. In a letter dated 21 Dec., 1504, Columbus wrote to his son Diego: "The Lord Bishop of Palencia (Diego Deza) has always favoured me and has desired my glory ever since I came into Castile." Then he added this most significant declaration: "He is the cause of their Highnesses' possessing the Indies and of my remaining in Castile, when I was already on the road with the intention of leaving it."

Mandonnet, Les Dominicains et la decouverte de l'Amrique (Paris, 1893); O'Neil, The Columbian Celebration (Louisville, 1893); Lewis, Le voyage et les voyages de Christopher Columbus (New York, 1883); Tarducci, The Life of Christopher Columbus, tr. by J. Henley (1890); Trachtenberg, Christopher Columbus (New York: 1893); Touron, Histoire des hommes illustres de Saint-Dom., 111 (Paris, 1746), 732; Quezet & Eckard, Scriptores Ord. Prud., 1 (Paris, 1791), 51.

D. J. Kennedy

Diocese.—Pope Pius X recognizing how necessary it is for the Church to develop in proportion to the opening up of new regions through facilities for communication, and the consequent wave of emigration, has continued the policy of Leo XIII, and that of his predecessors. The number of diocesan Catholics has increased by leaps and bounds, and the diocesan and religious establishment has increased in accordance with the increase in the population. As a result many dioceses have come into being since this encyclical was begun. The following list gives a brief account of the dioceses not described above, and in a few instances notes changes of boundaries of sees already described (see Prefecture Apostolic and Vicariate Apostolic, infra).

Amer, Diocese of (Ameriensis).—On 22 May, 1913, the Prefecture Apostolic of Arajopota (q. v.) was erected into a diocese, suffragan to Agra. The see was fixed at the town of Aimer, which gives its name to the new diocese; the ecclesiastical boundaries are unchanged. Mgr. Henri Caumont, Capuchin, in religion R. P. Fortunatus a Turone was appointed first bishop, 22 May, 1913.

Ibika, Diocese of (Ikerens), in Kurdistan, a Chaldean see united to that of Amid on 23 April, 1895, from which it was separated on 24 Feb., 1910. It has been entrusted temporarily to the government of Mgr. Joseph Emmanuel Thomas, Patriarch of Babylon, who is empowered to appoint a vicar removable ad nutum to rule the diocese, which has 8 priests, 7 stations, 2 schools, and a Catholic population of 1,500.

Alexandria, Diocese of (Alexandrinensis), in U.S.A., see Natchitoches, Diocese of.

Alexandria, Diocese of (Alexandrinensis in America), Canada.—To prevent ambiguity owing to the existence of the Diocese of Alexandria in the U.S.A., the official name of the Canadian see was changed on 25 Nov., 1910, to Alexandria in Ontario.

Andros, Diocese of (Andrensis), is administered by the Bishop of Tinos and Mykonos (q. v.).

Aracati, Diocese of (Aracatensis), in Brazil, suffragan of São Salvador de Bahia, erected on 15 Dec., 1909. It comprises the State of Sergipe (area 15,000 sq. miles), with 550,000 inhabitants in 28 parishes. It is composed of 5 small parts of the Archdiocese of São Salvador de Bahia. Mgr. José Thomé Gomes da Silva, b. at Martino, Rio Grande do Norte, Brazil, 4 Aug., 1873, ordained, 15 Nov., 1896, appointed to the see, 12 May, 1911, is the first bishop.

Barquisimeto, Diocese of, also called Carabobo (q. v. infra).

Bismarck, Diocese of (Bismarkiensis), see this volume supra, s. v.

Botucatu, Diocese of (Botucatuensis), in Brazil, suffragan of São Paulo, erected 7 June, 1908; it comprises 52 parishes in the southwestern part of the State of São Paulo, previously part of the Archdiocese of São Paulo. Its cathedral is dedicated to Our Lady of Sorrows. Mgr. Lucio Antunes da Souza, b. at São Sebastião de Rio Verde, Minas Geraes, 13 April, 1863; ordained, 21 Dec., 1891; appointed to the see, 15 Nov., 1908, is the first bishop.

Cajamarca, Diocese of (Cajamarcensis), in Peru, suffragan of Lima, erected in 1909; it comprises the Department of Cajamarca (area 12,100 sq. miles), with a population of 412,000, which was previously part of the Dioceses of Chachapoyas and Trujillo. The town of Cajamarca (population 12,000) is situated in the Andes, 8,700 feet high. It was first settled by Atahualpa, who was captured by Pizarro. The town contains 6 churches, that of Santa Catalina being the cathedral, and has 6 primary schools for boys with 900 pupils, and 4 for girls with 300 pupils; there are 150 students in the secondary school of San Ramón, an old Bethlehemite convent. Mgr. Francisco de Paula Grosso, b. at Cajamarca, 8 March, 1872; ordained, 17 July, 1898, consecrated on 19 October, 1908, is the first bishop; he resides at Cajamarca in Cajamarca.

Cali, Diocese of (Caliensis), in Colombia, see this volume supra, s. v.

Calgary, Diocese of (Calgariensis), in Canada, suffragan of Edmonton, erected on 30 Nov., 1912; it was previously the southern portion of the Diocese of St. Albert. Its boundaries are: the Province of Alberta and Saskatchewan; south, the Canadian and United States frontier; west, British Columbia; north, the line separating the series of townships XXX and XXXI. On 1 June, 1913, Right Rev. John Thomas MacNally, D.D., ordained on 4 April, 1896, parish priest of Almonte, Lanark, Ontario, in the Diocese of Ottawa, was consecrated at Rome, first Bishop of Calgary.

Camagüey, Diocese of (Camagüeyensis), in Cuba, suffragan of Santiago de Cuba, erected on 10 Dec., 1912. It comprises the Province of Camagüey (area 10,400 sq. miles), with a population of 121,000, which was previously part of the Diocese of Santiago de Cuba. The town of Camagüey contains 35,000 inhabitants, a Parish Institute, several convents, and an ancient Catholic hospital, San Lazarro.

Campanha, Diocese of (Camphaniensis), in Brazil, suffragan of Mariana, erected in 1907; it lies in the State of Minas Geraes, and is bounded on the north and east by the Rio Grande, on the west by the Rivers Urvo and Rio Sapekaly, and on the south by the frontier of the Archdiocese of São Paulo, on the frontier of the Archdiocese of Pouso Alegre. It contains 39 parishes and was previously part of the Diocese of Pouso Alegre. Mgr. João d'Almeida Ferrão, born at Campanha, 14 Aug., 1853; ordained, 25 June, 1876; appointed to the see,
DOICIOSE 35

29 April, 1909; and consecrated on 12 Sept. following is the first bishop.

CAMPINAS, DIOCESE OF (CAMPINENSIS), in Brazil, suffragan of São Paulo, erected on 7 June, 1908. It has 35 parishes formerly part of the Archdiocese of São Paulo. The town of Campinas contains 16,000 inhabitants. Mgr. João Baptista Correia Nery is the first bishop. He was born at Campinas, 6 Oct., 1863; ordained, 11 April, 1886; appointed to the see of Spirito Santo, 22 Aug., 1896; consecrated on 1 Nov. following; transferred, 18 May, 1901, to the see of Campinas, 1908.

CARABOBO, DIOCESE OF (DE CARABOBO), in Venezuela, suffragan of Caracas, erected on 1 May, 1847. It was formerly called the Diocese of Barquisimeto (q.v.), but by a Decree of 12 Feb., 1907, the episcopal residence was changed to Valencia, the capital of the State of Carabobo, and the name of the see was changed to Carabobo. The present bishop is Mgr. Aguedo Felipe Alvarado, b. at Bobora, 5 Feb., 1845; appointed 16 Aug., 1910. (See XV, 333.)

CATAMARCA, DIOCESE OF (CATAMARCENSIS), in the Argentine Republic, erected on 21 Jan., 1910; it comprises the Province of Catamarca (area, 47,530 sq. miles), with 107,000 inhabitants, and the Territory of Jujuy (area, 5,100,000 sq. miles), with 23,000 inhabitants (mostly Indians). See TUCUMÁN, XV, 85.

CORPORIS CHRISTI, DIOCESE OF (CORPORIS CHRISTI), in Texas, U. S. A., suffragan of New Orleans, erected on 23 March, 1912, before which it had formed the Vicariate Apostolic of Brownsville (q.v.). At the beginning of the year 1913 there were in the diocese 73 churches and chapels, 35 priests, 19 of whom are Capuchins; 152 religious sisters, with 9 missions, 5 academies with 1150 pupils, and a Catholic population of 82,400 out of 116,850 inhabitants. Rt. Rev. Paul J. Nussbaum C. P. (b. Philadelphia, 1870) was consecrated first bishop on 20 May, 1913.

CERRIEN, DIOCESE OF (CERRIENSIS), in the Argentine Republic, suffragan of Buenos Aires, erected on 23 Sept., 1910; it comprises the Provinces of Corrientes (area, 31,800 sq. miles), with 322,000 inhabitants, and Misiones (area, 8500 sq. miles), with 44,000 inhabitants, which were formerly part of the Diocese of Paraná (q.v.). At the time of the separation Cerrito was a vicariate forane, with 20 parishes, while Misiones had 1 parish and 3 chaplaincies. Mgr. Luis A. Niella, b. at Cerrito, 24 April, 1874; ordained, 30 Oct., 1896; consecrated, 9 Feb., 1911; consecrated, 4 June, 1911, is the first bishop.

COBURHÁ, DIOCESE OF (COBURHENSI), in Brazil, suffragan of Cuyabá, erected on 10 March, 1910. It was formerly part of the Diocese of Cuyabá. The town of Coburhá, situated on the Rio Paraguay, in the southwest of the State of Mato Grosso, is strongly fortified and contains about 15,000 inhabitants. The principal churches are those of the Nossa Senhora de la Candelaria and Nossa Senhora de los Remedios. The first bishop is Mgr. Cirilo de Paula Freitas, who was born at Capellinha, Matto Grosso, 15 March, 1860; ordained, 30 May, 1885; appointed assistant Bishop of Cuyabá and titular Bishop of Eucaripa, 27 March, 1905; he was consecrated on 7 Jan., 1906, and transferred to Coburhá on 13 March, 1911.

CROOKSTON, DIOCESE OF (CROOKSTOENSI), in Minnesota, U. S. A., suffragan of St. Paul, erected on 31 Dec., 1909. It was formerly part of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and comprises the following counties: Becker, Beltrami, Clay, Clearwater, Hubbard, Kittson, Marshall, Mahnomen, Norman, Pennington, Polk, Red Lake, and Roseau, having an area of 16,696 sq. miles. In the diocese there are 34 priests, of whom 19 are secular; 21,117 Catholics; 52 churches, 12 stations and 4 chapels; 7 parochial schools with 995 pupils; 2 orphan asylums; 2 Indian industrial schools with 260 pupils, and 2 hospitals. The Sisters of St. Benedict have charge of the industrial schools and the hospitals; the Sisters of St. Joseph have 2 academies for girls with 310 pupils; the Benedictine Fathers have 9 missions among the Chippewa Indians. Right Rev. Timothy Corbett, b. at Mendotta, Minnesota, in 1861; ordained, 12 June, 1886; appointed to the see, 9 April, 1910; and consecrated at St. Paul on 19 May following, is the first bishop.

CUYABÁ, ARCHDIACRIOSE OF (CUYAHENSI), in Matto Grosso, Brazil, was raised to the archiepiscopal rank, 12 March, 1910, when the Diocese of São Luiz de Cárceles and Corrientes was divided into two, the present occupant of the see, Mgr. Carlos Luiz d'Amour, was born at São Luiz de Maranhão, 3 July, 1836; consecrated, 28 April, 1878, and made archbishop on 5 April, 1910.

DES MOINES, DIOCESE OF (DES MOINEENSI), suffragan of Dubuque, erected on 12 August, 1911. It comprises the 23 counties formerly forming the western half of the Diocese of Davenport. The diocese contains 60 secular priests, 3 Benedictine Fathers, 4 communities of Sisters of St. Benedict, 3 of the Sisters of Charity of the Blessed Virgin Mary, 9 of the Sisters of Mercy, who have an hospital at Des Moines, and two at Council Bluffs, 3 of the School Sisters of Notre Dame, of the Missionaries of Charity, and 2 of the Sisters of Charity of Perpetual Adoration. There are also 79 churches, 3 stations, 6 chapels, 17 parish and mission schools with 2437 pupils, 2 girls' academies and about 25,000 Catholics. The first bishop is the Right Rev. Austin Dowling, ordained, 24 June, 1891; appointed to the see, 31 Jan., 1912; and consecrated on the 1st day of March, 1912.

EDMONTON, ARCHDIACRIOSE OF (EDMONTENSI), in Canada.—On 30 Nov., 1912, when the southern half of the Diocese of St. Albert was erected into a new diocese, Calgary, the remaining portion, was erected into an archdiocese and the episcopal residence transferred from the town of St. Albert to Edmonton, which gives its name to the new metropolis. The suffragans of Edmonton are the Diocese of Calgary, and the Vicariates Apostolic of Athabaska and Mackenzie. Mgr. Emile Joseph Legal, O. M. I., born at St. Jean de Boiscaix, France, on 9 Oct., 1819, is the first archbishop.

FLORESTA, DIOCESE OF (FLORESTENSIS), in Brazil, suffragan of Olimpia, erected on 5 Dec., 1910, comprises the 18 parishes of the Diocese of Itauba, lying in the former part of the Diocese of Olimpia. Mgr. Augusto Alvare Alves da Silva, b. at Recife, 8 April, 1876; ordained in 1900; and appointed to the see on 12 May, 1911, is the first bishop.

GIBRALTAR, DIOCESE OF (GIBRALTARENSIS), in Spain, was raised from being a Vicariate Apostolic to the rank of a diocese on 19 Nov., 1910. It is immediately subject to the Holy See, and has been entrusted to the care of the Benedictines of the Monte Cassino Congregation. Right Rev. Henry Gregory Thompson, O. S. B., born at Mold, Wales, 27 March, 1871; professed, 15 Aug., 1896; appointed to the see, 10 Nov., 1910, and consecrated at Rumsate, England, on 21 Nov., 1910, is the first bishop. Gibraltar contains about 16,000 Catholics, of whom 19 are secular; and 7 churches and chapels.

HAJDU-DOROHÁ, DIOCESE OF (HADU-DOROGENSI), Greek Rite, erected on 8 June, 1912, for the Catholics of pure Greek Rite scattered through Hungary. The diocese has been endowed by the Hungarian Government, and is under the jurisdiction of the Propaganda. It comprises 8 parishes in Eperies, 70 in Munkacs, 35 in Pogaras, 1 in Gran, 44 in Grosswardein (Greek), and 4 in Szamos-Ujvár. After three years the sole liturgical language is to be ancient Greek. Hajdu-Dorohá is suffragan to the Latin See of Gran. See “Aeta Apost. Sedis”, IV (1912), 429-35.
DUPE

LIPA, Dioecese of (Lipensis), suffragan of Manila, erected on 10 April, 1910, comprises the Provinces of Batangas, Laguna, Mindoro, Tuyabas, with the districts of Infanta and Princeipe having an area of 12,-205 sq. miles. Tuyabas was formerly part of the Diocese of Nueva Cáceres. The diocese contains 75 priests, of whom several in Mindoro are Augustinians, and a few in Laguna, Minims; 72 churches and a number of mission chapels, and about 650,000 Catholics. The first bishop, Mgr. Giuseppe Petrelli, born in the Diocese of Fermo, Italy, 1871; appointed 12 Apr., 1910; consecrated 12 June, 1910.

LOURDES (Lapurdensis).—As the sanctuary of Our Lady of Lourdes is situated in the Diocese of Tarbes, the name of Lourdes, by a Decree of 29 March, 1912, has been added, merely ad honorem, to that of Tarbes in the official title of the see.

MATANZAS, Dioecese of (Matanzensis), in Cuba, suffragan of Santiago de Cuba; erected on 10 Dec., 1912, comprises the Province of Matanzas formerly part of the Diocese of San Cristóbal de la Habana. The town of Matanzas lies 54 miles east of Havana and has a population of 36,000. The first bishop is the Right Rev. Charles Warren Currier, born in St. Thomas, West Indies, 22 March, 1857, ordained 21 Nov., 1880, at Amsterdam, Holland, and consecrated at the Collegio Pio Latino Americano, Rome, on 6 July, 1896.

MONTESCLAROS, Dioecese of (Montesclarensis), in Brazil, suffragan of Mariana, erected on 10 Dec., 1910. It was separated from the Diocese of Diamantina, and comprises the northern portion of the old diocese, lying beyond the rivers Jacquetahy, Jequitinhonha, Machinhos, São Francisco, and Uruçua. The first bishop is Mgr. João Antonio Pimenta, b. at Capoeira, State of Minas, 12 Nov., 1859; ordained, 10 June, 1883; consecrated, 20 May, 1906, as coadjutor Bishop of São Pedro do Rio Grande do Sul and titular Bishop of Pentacemia. He was transferred to Montesclaros on 7 March, 1911.

MONT LAURIER, Dioecese of, Canada, erected 1 Aug., 1913, comprises the former northern part of the Diocese of Ottawa, with 30,000 inhabitants, 50 priests, and 36 churches. Mgr. F.-X. Brunet is the first bishop.

NATAL, Dioecese of (Natalensis), in Brazil, suffragan of Olinda; erected on 11 Nov., 1900. It comprises the State of Rio Grande do Norte, having an area of 12,196 sq. miles and a population of 407,000 inhabitants. This territory was formerly part of the Diocese of Paraíba. The town of Natal is a seaport, lying about 100 miles north of Pernambuco, and contains 13,700 inhabitants. The first bishop is Mgr. Joaquim Antonio de Almeida, b. at Goianinha, Rio Grande do Norte, 17 Aug., 1868; ordained, 12 Dec., 1894; consecrated Bishop of Piauí, 4 Feb., 1906; and transferred to Natal on 23 Oct., 1910.

OLINDA, Archidioecese of (Olivensis), in Brazil,—On 5 Dec., 1910, the Diocese of Olinda (q. v.) was raised to the archiepiscopal rank. Its suffragan sees are Floresta, Fortaleza, Natal, and Paraíba. Mgr. Luiz Ramon da Silva Britto is the first archbishop.

SAN MIGUEL, Dioecese of (Sancti Michaelis), in Salvador, suffragan of San Salvador, erected on 11 Feb., 1913. It is bounded on the north by Honduras, on the east by Honduras and the Bay of Fonseca, on the south by the Pacific Ocean, and on the west by the Rio Lempa; thus it comprises the Provinces of San Miguel, La Unión, Morazan, and Usulután, formerly part of the Diocese of San Salvador. The town of San Miguel has a population of 25,000.

SAN SALVADOR, Archidioecese of (Santissimi Salvatori).—By a Decree of 11 Feb., 1913, the Diocese of San Salvador (q. v.), was withdrawn from the metropolitan jurisdiction of Guatemala, and its territory divided into three parts; the western portion becoming the Diocese of Santa Ana, the eastern that of San Miguel, and the central retaining the name of San Salvador. Santa Ana and San Miguel were made suffragans to San Salvador. The archdiocese now comprises the Provinces of Cabanas, Chalatenango, Cuscatlán, La Libertad, La Paz, San Salvador, and San Vicente. The first archbishop is Mgr. Antonio Adolfo Pérez, b. at San Salvador on 26 March, 1880.

SANTA ANA, Dioecese of (Sancte Anne), in Salvador, suffragan of San Salvador, erected on 11 Feb., 1913; it comprises the western portion of the old territory of the Diocese of San Salvador, thus including the Provinces of Ahuachapán, Santa Ana, and Sonsonate. The town of Santa Ana has a population of 48,000, Sonsonate has 17,000.

SANTISSIMA CONCEIÇAO DO ARAGUAYA, Abbev mul- lis of (Santissimi Conceptionis de Araguay- ana), in Brazil, erected on 11 July, 1911. On 26 Aug., 1912, Mgr. Raymond-Dominique Carrelet, O. P., prior of the Convent of Conceição from 1900, was appointed first prelate. He was born at Pamières, France, on 1 Jan., 1863, studied at Salamanca, was ordained in 1885; in 1887 he went to Brazil to evangelize the Indians. He was consecrated at Toulouse on 10 Oct., 1912. The boundaries assigned to the new see were: the State of the Rio Tapirapé, on the east the Araguaya from the mouth of the Tapirapé to the town of São João, where the Araguaya meets the Tocatins; on the N. the Tocatins as far as Jaraba thence a right line drawn to Alta Mira on the Xingu; on the W. the Xingu as far as the mouth of the Fresco, thence to the source of the Fresco, and then a right line to the source of the Tapirapé. This comprises the southeast corner of the State of Tocantins, on the northeast of the State of Matto Grosso, and roughly lies between 5° and 13° S. lat. and 49° and 53° W. long. The population consists mainly of Cayapos, Caraja, Taraja, and Chavante Indians. This mission was begun in 1896 and the town of Conceição founded by the Dominicans. There is a convent of Dominican Sisters at Conceição.

SIMLA, Archidioecese of (Simlensis), in India.—When this see was raised to the archiepiscopal rank in 1910, the Holy See postponed the designation of its suffragan sees. On 22 May, 1913, the new ecclesiastical province was completed and the Diocese of Lahore, and Prefecture Apostolic of Kafiristan and Kashmir were made suffragans of Simla.

A. A. MacERLEAN.

Dupré, Giovanni, sculptor, h. of remote French ancestry at Siena, 1 Mar., 1817; d. at Florence, 10 Jan., 1882. Dupré was in youth a woodcarver, and taught himself the art of sculpture. In 1836 he married. In a contest opened by the Academy he won first prize with his "Judgment of Paris," took his rank as a sculptor with the life-size recumbent figure of the dead "Abel" in marble (1839), the "Pietà," in marble (1840), the "Madonna of the Cross" over the entrance to the same church. In 1863 Dupré touched high-water mark with the nobility of all his creations; the "Pietà," for the family tomb of the Marchese Bichi-Raspoli in the cemetery of the
Dwight, Thomas, anatomist, b. at Boston, 1843; d. at Nahant, 8 Sept., 1911. The son of Thomas Dwight and of Mary Collins Warren, with his mother he became a Catholic in 1856. He attended Harvard College and graduated from its medical school in 1867. After studying abroad, he was appointed in 1872 instructor in comparative anatomy at Harvard, lectured also at Bowdoin, and in 1883 succeeded Oliver Wendell Holmes as Parkman professor of anatomy. Dr. Dwight’s talent for organization enabled him to effect a needed reconstruction of the Harvard Medical School. In 1872 he published his “Fractions of a Child,” and in 1907 “A Clinical Atlas of Variations of the Bones and Hands”.

He was also a frequent contributor to scientific journals. In the Warren Museum of Anatomy Dr. Dwight arranged a section of osteology which is considered the best in existence, and he enjoyed an international reputation as an anatomist. Long a zealous member of a conference of St. Vincent de Paul, he died president of the central council. In 1883 Dr. Dwight married Miss Sarah C. Jasigi of Boston and eight children were born to them. His “Thoughts of a Catholic Anatomist” (New York, 1911) is a valuable work of Christian apologetics, for neither in his life nor in his writings had Dr. Dwight any difficulty in reconciling faith and science.

The American Catholic Quarterly Review (Jan., 1912); America (30 Sept., 1911); Boston Medical and Surgical Journal (4 Jan., 1912); Anatomical Record (Nov., 1911).

WALTER DWIGHT.
Beverley, Liverpool, Salford, Shrewsbury, Newport and Menevia, Clifton, Plymouth, Nottingham, Birmingham, and Northampton. In 1878 Beverley was divided into the two new Dioceses of Leeds and Middlesex. And in 1895 Wales, except Glamorganshire, was separated from the Diocese of Newport and Menevia, and of Shrewsbury, and formed into the Vicariate of Wales. The vicariate was erected into the Diocese of Merioneth in 1898. The Diocese of Portsmouth was formed in 1882, by the division of the diocese of Southwark into the Dioceses of Southwark and Portsmouth. Thus, the province of Westminster having fifteen suffragan sees was numerically the largest in the world. By letters Apostolic, “Si qua est”, of 28 Oct., 1911, Pius X erected the new province of Birmingham and Liverpool. With Westminster remained the suffragan sees of Northampton, Nottingham, Portsmouth, and Southwark; to Birmingham were assigned those of Clifton, Newport, Plymouth, Shrewsbury, and Menevia; and to Liverpool, Hexham and Newcastle, Leeds, Middlesborough, and Salford.

It had for many years been felt that some such division would have to be made, but there had always been strong objections to such a division, and it was only when it was obvious, if not as in pre-Reformation times a division between north and south. Such a result was obviated by ignoring the precedent of York and Canterbury, and arranging for three instead of two provinces; and also by the grant in the Apostolic Constitution of “certain new distinctions of preeminence, for the preservation of the unity of the Church, and for the maintenance of the apostolic dignity of the archbishop of Westminster for the time being, comprised under the following three heads: He will be permanent chairman of the meetings of the Bishops of all England and Wales, and for this reason it will be for him to summon these meetings and to preside over them, according to the rules in force in Italy and elsewhere. (2) He will take rank above the other two Archbishops, and will throughout, as a whole, enjoy the privilege of wearing the Pallium, of occupying the throne, and of having the cross borne before him. (3) Lastly, in all dealings with the Supreme Civil Authority, he will in his person represent the entire Episcopate of England and Wales. Always, however, he is to be subject to the Pope, and is to be guided by the advice and opinion of his colleagues”. Thus, though the Archbishop of Westminster was vested with more powers and privileges than primates usually enjoy, unity of action has been safeguarded. The grouping of the dioceses is rather curious. Instead of the natural division into a northern, a midland, and a southern province, formed by drawing a line from the Humber to the Mersey, and another from the Wash to the Bristol Channel, the Westminster or eastern province and the Birmingham or western province reach from the south-east and south-west to the Humber and Mersey respectively. In this way the northern province is contiguous to the other two, bringing all three into closer intercommunication. It is interesting to note that in 787 an attempt was made to divide a third province with the see of Lichfield, but in 803 it was abandoned and the bishops of central England were again made subject to Canterbury.

The English hierarchy was reorganized to “promote the greater good of souls and the development of the Catholic religion”. And before new sees could be formed it was thought necessary to create more ecclesiastical provinces out of the already abnormally extensive province of Westminster. That this was the object in view seems clear from the concluding words of the Bull: “We have reserved to ourselves the taking of further measures in this matter of the re-constitution of English dioceses, as shall seem opportune, and as experience may suggest and the good of souls require.” In accordance with the instructions of the Constitution the present Archbishop of Westminster, Francis Cardinal Bourne, has made these new ordinaries by Decree dated 1 Dec., 1911, which was ordered to be read at the meetings of the metropolitan and other cathedral chapters throughout England and Wales.


Ernakulam, Vicariate Apostolic of, in India.—In May, 1887, the churches of Syrian Rite in Malabar were separated from those of the Latin Rite and formed into the Vicariate of Trichinopoly under European prelates. In response, however, to the petitions of the Syrian Catholics desirous of obtaining bishops of their own race and rite, Leo XIII by his Brief “Quae Rei Sacrae” (28 July, 1896) divided the territory anew into three vicariates: Trichur, Chandannery, and Ernakulam. The last comprises all the churches of Syrian Rite between the Chalakudy River and Laccadive Sea, excluding the Buddhist churches of Bramangalam, Carinorth, and Chunnam. The Syro-Malabar Christians, descended from the fourth-century Syrian immigrants; they were formed into a distinct ecclesiastical unit on 29 Aug., 1911, when the Vicariate Apostolic of Kottayam was revived for them. The Vicariate of Ernakulam contains about 114,000 inhabitants, of whom 101,400 are Catholics; the chief language spoken is Malayalam. Mgr. Aloysius Pareparambil, titular Bishop of Tio (b. on 1 Aug., 1848, named first vicar Apostolic on 11 Aug., 1896), was consecrated at Kandy, Ceylon, on 25 Oct., 1896, and resides at Ernakulam. On 29 Aug., 1911, Mgr. Augustine Kaudakki was appointed coadjutor bishop. There are 31 parishes, 20 chapels with resident pastors, 112 secular priests, 32 divinity students at Puthenpalli and 11 at the Papal Seminary, Kandy, Ceylon; 6 convents, 116 native Carmelite Tertiary nuns and 28 postulants; 2 catechumens; 1 orphanage with 25 orphans; 7 boarding-schools with 256 pupils, 201 primary and secondary schools with 12,386 pupils; 1 teachers’ college; 112 primary schools in 1911; 39 Jacobite churches with 32,000 members; 1 industrial school. In the printing-press attached to this school there are published the “Messenger of the Sacred Heart” (monthly) and “Sathianadham” (weekly), both in Malayalam; “Eucharist and Priest”, an English monthly periodical of the Priests’ Eucharistic League, and “Promptuarium Canonicum Liturgicum”, a Latin monthly for the missionary clergy. There is a Lazarist community of 3 Fathers and 1 lay brother at Thotacam. The Syro-Chaldaic Carmelite Congregation of Malabar has 4 convents and 31 members in the vicariate; this institute, the first of its kind in India, was begun at Munnanur in 1831. The first priests were professed on 8 Dec., 1855, and ordained on 11 Aug., 1860, the Congregation being founded in 1822 at Muggleton to save the Deased Carmelites. Its rules and constitutions were approved by the Holy See tentatively on 1 Jan., 1865, and definitively on 12 March, 1906.

Catholic Directory of India (Madras, 1913). A. A. MacEerkan.

Eugenics, The Church and.—Eugenics literallly means “good breeding”. It is defined as the study of agencies under social control that may improve or impair the racial qualities of future generations either physically or mentally. Both the word and the definition were fixed by Sir Francis Galton, the founder of the movement. The science has two chief divisions, namely, heredity and environment. Galton believed that heredity was by far the more important. He derived his main idea from the breeding of the race-horse. Just as we can breed horses for points,
so also, it is contended, can we breed men for points. The eugenics movement, however, consists of more than study. It includes public action in the way of legislation, administration, and the influencing of human conduct.

Galton was born in 1822. His parents were people of means, and so he was enabled to receive a very liberal education and to devote his life to scientific research. He was educated at King Edward's School, Birmingham, and Trinity College, Cambridge. He travelled in Syria and Central Africa. Charles Darwin was his cousin, both being grandsons of Dr. Erasmus Darwin. As early as 1860 Galton began his work on the study of heredity, and he published similarities and differences in definite families through several generations. He founded several anthropometric laboratories. The chief of these is now carried on under Professor Karl Pearson at University College, London. Galton was much impressed by the hereditary phenomena of the Fellows of the Royal Society. From the information which he collected concerning their families he formed the basis of his future research. He also made use of the stud-book of the basset-hounds belonging to Sir J. E. Millais. His earlier studies led him to formulate what he called the ancestral law. According to this, the contribution to the making of any one individual is by each parent one quarter, by each grandparent one sixteenth, and so on. He published his "Constitutional Law of Heredity" in "An Inquiry into its Laws and Consequences". In this he essayed to show a law of distribution of ability in families. In each group of ten illusorists men who have illusory relations, there are three or four eminent fathers, four or five eminent brothers, and five or six eminent sons. Hence it is inferred that by mating eminent people with eminent people, we can produce eminence where it is rare.

It has been objected, however, that such breeding would make the race unbalanced. All the good, few in number, would be at the top, and all the bad, many in number, at the bottom. Galton replied to this criticism with his "law of regression towards mediocrity". A lower stratum, he said, would produce an offspring, on the whole, superior to itself. This in turn would produce a still better offspring, and so on until mediocrity was reached. Then more careful artificial selection would be needed. During the last ten years, through the work of Professors Bateson and Biflen of Cambridge, the principles of Mendism have been brought into the question. These threaten to modify Galton's law of regression towards mediocrity, and to add to and a method of dealing with racial characters, eye-colour for instance, have been demonstrated to follow Mendelian laws. Abnormal characters can be more easily verified. Deaf-mutism, for instance, acts as a recessive. Selection implies rejection. Thus the science is divided into positive eugenics and negative. The one encourages parenthood of the fit or worthy, whilst the other discourages parenthood of the unfit or unworthy. Negative eugenics seeks to eradicate the racial defects of alcohol, venereal disease, lead poisoning, feeblemindedness, and consumption. But the Church, too, has a doctrine concerning marriage and its use, and although it has not yet, or may not, completely been subordinated to bodily and mental culture. But we must admit that modern eugenics shows a growing tendency to acknowledge the claims of religion. Dr. Saleeby is an advance on Galton, and Professor Whetham is an advance on Saleeby. In dealing with racial poisons, the Church provides the most radical remedies. Against alcohol she sets the virtue of abstinence, against syphilis the virtue of cleanliness, against venereal disease the virtue of purity. She provides for proper selection in marriage by setting impediments against unworthy marriages. The spirit life of the married pair and of the children is protected by the prohibition of mixed marriages. The proclamation of bans protects the parties against possible fraud or mistake. The requirement of consent of parents tends to promote proper marriages. The impediment of a previous engagement unreleased is a safeguard against rash promises and heartless breach of promise. The impediments of consanguinity and affinity are universally acknowledged to have a great eugenic value. Moreover, since the most necessary and most difficult eugenic reforms are those in the sexual sphere, the sanctity of celibacy is an important factor in race culture. It is the standing example of a Divinely aided will holding the sexual passion in check.

The root difference between Catholic teaching and that of modern eugenics is that the one places the final end of man in eternal life, whilst the other places it in civic worth. The effectual difference is that the Church makes bodily and mental culture subservient to morality, whilst modern eugenics makes morality subservient to bodily and mental culture. But we must admit that modern eugenics shows a growing tendency to acknowledge the claims of religion. Dr. Saleeby is an advance on Galton, and Professor Whetham is an advance on Saleeby. In dealing with racial poisons, the Church provides the most radical remedies. Against alcohol she sets the virtue of abstinence, against syphilis the virtue of cleanliness, against venereal disease the virtue of purity. She provides for proper selection in marriage by setting impediments against unworthy marriages. The spirit life of the married pair and of the children is protected by the prohibition of mixed marriages. The proclamation of bans protects the parties against possible fraud or mistake. The requirement of consent of parents tends to promote proper marriages. The impediment of a previous engagement unreleased is a safeguard against rash promises and heartless breach of promise. The impediments of consanguinity and affinity are universally acknowledged to have a great eugenic value. Moreover, since the most necessary and most difficult eugenic reforms are those in the sexual sphere, the sanctity of celibacy is an important factor in race culture. It is the standing example of a Divinely aided will holding the sexual passion in check.
Fiji, Vicariate Apostolic of, comprising the islands belonging to the Fiji Archipelago. This archipelago forms the central portion of Western Polynesia, and extends between 15° and 20° South latitude and between 170° and 180° West longitude. It includes about 250 islands, of which some 90 are inhabited; its total land area is 7455 square miles, while the population in 1911 was 139,541 (3707 Europeans; 87,096 Fijians; 4268 Indians; the remainder of other eastern races). The islands were discovered by Captain Cook in 1773. There was, however, little European intercourse with them until the arrival of Wesleyan missionaries in 1835, and the first thorough survey was that of the late U.S. Exploring Expedition of 1840. After long intermeins trouble the government of the islands was unconditionally ceded by the native chiefs to Great Britain in 1874. The Fijians belong to the Melanesian (Papuan) stock, much crossed with Polynesian strains, and are in many ways superior (physically and mentally) to other branches of the same family. Their religion, which is being rapidly displaced by Christianity, is a species of ancestor-worship; the spirits of their chiefs, heroes, and other ancestors are included among the gods of subordinate rank, although they are esteemed to be still liable to human passions and even to death. Besides the malicious deities (of whom there are many), the natives have four classes of gods. With much bodily worship the deity Ove, who is regarded as the maker of all things, undoubtedly occupies the most impressive place in the native pantheon. This deity is worshipped under the form of a serpent, and to him spirits proceed immediately after death for purification or to receive sentence. To reach the judgment seat of Ndengei, however, the spirit must pass an ever-vigilant giant armed with a mighty axe, and wounded it must not present itself before Ndengei. Whether the spirit escapes unscathed or not is unfortunately ascribed to a stroke of luck (not to previous conduct during life), and to this want of any just notion of religious or moral obligation may be traced the many revolting practices which were until late years almost universally cultivated among the unchristianized natives (commuting, for instance, the killing of persons with whom they were advanced in years, suicide, immolation of wives at the funerals of their husbands, human sacrifices, etc.).

The Fiji Islands were included in the territory of the old Vicariate Apostolic of Central Oceania, created by Propaganda in 1812. The first Catholic mission in Fiji opened in 1814, and on 10 March, 1893, the territory was erected into a prefecture Apostolic. On 5 May, 1887, the present vicariate was established and entrusted to the Marist fathers. The first and present vicar Apostolic is the Right Rev. Julian Vital, D.D., S.M., titular Bishop of Abydos (consecrated 27 Dec., 1887). Catholic missions have been already established on the islands Viti Levu, Ovalau, Vanua Levu, Tavenui, Kavuvu, and Rotuma, the official residence of the vicar Apostolic being at Suva on the first mentioned island. The latest statistics for the vicariate show: 30 priests (Marist fathers), who tend 18 central stations and 273 villages; 1 Little Brothers of Mary (Marist brothers), who have charge of a boarding and day school at Suva, of a seminary and college at Cawaci, and of an English school for natives at Rewa; 24 European and 31 native Sisters of the Third Order of Mary (with 14 houses; novitiate at Solevu), who conduct the majority of schools for girls in Fiji; 8 Sisters of the Sacred Heart of Jesus (2 houses), who conduct the parochial school at Suva; 10 Sisters of the Holy Name of Mary (Marist Sisters), who have charge of the schools and orphanage at Levuka, a school at Ba, and assist the Marist brothers in the seminary and college at Cawaci; 12 native brothers (novitiate at Loretto) in 4 communities. The English college at Cawaci for the training of catechists and the children of the chiefs has on its roll 42 catechists, 50 boys, and 12 girls. In the central stations the Marist brothers and sisters teach reading, writing, etc., as well as religion, to 500 boys and 450 girls, while in the villages 315 catechists give elementary instruction to about 2000 children. The churches and chapels number 65, and the total Catholic population is 12,000; a mission of the Order of St. Joseph of Cluny (2 houses), who conduct the parochial school on Makogon Island by one Marist father and two sisters of the Third Order of Mary.

Australasian Catholic Directory (Sydney, 1912); Thomson, The Fijians (London, 1908); Piolet, Missions cath. franç., IV (Paris, 1902), 183-220.

MOIRA K. COYLE.

FISCHER, ANTONIUS, Archbishop of Cologne and cardinal, b. at Julich, 30 May, 1810; d. at Neuenahr, 30 July, 1912. The son of a professor, he was educated at the Friedrich Wilhelm Gymnastium at Cologne, making his theological studies at the University of Bonn and the Academy of Munster. Ordained priest, 2 Sept., 1853, he was for twenty-five years professor of religion at the Gymnastium at Essen. In 1886 he received his doctorate at the University of Tubingen, his thesis being "De salute infidelum". He was preconized titular Bishop of Juliopolis, 14 Feb., 1889, and was thenceforth associated in the administration of the Diocese of Cologne as assistant to the auxiliary Bishop Baudri, then very old. When Baudri died (29 June, 1893), Fischer succeeded him; in 1901 the See of Cologne became vacant on the death of Mar. Theophilus Strata, and Fischer was appointed archbishop (26 Nov., 1902). On 23 June, 1903, Pius X made him a cardinal. During the ten years of his episcopate Cardinal Fischer consecrated in the diocese several hundred churches and more...
than one thousand altars. He was a most devoted protector of the religious orders, and the confidence placed in him by the Government was singularly beneficial to the spread of Catholic life. On several occasions during religious or national celebrations he spoke of William II in very warm terms, which caused much comment. Greatly attached to the interests of workingmen, at the Congress of Liège in 1890 he called for the intervention of the State in matters of labour legislation. Addressing himself to the workingmen, he declared "Aspiration towards progress, towards the betterment and preservation of earthly well-being is deeply enrooted in human nature and does not contradict the Christian moral laws." On 13 Nov., 1905, he advised the Catholic miners assembled in Congress at Essen to co-operate with non-Catholic workmen in the discussion of common economic questions. He was likewise the defender with the Holy See of Christian interdenominational syndicates, whose headquarters were at München-Gladbach, and he exerted himself to counterbalance the influences brought to bear in behalf of purely sectarian syndicates by the Catholics of Berlin, the Bishop of Trier, and the Cardinal-Bishop of Breslau.

Georges Goyau.

Gardar, Ancient See op. See Greenland.

Gloria, Laus et Honor, a hymn composed by St. Theodolph of Orleans in S10, in Latin elegies, of which the Roman Missal takes the first six for the hymn following the procession on Palm Sunday (the use to which the hymn was always dedicated). The first couplet, Gloria, laus et honor tibi sit Rex Christe, Redemptor, Cui puerile deus prompsit hosanna pium, is sung by chanters inside of the church (the door having been closed), and is repeated by the processional chorus outside of the church. The chanters then sing the second couplet, the chorus responding without parts, the completion of the first couplet, and so on for the remaining couplets until the subdeacon strikes the door with the staff of the cross, whereupon the door is opened, the hymn ceases, and the procession enters the church. The words of the refrain ("puerile deus") suggested the assignment of the hymn in the Middle Ages to boy chanters (thus at Salisbury, York, Hereford, Rouen, etc.). The hymn is founded on Psalm xxiii (Vulgate), 7-10; Psalm cxxvii, 26; Matt., xxx, 1-16; Luke xix, 37-38.

Means in Julian, Dict. of Hymnology (2nd ed., London, 1907), s.v. To this list of trs. add: Donaroff, Early Christian Hymns (New York, 1908); Missal for the Use of the Latin (London, 1903). For the legend concerning its origin, see Means, loc. cit.; Kater, Beiträge zur Geschichte und Erklärung der alten Kirchenhymnen (Paderborn, 1886), 313-322, full text and much comment.

H. T. Henry.

González, Zeferino, Dominican, cardinal, theologian, and philosopher, b. at Villoria in the Province and Diocese of Oviedo, Spain, 28 Jan., 1831; d. at Madrid, in the Dominican Convent of La Pusión, 29 Nov., 1894. On 25 Nov., 1844, in the College of Oviedo, the Dominican Order the following year later took his solemn vows. He was sent to Manila in 1845 to complete his studies, and in Jan., 1853, he was made a lector of philosophy. The following year he was ordained priest. After teaching philosophy and theology for many years in the University of Manila, he returned to Spain in 1867, where, the year following, he was elected rector of Oviedo College, discharging the duties of this office for three years. In 1874 he was named Bishop of Málaga, but, before taking charge of this diocese, he was consecrated bishop of the Diocese of Córdova in Oct., 1875. Eight years later he was removed to the archiepiscopal See of Seville, and in Nov., 1884, he was created cardinal by Pope Leo XIII, with Santa Maria sopra Minerva as his titular church. In May, 1885, Cardinal González was appointed to the primacy of Spain, was made Patriarch of the Indies, vicar-general of the army, and major-chaplain to the royal chapel. After nearly ten years of so devoted service, Cardinal González, in Dec., 1893, resigned all his offices and dignities, except that of the cardinalate, and retired from active life. The remaining five years of his life were spent in study and prayer. He was honoured with medals of Isabella the Catholic and Charles III, he was appointed chancellor of Castile, was chosen as royal adviser, made a member of the Royal Academy of Languages, of History, of Politics, and of Science, of the Royal Academy of St. Thomas Aquinas. Among his several works are: "Estudios sobre la filosofía de Sto Tomás"; "Estudios religiosos, políticos y sociales"; "Philosophia elementaria"; "Historia de la filosofía"; "La Biblia y la ciencia"; "La infalibilidad pontificia" (pamphlet); "Discurso de recepción en la Academia Española" (pamphlet); "Discurso de recepción en la Academia de Ciencias políticas y morales" (pamphlet).

Acta Cap. Ord. Pred. (Rome, 1855); Hurter, Nomenc. lit., III (Innsbruck, 1905), 1199; Velas, La orden de predicadores (Madrid, 1884), 297.

Chas. J. Callan.

Gotti, Vincent Louis, cardinal and theologian, b. at Bologna, 5 Sept., 1660; d. in Rome, 18 Sept., 1742. He received part of his early education from the Jesuits, and at the age of sixteen entered the Dominican Order. He so excelled others in the
study of philosophy that his superiors sent him to Salamanca, Spain, for the best possible training in the sacred sciences. Having completed his studies with great success he returned to Italy in 1688, and was sent to Mantua to teach philosophy in the convent of the order there. Hardly had he undertaken his duties when he was recalled to Rome by the master general to fill the chair of philosophy in the Minerva convent. Next he was ordered to establish a new course of philosophy at Bologna, where in 1695 he was made public professor of theology by the senate of the university. In 1708 he was elected prior of the Dominican convent at Bologna; re-elected in 1714; and, two years later, made superior of the master general's house. In 1715 Clement XI appointed him general inquisitor of the Faith in the city of Milan. Although most unwilling to receive this appointment, Gotti zealously discharged its arduous duties for two years, when, after repeated requests, the pope released him from the office. Returning to Bologna, he was given the chair of polemical theology in the university, and in 1729 was, for the third time, elected prior of the convent there. On 30 April, 1728, Benedict XIII made him cardinal-priest, and appointed him Patriarch of Jerusalem. He was then made a member of nine different congregations, to all of which he gave his unremitting attention. With his many duties as cardinal, he never relaxed in the religious observances of his life, and found, moreover, ample time for private devotions. He was present at the conclaves of Clement XIII and Benedict XIV.

Cardinal Gotti possessed an acuteness of intellect and a solidity of judgment altogether uncommon. A tireless student, he amassed a fund of knowledge, and acquired a faculty of expression which placed him in the foremost ranks of the greatest minds of his time. The duties of his office and the necessity of life were repeatedly paid by Popes Clement XI and XII, and Benedict XIII and XIV, by various members of the Sacred College, by Victor Amadeus II, and his son Emmanuel, and by the Princess Maria Clementine Sobiecki.

Among the best known works of Gotti are: (1) "La vera chiesa di G. Christo; tranquilla fra segni et dubii doktorii e di Giacomo Piccinno" (4 vols., Bologna, 1719), translated into Latin with added notes by Vincent Thomas Covi, O.P., and published at Milan (1734) and Bologna (1750); (2) "Concordia matrimonii cum ministro", which was published at Bologna in 1727 under the title, "Colloquia theologicae polemicae in tres classes distributa"; (3) "Theologia scholastico-dogmatica juxta mentem Divi Thomae Aquinatis" (Bologna, 1727-35), which filled eight volumes and was divided into sixteen parts: the first part comprises the prolegomena and loci theologici, and all the rest follow the order of the "Summa" of St. Thomas, except the last part, which deals with the state of the soul after death, the end of the world, general judgment, etc.; this same work was again published in Venice in 1764 under the title "Veritas religionis christiana et librorum, quibus ininitituto contra atheos, polytheos, idololatras, mohammedanos et judaeos demonstrata" (3 vols., Rome, 1735-36); (5) "Veritas religionis christiana ex genere, conceptu, ortu, gestis, mysteriis ac prodigis Jesu Christi, necnon Virginis Deiparorum confirmata" (4 vols., Rome, 1717); "...ex mirabili ejus priores et posteres pastores per illuminationem divinae conjunctus et mirabili constantia martyrum" (6 vols., Rome, 1737); "...ex prodigis eius inter pagonorum perversiones augmento et mirabili constantia martyrum" (6 vols., Rome, 1738); "...ex divietia haeresibus directe ejus veritatem impugnantium" (7 vols., Rome, 1735-40).

Chas. J. Callan.
Flieseiide’ and musik”, mention nities gone By Ratisbon, periods church, was entrusted From 1SS2 music, preserving preserved president of the Roman colony of Julla Gemella. The legend of the Seven Apostle men preserved in the Mozarabic Missal presages the episcopal see of St. Torquatus in Guadix, and names him as one of the seven. The matron Luparia built a baptistery and primitive church. From then until 303, when Felix presided at the Council of Elvira, there is no record preserved of the Acetian bishops. Liliolus attended the Third Council of Toledo in 589, and the names of the Acetian bishops are to be found among those who attended the other Toledo councils; Clarencius at the fourth and fifth; Justus at the sixth; Julian at the eighth; Magnarius at the ninth and tenth; and Ricila, the last bishop whose name has come down to us before the Mohammedan invasion, at subsequent ones. In the Mozarabic period the diocese of Guadix continued to exist. Isidorus Viscusius, the first of whom, who presided seven years over the See of Guadix. Quiricus assisted at the Council of Córdoba before 839. The Almohades, in the twelfth century, destroyed this church together with the other Andalusian sees; it was not restored until the time of the Catholic sovereigns. Cardinal Pedro González de Mendoza, Archbishop of Toledo, erected the new see on 21 May, 1492, in virtue of the Apostolic commission of Innocent VIII granted on 4 August, 1486, restoring, by right of postliminium, the Apostolic rank possessed by the see previous to the Mohammedan invasion. The See of Baza, founded in 1306, was united to the See of Guadix in 1493.

The modern cathedral, on the site occupied by the principal mosque, was commenced in 1710 and completed in 1796. The Seminary of St. Torquatus was founded by Bishop Juan José Fonseca in 1595; Charles IV founded an hospice in 1803, and the present hospital occupies the ancient Jesuit college. The present Bishop of Guadix is Mgr. Timotes Hernández Mulàs, b. at Morales del Vino, in the Diocese of Zamora, 22 Aug., 1856, ordained in 1892, consecrated at Cuénta, 26 April, 1908, succeeded Mgr. Maximiano Fernández del Rincón y Soto Dávila in the See of Guadix. The diocese contains about 116,000 Catholics, 62 parishes, 57 churches, 57 chapels, and 162 priests. There is a Franciscan friary at Baza, homes of the Little Sisters of the Poor at Guadix and Baza, Presentation, Franciscan, Conception, and Poor Clare monasteries at Guadix.

**PÉDRO SÁNCHEZ, Hist. del obispado de Guadix; Víctor, España sagrada, III, IV, VII; España, sus monumentos y artes: Granada (Barcelona, 1889).**

**RAMÓN RUIZ AMADO.**
Harland, Henry, novelist, b. of New England parentage, at St. Petersburg, 1 Mar., 1861; d. at San Francisco, 29 Dec., 1905. His father, Thomas Harland, of Norwich, Conn., was a New York lawyer of great ability. Henry attended the College of the City of New York. In 1881 he went to Harvard, where he studied theology for a year. The next year was spent in Italy, chiefly in the best social and artistic circles of Rome. Returning a Catholic at heart, he did not join the Church out of regard for his wife. Due at New York on the 15th of June, 1883, he was admitted at the most brilliant examinations, but refused to embrace the profession of a decision of his comrades to the effect that a lawyer might not in conscience defend an unjust cause. Influenced by his admiration for Gratry and Lacordaire, he was attracted to theology and was instructed in this science by Abbé after the 12 Courts of the Diocese of St-Sulpice. The thorough knowledge of principles which Hello thus acquired enabled him later to use his own powers of perception with perfect freedom and orthodoxy. In 1857 he married Zoë Berthier, daughter of an army officer and herself a writer of some ability. In the same year in conjunction with Georges Seigneur, he founded "Le Croisé", a daily paper devoted to the Catholic cause. Among his collaborators were Léon Gautier, Louis Veullot, Père Ventura, Dubosq de Pesquidoix, Oscar Havard, and Numa Boudet. The success of the journal was almost immediate, but after two years it was abandoned, owing to some disagreement between the two founders. This was the great disappointment of his life. It was soon translated to Paris, large in France, Belgium, and even the United States, "Le Propagateur" of New Orleans receiving some of his contributions.

Hello's first book, "Renan, l'Allemagne et l'Athésisme" (1885), was a refutation of Renan, who had just published his "Études d'histoire religieuse". The book was received with acclaim and recognized the effect of the liberal influence of famous apostate, but, yielding to the temper of the times, Frenchmen continued to read Renan and soon forgot Hello. An enlarged edition of this work under the title "Philosophie et athésisme" appeared shortly after the author's death. It is, perhaps, the greatest of his works, exhibiting the full powers of his great mind, his remarkable grasp of basic truths, his perfect control of the instruments of philosophy and his own striking style. Hello made numerous translations of the writings of Bl. Angela of Foligno and of the mystic Ruybroeck. Besides these his published works are: "L'Homme", "Physionomies des saints", "Contes extraordinaire", "Paroles de Dieu", "Plateaux de la balance", and "Le Siècle". "L'Homme" is the only work of his that has been translated into English. It is a collection of essays arranged under the three heads, life, science, art, and united by the Catholic standpoint of their author and their bearing upon the different departments of human activity. Since his death his works have passed through several editions, the seventh edition of "L'Homme" appearing in 1905. Disdaining the spirit of compromise characteristic of his times, Hello rejected the method inaugurated by Descartes and generally adopted in the systems of that day, making use, instead, of the principles of theology and philosophy as found in Scripture. His clear perception of fundamental principles joined to his simple, lofty style won for him a small but intelligent and appreciative audience through whom his influence has spread. The "Physionomies des saints" has been translated into English under the title "Studies in Saintship" (London, 1903). Translations of some of the essays in "Plateaux de la balance" appeared some years ago in "The Catholic Review" (St. Louis), but the individuality of his style defies successful translation.

Susan Tracy Otten.

Herbert of Lea, Lord Elizabeth, authores, and philanthropist, b. in 1822; d. in London 30 Oct., 1911.
Lady Herbert was the daughter of General Charles A'Court, who was a member of Parliament as well as a soldier, while her uncle, who afterwards became Lord Heytesbury, was British ambassador at St. Petersburg.

At the age of twenty-four Elizabeth A'Court, who had entered in the best circles of early Victorian society, married one of the most promising and independent of the young politicians of the day, Sidney Herbert, the second son of the Earl of Pembroke. Naturally the wife made herself the sharer of her husband's interests. In theforties she was an ardent Peelite and, when young Herbert was made Secretary of State, she became officially and ardent helper of Florence Nightingale. In 1861 Sidney Herbert, shortly after being created Baron Herbert of Lea, died, leaving her a widow with four sons and three daughters. Two of her sons succeeded to the Earlom of Pembroke but only one of her children, who afterwards became by marriage Lady Mary von Hügel, followed Lady Herbert in her change of faith. This took place at Palermo in 1866 and was largely due to the influence of Manning, who had been the friend both of herself and of her husband. From the time of her conversion Lady Herbert became the centre and most zealous promoter of all Catholic charities and interests. The pen more especially was consecrated to the cause; and for many years she contributed large sums to the Catholic funds, partly original and partly translations, which found for the most part a ready sale. Among the best known of these may be mentioned: "Impressions of Spain" (1866); "Cradle Lands", i.e. Egypt and Palestine (1867); "Wives and Mothers of the Olden Time" (1871); "Wayside Tales" (1880). Besides these there were several stories, some of them translated, and a large number of short articles, translated or abbreviated from French originals, e.g. those of St. Monica, St. John Baptist de Rossi, Mgr. Dupanloup, García Moreno, Mgr. de Mérode, etc.

Lady Herbert was a familiar figure in Rome, which she visited annually until almost the close of her long life. Apart from many autobiographical details incidentally included in her writings, see also The Tablet (4 and 11 Nov., 1911).

HERBERT THURSTON.

Hidalgo, Miguel, b. on the ranch of San Vicente in the district of Guanajuato, 8 May, 1753; executed at Chihuahua, 30 July, 1811. Hidalgo studied in the city of Valladolid, the present Morelia, and was ordained priest in 1778. He occupied the chair of theology and was later named rector of the College of San Nicolás, and finally bishop of the province of Dolores in the state of Guanajuato. The town is now known as Dolores Hidalgo. He was a good French scholar and had read Rousseau, Beccaria, and Montesquieu. Manuel Abad y Queipo, afterwards canon and Bishop-elect of Michoacán, also an admirer of the French writers, was his warm friend, and, owing to their partiality for these writers, Hidalgo was induced to join the secret institution instituted secret proceedings against them in 1800, but they were not pressed. While Hidalgo was parish priest of Dolores he encouraged the cultivation of the grape vine and silk worm.

In 1810 a general wave of unrest swept over the whole of New Spain. Napoleon's invasion of Spain had fired the patriotism of the Spaniards, revealing to them all the numerous economic ills and weaknesses of the country. The taxes levied on the colonies for the benefit of the mother country also bred discontent. These were the impelling forces that led to Mexican independence. A committee was organized under the name of Academia Literaria, whose secret plan was to work to obtain independence from Spain, and all the members of the committee except Hidalgo was induced to join it. Through the treachery of one of the members the committee and its workings were exposed to the colonial Government and the order was issued to seize all those connected with the plot. Hidalgo was warned by Doña Josefa Ortiz of the betrayal of the committee, and without further delay he declared openly for independence on 16 Sept., 1810, the day upon which Mexico celebrates the Discovery of Independence. Augmenting his forces by recruits, mostly Indians, who joined him along the line of march, and selecting the banner of the Virgin of Guadalupe for his standard, Hidalgo marched to the important city of Guanajuato. After a brief struggle, the Alhondiga de Granaditas, where the municipal authorities and the Spanish citizens had taken refuge, was captured. Acts of violence and unwarranted pillage were committed which will ever remain a stain upon the memory of the perpetrators. Hidalgo then turned toward Valladolid. Manuel Abad y Queipo, Bishop-elect of Michoacán and former friend of Hidalgo, published an edict of excommunication against him and threatened him with the same penalty, ipso facto incurred, all those who should follow him. Several of the bishops followed his example. The historian, Miguel Miguez, O.S.A., remarks that the "intention was to discredit Hidalgo by whatever means possible, and if the latter erred in making use of religion to further the work of independence, the former were equally guilty in employing the same means to suppress it". The fact remains that these edicts were not unfavourably received, and as the bishops of Valladolid, the seat of Fray Simón de Mora, Mendesrano, made before the Inquisition, 20 Dec., 1810, amply bears witness.

From Valladolid Hidalgo turned his army towards the capital, and vanquished the colonial forces, commanded by Trujillo and Iturbide (the future emperor), on the mount of Las Cruces, a short distance from the city of Mexico. Notwithstanding this victory Hidalgo and his army did not enter the capital, but returned to Querétaro. He was overtaken and vanquished at Aculeo by Calleja, who had come from San Luis Potosí at the urgent call of the Vicerey Venegas. The movement he had initiated had, however, spread throughout a greater part of the colonial possessions. After the defeat of Aculeo Hidalgo went first to Valladolid and then to Guadalajara, where he established his headquarters. On 14 Jan. he was defeated by Calleja in the battle of Puente Grande near Guadalajara, and he surrendered the command of the army and retired to Zacatecas, and afterwards to Saltillo. He was captured on the charge of treason at Atitúa de Baján and taken to Chihuahua with his followers, the principal ones being Acatita, Queipo, and Jiménez, and after being degraded was shot.

MIGUEZ, La independencia de México (Madrid, 1910); ALAMÁN, Historia de México (Mexico, 1840); PEREZ VERDIA, Compendio de la historia de México (Mexico, 1911); ZARATE, México a través de los siglos, III (Barcelona).

Camillo Crivelli.
In 1784 he was elected fellow of the Royal University of Ireland and appointed classical examiner at Dublin, where he died of a contagious fever. While still at school he had written verses of distinctive merit but in his armour as a novice he destroyed his poems, a single fragment surviving, and he wrote no more for nearly ten years. The poetry which he subsequently wrote at various periods until the year of his death is of a very high quality. It resembles the poetry of Crashaw in its exuberance of language, its lyric qualities, and its daring metaphors. The poems have never been collected, but many of them have been published in various anthologies such as Boechting's "Lyra Sacra" and Miles' "Poets and Poetry of the Century".

Blanche M. Kelly.

Illuminati (Alumbrados), the name assumed by some false mystics who appeared in Spain in the sixteenth century and claimed to have direct intercourse with God. They held that the human soul can reach such a degree of perfection that it contemplates even in the present life the essence of God and comprehends the mystery of the Trinity. All external worship, they declared, is superfluous, the reception of the sacraments useless, and sin impossible in this state of complete union with Him Who is Perfection itself. Contemplation of this perfection was indulged and other sinful actions committed freely without staining the soul. The highest attainment by the Christian consists in the elimination of all activity, the loss of individuality, and complete absorption in God (see Quietism). The peasant girl known as La Beata de Piedrahita (d. 1511) is cited among the early adherents of these errors; but it is not certain that she was guilty of heresy. At Toledo, which was one of the main centres of Illuminism, Isabella of the Cross is said to have carried on an active propaganda. More celebrated was Magdalén of the Cross, a Poor Clare of Aguilar near Córdoba, who, however, in 1516, solemnly abjured the heresy. So rapidly did the errors gain ground that the Inquisition proceeded with relentless energy against all suspects, even citing before its tribunal St. John of Avila and St. Ignatius of Loyola. In spite of this determined action, however, the heresy maintained itself until the middle of the seventeenth century and some of its features reappear in the Quietism of the Spaniard Michael de Molinos.

N. A. Weber.

Ingen-Housz, Jan, investigator of the physiology of plants, physicist, and physician, b. at Breda in North Brabant, 8 Dec., 1730; d. at London, 7 Sept., 1799. He attended the Latin school at Breda, studied at Louvain, and later at Leyden, medicine, physics, and chemistry, and received the degree of Doctor of Medicine, although when and where the degree was obtained is unknown. Originally (from 1757) he practised medicine at Breda, but after the death of his father and on the invitation of the royal physician John Priest he settled in London (1755). There he became acquainted with William Hunter, Alexander Monro, and George Armstrong. He studied the inoculation of children for small-pox, then a new theory, under Armstrong, and became a zealous advocate of it. In the spring of 1768 he was called to Vienna to inoculate the imperial family, a task which he accomplished successfully, notwithstanding the hostility of the Viennese physician Anton de Hen. In 1770 he travelled from Vienna to Paris in order to make the acquaintance of Benjamin Franklin. The great veneration he felt for Franklin caused Ingen-Housz to determine to settle in America, but unexpected occurrences, a long illness, and the death of Franklin in 1790 prevented the carrying out of this plan. He returned, therefore, to London to regain his health, and to await the restoration of political peace before returning to Vienna. The remainder of his life was spent at London. In 1775 he married Agatha Maria Jacquin, sister of the Viennese botanist Nicholas Jacquin; the marriage was childless.

To Ingen-Housz is due the discovery of the exchange of gas in plants under the influence of light. Though careful previous research had shown that plants could not absorb oxygen and absorb carbonic acid. In the dark the green parts exhale carbonic acid. The latter process goes on almost continuously in the parts of plants that are not green, as well as in the flowers and fruits. Before this Joseph Priestly (1733–1804) had explained the exhalation of oxygen as a result of the growth of plants, but later he adopted the views of Ingen-Housz, without mentioning the latter: the same course was followed by Jean Senechier (1742–1809). Ingen-Housz discovered the vegetable character of algae and introduced in microscopes the use of the cover glasses (micra-scales). Fired by Franklin's discoveries he devoted himself as early as 1757 to the study of electricity; the plate electrical machine is his invention. He supported the theory of Franklin's lightning conductor with a pointed tip, while in England a metal ball was used at the tip. Under his direction the palace and the powder-magazine at Vienna were equipped with Franklin's lightning-conductor. Mention should be made of his proposals concerning the construction of the ship's compass, the discovery that platinum is paramagnetic, that the experiments began with Franklin on the conduction of heat by metals, the discovery of oxygen-hydrogen gas, and the invention of an air pistol with electrical ignition. Besides introducing inoculation for small-pox into Austria Ingen-Housz proposed the inhalation of oxygen in diseases of the lungs.

His most important works are in botany: "Experiments upon Vegetables Discovering Their Great Power of Purifying the Common Air in the Sunshine" (London, 1779; German, 1780, 1785–1790; Dutch, 1780; French, 1780, 1785); "An Essay on the Food of Plants and the Renovation of Soils" (London, 1796; German, 1798; Dutch, 1797); in physics: treatises on "Philosophical Transactions"; "Easy Methods of Measuring the Electricity of Air". While taking place in "the same mixture of common and nitrous air, together with experiments on platinum" (1776); "Electrical Experiments to Explain how far the Phenomena of the Electrohaurus may be accounted for by Dr. Franklin's Theory" (1778); "On Some New Methods of Suspending Magnetic Needles" (1779); "Account of a New Kind of Inflammable Air or Gas". "Vermischte Schriften physisch-medizinischen Inhaltes", translated by Nikias Karl Moller (Vienna, 1782; 2nd ed., 2 vols., 1784), contains all the papers which appeared in the "Philosophical Transactions". The same miscellany appeared in French and Dutch in 1785; "Miscellanea physico-medica".
JANSSEN

Janssen, Arnold, founder and first superior-general of the Society of the Divine Word, b. at Goeh in the Rhine Province, Germany, 5 Nov., 1837; d. at steyl, Holland, 15 Jan., 1909. At a very tender age he manifested an inclination for the priesthood. After completing his classical studies at the diocesan college of Gaeßdöneck in the northern Rhine Province, he took up the study of philosophy at the Academy of Münster, and then entered the University of Bonn. Having completed his theological studies at Bonn and at Münster, he was ordained, 15 Aug., 1860. He devoted some years to pastoral work and the teaching of Christian doctrine, in 1873 becoming chaplain and director at the Ursuline convent of Kempen. As diocesan president of the Apostleship of Prayer he laboured for the propagation of the faith. In this capacity felt called to found a missionary centre for Germany. The result was the establishment of the Mission House of St. Michael at steyl, Holland, 8 Sept., 1875. Out of this grew the Society of the Divine Word, which received canonical approbation in 1901. The congregation now has flourishing missions in all parts of the world, and, besides that at steyl, has four mission houses in Germany and Austria and two in the United States. The institution at techny, Ill., called St. Mary's Mission House, was opened 2 Feb., 1909, and was followed by another mission house, opened September, 1912, at Girard, Pa., the object of both institutions is to educate priests for the heathen missions in charge of the society. The spirit of the founder is also to be found in the many educational institutions conducted by the members of the Society of the Divine Word. In conjunction with his missionary work Father Janssen in 1889 founded the congregation of the Servant Sisters of the Holy Ghost, who assist the priests in their missionary undertakings. This congregation numbers some 600 sisters, who have a home for the aged at techny, Ill. In 1912 Father Janssen's society numbered 625 priests, 1250 students for the priesthood, and 800 lay brothers.

HERM. RICHARZ.

JOHNSON

Johnson, Lionel Pigot, b. at Broadstairs on the Kentish coast, 15 Mar., 1867; d. 4 Oct., 1902. He was the youngest son of Captain William Victor Johnson, of the 90th Light Infantry, and his wife Catharine Delicia, only daughter of Robert Walters, Esq., barrister-at-law, of the chambers of the Johnsons of Bath, Barones, allied to many well-known houses. Lady Johnson, Lionel's paternal grandmother, was a Philipse of Rhual in Flintshire, daughter of the landowner who gave his name to Philippsburg, New York. Her father-in-law, General Sir Henry Johnson, was Governor of Ross Castle, Ireland, in 1798, and represented a civic body in putting down the patriot insurrection of that year. He married Rebecca, daughter of David Franks, a wealthy Hebrew citizen of Philadelphia. These direct ancestral details throw light upon Lionel Johnson's equitable and liberal spirit, and point the natural origin of his love for Wales, his understanding of American ideals, and his intense enthusiasm for Ireland, which in his later years flaming far above his feeling for his own country. Only by courtesy can he be called an Irishman. As a convert Catholic Nationalist, he stood as the avverse of the Anglo-Irish Protestant Tory of his blood just mentioned. In all branches of this family and as far back as the pedigree goes, its men were and are officers in the British army; and a certain soldierliness, elements of order, strength, and authority, are evident under Lionel Johnson's literary fabric. He was educated at Winchester College, always dear to him, and at New College, Oxford, where he graduated with honors in 1890. On St. Alban's Day, 1891, he was received into the Catholic Church by Fr. Lockhart, at St. Etheldreda's, Ely Place, London. From 1891 to 1901 he wrote constantly, living alone in Grot's Inn Square, Lincoln's Inn Square, and Clifford's Inn respectively. He never married. He died from the results of a
slight fall, and was buried in St. Mary's Cemetery, Kensal Green. There is a lovingly inscribed tablet to his memory in Willesden Old Church.

Lionel Johnson published only three books: “The Art of Thomas Hardy”, a singularly ripe essay and study (1894); his “Poems” (1895); and a second collection, “Ireland and Other Poems” (1897). Besides these, many of his critical papers and fugitive reviews, with a brief memoir, have been gathered by an American editor, and issued by Elkin Mathews, London, under the title of “Post Liminum” (1911). There have been three small imprints of his selected verse, one of these (1912) containing a partly biographical study of the poet from “The Atlantic Monthly”. He was a small, frail, young-looking man, with a fine head and brow, quick of foot, gentle of voice, and with manners of grave courtesy. He greatly loved his friends in a markedly spiritual way, always praying for them, absent or present. His sound Catholic principles, his profound scholarship, his artistic sensitiveness, his play of wisdom and humor, his absolute literary honour, with its “passion for perfection” from the first, show nobly in his prose work. His lyrics are full of beauty and poignancy, but perhaps have in them something tallowing.

L. I. Guiney.

K

Kearney, Diocese of (Kearneyiensis), Nebraska. By Decree of the Sacred Consistorial Congregation of 8 March, 1912, Pius X divided into two parts the territory of the Diocese of Omaha, erecting the western part into a new and distinct diocese with its see at Kearney. The first Bishop is Right Rev. James Albert Duffy, ordained, 27 May, 1893, appointed to the see, 25 January, 1913. He resides at Kearney. The diocese comprises an area of 38,000 square miles, and includes the following counties: Keyapaha, Rock, Garfield, Valley, Sherman, Buffalo, Cheyenne, Kimball, Banner, Scotts, Bluffs, Sioux, Dawes, Box Butte, Morrill, Garden, Sheridan, Cherry, Grant, Hooker, Thomas, McPherson, Logan, Custer, Blance, Loup, Brown, and part of the counties of Dawson, Lincoln, Keith, and Deuel. The new diocese was made suffragan to Dubuque. The Catholic population is about 15,200. There are 58 churches, 21 parishes, 35 missions, 34 stations (without churches), 1 academy, and 3 parochial schools with over 680 pupils. The Sisters of St. Francis have schools at Ashton and Alliance, and an hospital at Alliance. (See Nebraska; Omaha, Diocese of).

Moira K. Cotle.

Keating, Geoffrey, Irish theologian, historian, and poet, b. at Burgess in the parish of Tubbrid, Co. Tipperary, about 1569; d. at Tubbrid about 1644. He studied first at a Latin school near Cahir, and afterwards frequented various Irish schools in Munster and Leinster. In accordance with the custom which prevailed in Ireland during the period of Protestant persecution he was ordained a year or more priest at the age of twenty-four and then sent abroad for his philosophical and theological studies. He formed one of the band of forty students who sailed in November, 1603, under the charge of the Rev. Diarmaid MacCarthy to Bordeaux to begin their studies at the Irish College which had been founded in that city by the Archbishop of Bordeaux, Cardinal Francois de Sourdis, in the previous year. On his arrival in France he wrote a poetical “Farewell to Ireland”, and a “Lament on the Sad State of Ireland”, when the news of the Flight of the Earls (14 Sept., 1607) reached him. After obtaining the degree of Doctor of Divinity at the University of Bordeaux he returned about 1610 to Ireland and was appointed to the position of chaplain at Uachtar Arde, in the parish of Knockraffan, near Cahir, where he put down the then prevalent abuse of delaying Mass until the neighbouring gentry arrived.

In 1613 a spy reported “Dr. Keating in the County of Tipperary”, and in 1615 another spy reported that there was “in the diocese of Lismore Father Geoffrey Keating, a preacher and Jesuit, resorting to all parts of the diocese”. About 1620, his fearless preaching aroused the anger of a lady of rather loose morals. Ellinor Laffan, wife of Squire Moekker. She invoked the aid of her relative, Donogh O’Brien, Earl of Thomond, President of Munster, then residing at Limerick. The penal laws were put in force against Keating and he had to take refuge in a cave, Poll Granda, in Gleann Eatharach in the recesses of the Galtees. When the storm had abated somewhat, he resolved to devote himself to literary work and he travelled through the country in disguise under an assumed name. During the next six years he collected materials for his historical and theological works, visiting Louant, Connaught, and Ulster. In spite of all obstacles he finished the preface to his history in 1629, the first part in 1631, and the second part in 1632 or somewhat later. The same year, 1631, also saw the completion of his “Tri Biorghaiothe an Bhusi” (The Three Shafts of Death), a series of moral reflections on death and on the conduct of human life, and his “Eochaiscaith an Airrinn” (The Key- Shield of the Mass), a defence of the Mass against heresies and an explanation of it for the faithful. A small silver chalice bearing the following inscription: “Dominus Gulfridos Keatinge, Sacred (os) Sacre Theologie Doctor me fieri fecit 23 Februarii 1634”, is still preserved in the parish church of Cappoquin, Co. Waterford. He composed a poetical elegy on Edmund Butler, third Lord Dunboyne, 17 March, 1640, and another on Thomas and John Butler, sons of Lord Dunboyne who fell in battle. He had already written elegies on James Butler, son of the Earl of Knockthumper, 1620, John Og Fitzgerald, Lord of the Decies, 1 March, 1636, and Thomas Butler, fourth Lord Cahir, 1627.

In 1644 during the supremacy of the Catholic Courts, Keating etained small oratory, called Tempan Chiarain, was built in the north-east corner of the graveyard of Tubbrid, his native parish, and a slab over the door of it bears an inscription which seems to indicate that Keating was dead at that time. The few poems of later date ascribed to him in some manuscripts are probably the work of Padraigh Halicéad, a contemporary poet. In addition to his poems and the three great prose works above mentioned, “Eochaiscaith an Airrinn”, “Tri Biorghaiothe an Bhúsí”, and “Forus Feasa ar Eirínn”, Keating also wrote two smaller devotional treatises, “Psaltair Mhuire” (The Psalter of Mary) and “Psaltair Mhuire” (Psaltair Mhuire) (The Psalter of Mary). Geoffrey Keating was proficient in the Irish, Latin, and English languages and his writings prove him a consummate master of Catholic theology, Irish style, native history, and legendary lore. His history has been undeservedly criticized. It has been blamed for the inclusion of legends, which is in fact one of its greatest merits and has earned for him the title of the Irish Herodotus. But besides legends he has also preserved us some important early ecclesiastical records which would otherwise have...
LaFarge, John, painter, decorator, and writer. b. at New York, 31 March, 1855; d. at Providence, Rhode Island, 14 Nov., 1910. His parents were John Frederick de LaFarge, a French naval officer, and Louise Josephine Busse (de St. Victor). Though his interest in art was aroused during his college training at Mount St. Mary's and Fordham University, he had only the study of law in view until he returned from his first visit to Paris, where he studied with Courbet and enjoyed the most brilliant literary society of the day. Even his earliest drawings and landscapes, done in Newport, Rhode Island, after his marriage in 1861 with Margaret Mason Perry, show marked originality, especially in the handling of colour values, and also the influence of Japanese art, in the study of which he was a pioneer. LaFarge’s inquiring mind led him to experiment with colour problems, especially in the medium of stained glass. He succeeded not only in rivaling the gorgeousness of the medieval windows, but in adding new resources by his invention of opalescent glass and his original methods of superimposing and welding his material. Among his many masterpieces are the “Battle Window”, at Harvard and the “Peweeck Window” in the Worcester Art Museum. During 1897-70 he illustrated “Enoch Arden” and Browning’s “Men and Women”. Breadth of observation and structural conception, and a vivid imagination and sense of colour are shown by his mural decorations. His first work in mural painting was done in Trinity Church, Boston, in 1873. Then followed his decorations in the Church of the Ascension (the large altarpiece) and St. Paul’s Church, New York. For the State Capitol at St. Paul he executed, in his seventy-first year, four great lunettes representing the history of religion, and for the Supreme Court building at Baltimore, a similar series with Justice as the theme. In addition there are his numberless minor paintings and water colours, notably those recording his extensive travels in the Orient and South Pacific.

LaFarge’s writings include: “The American Art of Glass” (a pamphlet); “Considerations on Painting” (New York, 1893); “An Artist’s Letters from Japan” (New York, 1897); “The Great Masters” (New York); “Hokusai: a talk about Japanese painting” (New York, 1897); “The Higher Life in Art” (New York, 1908); “One Hundred Great Masterpieces”; “The Christian Story in Art”; and the unpublished “Letters from the South Seas”; and “Correspondence”. His labours in almost every field of art won for him from the French Government the Cross of the Legion of Honour and membership in the principal artistic societies of America, as well as the presidency of the Society of Mural Painters. Enjoying an extraordinary knowledge of languages (ancient and modern), literature, and art, by his cultured personality and reflective conversation he greatly influenced all who knew him. Though naturally a questioner, he venerated the traditions of religious art, and preserved always his childlike Catholic Faith and reverence.

LaFarge, John LaFarge in Portfolio Series: Cortissoz, John LaFarge (New York, 1910); New York Evening Post (13 Nov., 1910); Bouquet, Outre Mer. LaFarge in America (27 May, New York, 1911).

Robert of Paris, chair of Hebrew at New York University from 1863 to 1868, was upon the latter occasion highly distinguished for his address in the teaching of Hebrew. In 1874 he published "Some Notes on the Hebrew Language," and in 1876, "The Hebrew Bible," which was highly esteemed by the vestry of the Church of St. Peter, New York.

When the Paulist Fathers established their house of studies at New York, Lambert was given the chair of moral theology. From 1890 till his death he was pastor of Scottsville, New York. For many years Dr. Lambert devoted his efforts to the upbuilding of the Catholic Press, he founded and edited the "Catholic Times of Brooklyn," which was amalgamated with the "Catholic Union," and became chief of the editorial staff of the Philadelphia "Catholic Times" (1880-82), and New York "Freeman's Journal" (1889-1910). When the Buffalo papers were amalgamated Dr. Lambert was engaged to contribute a series of articles to the "Catholic Union"; he selected as his theme the teachings of Robert Ingersoll, the leading American agnostic. Ingersoll, though quite ignorant of even natural theology or the principles of logic, wild in his assertions, and badly informed, was, notwithstanding, gifted with an eloquent, witty tongue and facile pen and had wrought great havoc among the younger generation of non-Catholic writers and non-Catholic to silence him were unavailing. In his series of articles, published in book form as "Notes on Ingersoll," Dr. Lambert pointed out in familiar language the agnostic's multitudinous errors in religion, history, science, and even grammar. His method was simple, suited to the mental capacity of his untrained readers and so to Ingersoll's. The latter was a devoted Roman Catholic and his American popularity waned at once. Since then, wherever the agnostic's writings have been propagated, the "Notes on Ingersoll" has provided an excellent antidote, and has been utilized largely by non-Catholics. Dr. Lambert wrote later his "Tactics of Infidels" (Buffalo, 1887), a more scientific work, exposing the methods resorting to by the opponents of Christianity. In addition he composed "Theusaurus biblicus," a handbook of Scriptural references, and "A Reply to Ingersoll's Christmas Sermon"; edited "Catholic Belief" by Faà di Bruno; and translated "The Christian Father," and "Instructions on the Gospels of the Year"; but his memory is best assured by his simple and complete refutation of Ingersoll. In his last illness he wrote for the "Catholic Times" (1891) a paper on "Some popular Objections to Belief in the Real Presence," which was read in his absence and received the highest praise from the delegates.

Brief biographical notice of "Notes on Ingersoll." (London, 1884; Surna in Arc Mariti, LXII (Notre Dame, Indiana, 1930), 705-10.

A. A. MacERLEAN.

Lanigan, John, church historian, b. at Cashel, County Tipperary, Ireland, in 1758; d. at Finglas, Dublin, 8 July, 1825. He was one of the Uí Langaman, a chief of the Clan na Céit, and the eldest son of Thomas Lanigan, a schoolmaster, and his wife, Mary Anne Dorgan. He received his early training from his father and in a private Protestant Classical school at Cashel. The Parochial schools being forbidden in Ireland at that time by law. In 1776 he went to the Irish College at Rome to study for the priesthood, and after a rapid and brilliant course was ordained. By the advice of Pietro Tamburini he left Rome and accepted the chair of ecclesiastical history and Hebrew in the University of Pavia, Germany. He was later a member of the famous diocesan Synod of Pistoia, though offered the position of theologian to the synod. In 1793 he published his "Institutionum bibliarum pars prima" (Pavia), a learned work containing much valuable matter concerning the history of the books of the Old and New Testaments; the two other parts which he had planned were not written. On 28 June, 1794, he received the degree of Doctor of Divinity from his university. On the Napoleonic invasion two years later he returned to Ireland, arriving at Cork destitute. His application to Bishop Moylan of Cork for pecuniary assistance was unheeded, probably because the bishop suspected him of Jansenism owing to his association with Tamburini and the Pavian clergy. A similar result following his efforts to be accepted in his native archdiocese, he wandered on to Dublin, where he was taken in as an assistant at St. Patrick's College by the vicar-general, a student of his Roman days. Soon afterwards he was appointed professor of Scripture and Hebrew in Maynooth College on the recommendation of the Archbishops of Armagh and Dublin. Dr. Moylan, however, raised difficulties; he proposed that Lanigan should first sign a formula used to test the Catholicity of the numerous French refugees in Ireland at that time. Lanigan, seeing no justification for this proposal, refused and resigned.

On 2 May, 1799, Lanigan accepted a position as assistant librarian and foreign correspondent of the Royal Dublin Society, and began to work on his "Ecclesiastical History of Ireland from the first introduction of Christianity among the Irish to the beginning of the thirteenth century" (2 vols., Dublin, 1800), however, published till 1822 (4 vols., Svo, Dublin). This masterly work, still the leading authority on its subject, did much to expose the inaccuracies of Archdall, Ledwich, Girdalus Cambrensis, and other writers on Irish church history. In it Lanigan supports the theory of the pagan origin of the Irish Church and its subsequent transformation. William Halliday, and Father Paul O'Brien in founding the Gaelic Society of Dublin, the first effort in recent times to save the Irish language. He wrote frequently to the Press in favour of religious equality for Catholics, and fought vigorously against the proposed Royal Veto in connexion with Irish episcopal elections. In 1813 his health began to fail, and he returned to his home at Cashel; he recovered sufficiently to resume his duties in Dublin, but eventually had to enter a sanatorium at Finglas, where he died. His grave in the neighbouring country churchyard is marked by a cross, bearing an Irish and a Latin inscription, erected in 1861 by his literary admirers.

Besides his writings mentioned above we may cite: "A propos de l'origine et des aires géographiques de l'Irlande" (Pavia, 1789); "Saggio sulla maniera d'ingegnare ai giovani ecclesiastici la scienza de' libri sacri" (Pavia), written in vigorous and eloquent language; "The Present State... of the Church of England and the Means of effecting a Reconciliation of the Churches", prefixed to the "Protestant Apology for the Roman Catholic Church" (Dublin, 1792). For his works [Wm. Talbot]. He prepared for publication the first edition of the Breviary printed in Ireland, and edited Alban Butler's "Meditations and Discourses" (which appeared in 1845). That the humiliation and suffering he underwent as a result of Dr. Moylan's suspicions of his orthodoxy were undeserved is apparent from Lanigan's writings as well as from the testimony of his intimate clerical friends. F. Egl. Fitzpatrick, "Irish Wits and Worthies" (Dublin, 1873). Cooper, in Dict. Nat. Biog., s. v.; Dublin Review (Dec., 1847), 489.

A. A. MacERLEAN.

Lathrop, George Parsons, poet, novelist, b. at Honolulu, Hawaii, 25 Aug., 1851; d. at New York, 19 Apr., 1898. He was educated at New York and Munich, Germany. He returned, however, to New York, and decided on a literary career. Going to England on a visit he was married in London, 11 Sept., 1871, to Rose, daughter of Nathaniel Hawthorne. In 1875 he became associate editor of the "Atlantic
LEOPOLDINE

Monthly", and remained in that position two years, leaving it for newspaper work in Boston and New York. His contributions to the periodical and daily Press were varied and voluminous. In 1883 he founded the American Copyright League, which finally secured the international copyright law. He was also one of the founders of the Catholic Summer School of America. In March, 1891, he and his wife became Catholics, and were received into the Church at New York. After his death his widow, as Mother M. Leopoldine, assumed a community of Dominican tertiaries, The Servants of Relief for Incurable Cancer Patients, who took charge of two cancer hospitals in New York. Among his published works are: "Rose and Rose-tree" (1875), poems; "A Study of Hawthorne" (1876); "Afterglow" (1876), a novel; "Spanish Vistas" (1883), a work on travel; "Newport" (1884), a novel; "Dreams and Days" (1892), poems; "A Story of Courage" (1894), centenary history of the Visitatin Convnet, Georgetown, D. C. He edited (1883) a complete, and the standard, edition of Hawthorne's works, and adapted "The Scarlet Letter" for Walter Damrosch's opera of that title, which was produced at New York in 1890.

"Catholic Church:

The Catholic News; The Freeman's Journal (New York), contemporary files.

THOMAS F. MEEHAN

Leopoldine Society, The, established at Vienna for the purpose of aiding the Catholic missions in North America. When the Society for the Propagation of Faith was founded at Lyons, in 1822, it did not spread beyond the French borders for a considerable time. The missions were not unwilling to receive aid, but were deliberating whether (after the aim of their own) or to join the one already in existence. At this time, in 1827, Bishop Fenwick of Cincinnati, Ohio, sent his vicar-general, Father Rese, to Europe to recruit German priests and to obtain assistance for his diocese. Father Rese reached Vienna in the latter part of 1828. He was received everywhere most cordially and inspired those with whom he came in contact with a great interest in the American missions. His graphic descriptions of the New World, the great possibilities for the Church, the scarcity of priests, and the prevailing poverty of the missions awoke a general public interest in the welfare of the American missions. To strengthen this feeling and encourage the formation of the Society, Rese, in April, 1829, published a description of the Diocese of Cincinnati ("Abris der Geschichte des Bistums Cincinnati in Nord-America", Vienna, 1829), an excerpt from Father Theodore Badin's work. The Archbishop of Vienna, Leopold Maximilian Graf von Firmian, was so well disposed towards the noble undertaking that he brought it to the notice of the imperial family. Father Rese was granted an audience with the emperor, whose brother, Archduke Rudolph, Cardinal Archbishop of Olmutz, assumed the protectorate of the missionary work.

The sanction of the Church was next obtained. Leo XII in the Bull "Quamquam plura sint", dated 30 Jan., 1829, approved of the nascent society. On the same day, the statutes under which this society was established, were drawn up much after the pattern of the French society. The only divergent points which need be mentioned were that the society was to be known as the Leopoldine Society—Leopoldinen Stiftung—to perpetuate the memory of the Empress of Brazil, Leopoldina, a favourite daughter of Francis I and wife of Pedro I; and that the society should exist only in Austria-Hungary. On 13 May, 1829, the first executive session was held. A pamphlet was designed and in it incorporated the oration of Canon Pletz together with the statutes and the corresponding regulations. This brochure was translated into all the languages spoken in the monarchy. The head office was established in the Dominican monastery and Herr Anton Carl Liechtenberg became its first actuary and Dr. Caspar Wagner its treasurer. The seed was sown as it were; it sprouted a week—about two cents—was a small contribution; however, little by little the fund commenced to swell so that from July to October, 1830, the collection amounted to $19,930. On 30 April, 1830, the first draft of $10,256.04 was sent to Bishop Fenwick and four months later a second one of $2200, "to afford ample help and not to deal out the money in small bits and give relief practically to nobody" (Berichte der Leopoldinen Stiftung, 1). The general interest awakened by the society for the American missions not only brought out funds but donations of church utensils, Mass paraphernalia, paintings, statuary, etc. These objects were often donated by members of the imperial house. Directly due to the society were many vocations to the Foreign Missionary priesthood. First amongst these was the Rev. Frederic Baraga, afterwards Bishop of Marquette. His example was followed by Neumann (afterwards Bishop of Philadelphia), Haischer, Sanderl, Viszoczky, Bellaes, Pishach, Hammer, Kundeck, Cvtikovich, Schuh, Leive, Fiere, Skolla, Godec, Krutil, Verneke, Burg, Hehmayer, Bauer, Hayner, H. Mrak, O. P. Mrak (Bishop of Marquette), Skopec, Etschmann, and many others—all of whom entered the missions before 1850.

The beneficiaries of the society are principally the dioceses in the United States. Among the older ones Cincinnati has been most bountifully considered, but St. Louis, Bardstown, Charleston, Philadelphia, Baltimore, Mobile, Boston, Detroit, New York, New Orleans, Nashville, Dubuque, Natchez, Vincennes, Richmond, Pittsburgh, Chicago, St. Paul, Hartford, Milwaukie, Marquette, Galveston, Little Rock, received generous support. Then, besides the traveling expenses of the different missionaries and personal aid to them, religious communities were enabled with the society's assistance to send workers to the New World. The French society's agents visited the schools and churches and enabled many a zealous priest to devote his life to the missions, kindling and keeping the light of faith in the hearts of men who otherwise must have lived and died without it. The Leopoldine Society expended upon the American Catholic missions, from 1830 to 1910, the sum of 3,402,21 kronen (about 680,500 dollars). The society still exists and although its collections are small it continues its mission. The contributions chiefly come from the Austrian emperor, the Dioceses of Vienna, Sankt Polten, Brun, Seckau, Prague, Koniggrätz. Eighty-one official reports, "Berichte der Leopoldinen Stiftung", have appeared. These are replete with the struggles and glories of the American missions and missioneering worth reading. For data in the American church history.

Fondation Leopoldina (Vienna, 1829); Berichte der Leopoldinen Stiftung (Vienna, 1831-1910).

ANTOINE IVAN REZER

Leroy-Beaulieu, Anatole, French publicist, b. at Lissieux, Calvados, in 1842; d. at Paris, 15 June, 1912. After publishing in 1866 a romance entitled "Une troupe de comédiens", a kind of historical romance dealing with the Italian risorgimento, he directed his attention to political and historical studies. His articles on Napoleon III, Victor Emmanuel, and Pius IX, collected in 1879 in a volume entitled "Un empereur, un roi, un pape, une restauratión", are

52

LEOY-BAULIEU
very important for the history of the second French Empire. His article in the “Revue des Deux Mondes” (1 Dec., 1874) on the restoration of historical monuments was a most original protest against the false tendencies which impelled Viollet-le-Duc and his disciples, under pretext of restoration, to rebuild the Gothic cathedral according to certain preconceived systems, instead of making the necessary repairs with conscientiousness and moderation. Leroy-Beaulieu’s three volumes entitled “L’Empire des tsars et les Russes” (1875-84) are an important work; he informs they contain with regard to the Russian religion and the various sects scattered throughout the Slavic empire will long retain its value. His work on Milutin gives a stirring account of the emancipation of the serfs under Alexander II. He is likewise the author of detailed studies on the Liberal Catholics of France in the nineteenth century, and his book entitled “La papauté, le socialisme, et la démocratie” was the first to welcome Leo XIII’s Encyclical “Rerum Novarum.” In principles he was opposed to all such doctrines which he called doctrines of hate; in 1887 he gave a conference against Antisemitism at the Institut Catholique of Paris; in 1903, when the policy of anticlericalism dealt a serious blow in the Liberal Catholics of France, he was appointed to the protectorate of the missions he sounded an alarm in the “Revue des Deux Mondes.”

Though much attached to all ideas of liberty, Leroy-Beaulieu did not share the blind enthusiasm of the Liberals of the first half of the nineteenth century for the principles of the Revolution; he was able to form a critical opinion of the liberalism and individualism which had proceeded from the Revolution, and his admiration for the Declaration of the Rights of Man did not prevent him from asserting in his book, “La révolution et le libéralisme,” that “the idea of duty should be restored to its place beside that of right.”

In 1906 he became director of the Free School of Political Science, where he had long been teaching, and he retired in 1912. He had long been attached to the Académie des Sciences Morales since 1887.

CHARMIES in Revue des Deux Mondes (1 July, 1912); FAGNING in Réforme sociale (16 July, 1912); DE QUIRREL in Revue hebdomadaire (13 July, 1912).

GEORGES GOYAUX.

LESUEUR, JEAN-FRANÇOIS, composer, b. at Druel-Plessis, near Abbeville, 15 Nov., 1760; d. at Paris 6 Oct., 1829. He was the son of an illustrious family of Picardy, his great-uncle being the celebrated painter, Eustache Lesueur. At seven he became a chorister at Abbeville. From 1774 to 1779 he studied music at the College of Amiens, then became music-master at the cathedral of Seéz, and later assistant-master at the Church of the Holy Innocents at Paris, where he studied under Abbé Roze. He was appointed music-master at Dijon in 1771, at Le Mans in 1772, at Tours in 1773, and at the Holy Innocents, Paris, in 1781. In 1786 he competed for the musical directorship of Notre-Dame-de-Paris and received the appointment. Allowed by the chapter to install a complete orchestra, he at once proceeded to put in practice his novel ideas concerning sacred music. It was his custom to develop his ideas in his imagination, and he so far carried out his theories as to preface one of his masses with an operatic overture; this caused a stir in the musical world. In 1787 came an anonymous attack on his compositions and his methods, to which Lesueur replied in a pamphlet entitled “Exposé d’une musique imitative et particulière” (1787). After this period he became an abbé, but never received holy orders. The chapter of Notre-Dame having reduced the orchestra because of the heavy expense, Lesueur was unable to produce his masses, and resigned his directorship in 1788. He withdrew to the country home of his friend M. Bochart de Champigny, where he remained four years, working on his compositions. In 1793 he produced a three-act opera, “La Caverne,” at the Théâtre Feydeau, Paris. Its success was immediate and brilliant and it was followed at the same theatre by “Paul et Virginie” (13 Jan., 1794) and “Telémique” (May, 1796), which latter had been accepted by the Royal Academy of Music.

He was appointed professor in the Ecole de la Garde Nationale, 21 Nov., 1793, and an inspector of instruction at the Conservatoire de Musique from its foundation in 1795. At the rejection of two of his operas, “Ossian, ou les Bords de l’Erdre” (which had been accepted by the Academy), in favour of Catel’s “Semiramis,” Lesueur published anonymously a pamphlet entitled “Projet d’un plan général de l’instruction musicale en France,” in which he violently attacked not only the methods of instruction followed at the Conservatoire, but his rival Catel and Catel’s patron, the director of the Conservatoire. Lesueur’s dismissal followed (23 Sept., 1802), and the cessation of his salary had brought him to the verge of extreme poverty when he was appointed maître de chapelle to the First Consul. The musician was now free to produce his “Ossian”; its first performance (10 July, 1804) was a great success and inaugurated French opera. The title of the theatre as Académie Impériale. He was rewarded with the Cross of the Legion of Honour. For the emperor’s coronation he composed a mass and a Te Deum. He collaborated with Persius in his “L’Inauguration du temple de la victoire” (2 Jan., 1807) and “Le Triomphe de Trajan” (23 Oct., 1807). On 21 March, 1809, he produced “La mort d’Adam et son apocalypse,” which provoked the angry hostile of the Jesuits and the Catholic party.

In 1813 Lesueur succeeded Grétry at the Académie and in the following year was appointed superintendent and composer of the chapel of Louis XVIII, retaining this post until the suppression of the chapel in 1830. On 1 Jan., 1818, he was appointed professor of composition at the Conservatoire, his classes being large and numbering distinguished members, of whom the following gained the prix de Rome: Bourgeois, Ermel, Paris, Guiraud, Berlioz, Prévert, Ambroise Thomas, Elwart, Boulanger, Besozzi, Boisselot (who became Lesueur’s son-in-law), and Gounod. Lesueur wrote the Te Deum and other music for the coronation of Charles X at Reims (29 May, 1825). His other compositions were: three operas which had been accepted by the Opera but were never produced; a requiem; a mass for voices, choir, and orchestra; two Passion oratorios (1829); “Rachel,” an oratorio; “Super lumina Babylonis” (1833); “Ruth et Booz,” an oratorio; a cantata for the marriage of the Emperor Napoleon I. He also wrote “Note sur la Melopée, la Rhymthopée, et les grandes caractères de la musique ancienne” (Paris, 1793); and an unpublished treatise on the music of the Greeks. Lesueur had both originality and genius, and, while it is impossible to rank him with Cherubini and Mélhut, he is nevertheless true that the French school of the early nineteenth century is greatly indebted to his initiative and passion for his art.

BERLIOZ, Les musiciens (Paris, 1870), 59, 68; CHOCQUET in Dict. of music and musicians (New York, 1900).

BLANCHE M. KELLY.

Linqkoping (LINCOPISA), Ancient See of (LINCOPERIS), in Sweden, originally included Östergöld, the Islands of Gotland and Öland, and Småland. The district of Värend in Småland was taken from Linqkoping and formed into the Diocese of Växjö about 1160. From 990 to 1100 the Diocese of Skara embraced the whole country of the Goths (Gauthi); it was then divided into those of Skara and Linqkoping. The first three bishops of Linqkoping were Herbert, Richard, and Gisle (c. 1138-48). Then
LITHUANIANS

LITHUANIANS

The Lithuanians (Lietuvių; adjective, lietuviškas) are a people of Russia, occupying the territory of ancient Lithuania (Lithuania), now the present Governments or Provinces of Suwalki, Kovno, Vilna, Grodno, Vitebsk, Mogilev, and the like. In 1386 the Lithuanians formed an independent kingdom, but in 1500 their kingdom became practically united with Poland under a common sovereign and in 1569 the Diet of Lublin decreed a permanent union of Poland and Lithuania into a single kingdom with a Polish elective king. After the conquest and partition of Poland and Lithuania in 1795 Lithuania became separate Russian provinces, apart from Poland, and so continues, till the expiration of Suwalki, down to the present time. Although the Lithuanian people were first under Polish and then under Russian domination they nevertheless preserved their nationality and language, and in late years their language has had a great revival. They are not a Slavic people, although surrounded by the Poles and the Russians. They are the descendant of the original races dwelling on the shores of the Baltic Sea, and have absorbed many Slavic traits and expressions. Their language is unlike the Polish or the Russian, the nouns and adjectives having but two genders (masculine and feminine) unlike the three in Russian and Polish; and unlike them it has three numbers: singular, dual, and plural; and has an elaborate verbal inflection instead of the simpler one that Russian has, but even this has no article, not even the suffix forms used in Russian and Russian.

Immigration.—The famine in Lithuania in 1867–68 drove many Lithuanians abroad. Some of them crossed the Atlantic and landed at New York. The first arrivals worked on farms around New York City or in brickyards along the Hudson River and in the Catskills. Later on they were attracted to the western states, by the promise of better opportunities, and eventually went into the anthracite coal mines around Shamokin, Shenandoah, and other towns. Many of them went to Chicago after the great fire in that city in 1872. Others established themselves in the tailoring business in New York, Brooklyn, and Baltimore. Even at the present time Lithuanians are leaving the country in large numbers, and the immigration reports as Poles instead of Lithuanians. Sustainable estimates place the number of Lithuanians in the United States in 1912 at approximately 600,000, including the immigrants and the native-born.

In 1909 the Lithuanians of America celebrated the fourtieth anniversary of Lithuanian immigration to the United States. They are distributed over large areas of the north-eastern states, and are likely to be found in the industrial centres of New England, and in and around New York, Philadelphia, Baltimore, Pittsburg, Cleveland, and Chicago (in the latter city about 70,000). They are in large numbers in the anthracite coal fields of Pennsylvania (about 60,000), and are likewise settled in the soft coal regions. Small numbers of them are scattered over the western states. Several hundred have settled in Montreal, Canada.

Published centres, such as Milwaukee, Detroit, and Buffalo, have had but little or no attraction for them. There are comparatively few Lithuanian farmers in America and these have not been very successful. All attempts to colonize them in Arkansas, Illinois, Wisconsin, and New York have failed. Generally speaking, the Lithuanians have been employed in factories, closed shops, and mines, and seem to dislike work in the open air. They have not met with any great success in business enterprises and there are few rich persons among them.

Religion.—In order to understand properly the development of religious life among the Lithuanians in America some facts in their former employment in business and factories, closed shops, and mines, and seem to dislike work in the open air. They have not met with any great success in business enterprises and there are few rich persons among them.

Religion.—In order to understand properly the development of religious life among the Lithuanians in America some facts in their former employment in business and factories, closed shops, and mines, and seem to dislike work in the open air. They have not met with any great success in business enterprises and there are few rich persons among them.
of King Jagello, who became Regent of Poland upon his marriage. Subsequent political union with Poland had a disastrous and depressing effect upon the national development of the Lithuanians. For five centuries they were more or less polonized by the nobility and land-owning classes and even through the Church, and this process is not entirely at an end but is even reinforced by Russian pressure. Lithuanians were made to believe that they were a sort of inferior race, and this was to have the language fitted only for a pagan people. Attempts to awaken their national consciousness in 1850 and 1860 and to create a national literature were suddenly arrested by the Russian Government, which in 1864 absolutely prohibited the publication and distribution of Lithuanian books printed in Latin characters. From that time there were no Lithuanian books of any sort, and for years of literature printed in their own language, since they absolutely refused to adopt the Russian characters. Even prayer-books and other literature had to be printed abroad and secretly introduced into Lithuania, where they were often confiscated by the Government and burned. Their only avenue towards literary and religious development was church Printing and literature.

The Lithuanian national movement started in 1883 when Dr. John Basanavius in conjunction with some other enthusiasts in Prussia began to publish a patriotic newspaper called "Ausa" (The Dawn). In a short time many Lithuanians—both clergy and laity—were thoroughly aroused and rallied to this new idea of the Lithuanian national movement which was destined to play a distinct role even in the religious life of the nation. The most difficult task for the young patriots was to draw the Lithuanians away from the Polish language and Polish ideals. Unfortunately some leaders of the national movement who had been educated in the anti-Catholic Russian schools soon brought upon the Lithuanian people the national movement, on the ground that everything taken from Polish sources, even the Catholic religion, was detrimental to the Lithuanian nation. So hand in hand with this national awakening there came into play an atheistic teaching which soon estranged the clergy and laity. Even now when Lithuanian nationalism is at its height and the word of the Lithuanian national movement has been taken to mean something which is non-Catholic or non-religious. And this is why Protestantism and the so-called "independent" movements have taken no root among the Lithuanians, although in a few places under peculiar local conditions there have been attempts to found parishes along the lines of the Polish "national" or "independent" churches. When Lithuanian parishes began to come to America, there had been no national awakening among them. They then leaned towards the Pole and built churches jointly with the Pole. The first purely Lithuanian congregation was organized in 1885 at New York, but it ceased to exist the following year owing to the unfavourable attitude taken by its organizer, John Selupas, who afterward left the Lithuanian movement. However there is now at New York the Church of Our Lady of Vilna. The first Lithuanian church (St. Casimir) was built by Father A. Barba in Plymouth, Pennsylvania, in 1889. It was undertaken when the Poles refused on account of his nationality to accept him as rector of a Plymouth church which had been built some years previously principally by the Lithuanians and had always hitherto been in charge of a Lithuanian priest. Soon afterwards separate Lithuanian churches were built in other places: St. Casimir at Pittston, Pa. (1890); St. Joseph, Mahanoy City, Pa. (1891); St. John Baptist, Baltimore, Md. (1891); St. George, Chicago, Ill. (1892); etc. At present (1913) there are in the United States 72 exclusively Lithuanian parishes with resident priests, and one (St. Casimir) in Montreal, Canada. There are also about 15 churches and chapels attended from adjacent parishes and others in the course of erection.

Schools. In the beginning of 1913 the Lithuanians in America had one academy for girls and 22 day-schools taught by the Sisters of St. Casimir, Sisters of the Holy Family of Nazareth, Sisters of the Holy Ghost, and the Dominican Sisters; some ten parishes have Mary's Seminary of the Sisters of the Immaculate Heart at Scranton, Pa., in 1903 and made their profession there in August, 1907. Immediately afterwards they went to Mt. Carmel, Pa., where they started a Lithuanian school whilst other postulants were left for training in Scranton. In 1910 the Sisters of St. Casimir moved to Chicago and occupied their newly-built mother-house at the corner of West 39th Street and South 11th Streets. Nearly 5000 children are present (1913) 17 professed sisters, 25 novices, and 25 postulants and aspirants. They also have in the mother-house an academy for girls, both a boarding and day-school. So far they have four parochial schools under their care: Chicago, Waukegan, Philadelphia, and Mt. Carmel. The St. Casimir Institute is still under the general charge of the Sisters of the Immaculate Heart. It was founded by Father A. Stanikynas who has been interested in the institute since 1905, and on giving up parish work in 1906 he has ever since devoted all his time and energy to the growth of this educational institution.

Societies. About forty per cent of the Lithuanians belong to some kind of organization. Every parish has one or more Catholic beneficial societies; they are often Catholic only so far as the fulfilment of Easter duty is demanded from their members under penalty of expulsion from the society. The Lithuanian people since 1886 had a general alliance of their societies, but in 1901 it split into two branches, the Catholic and the National. At present the Catholic beneficial societies number about 50, while the National has about 6000. In Sept., 1912, the Lithuanian Catholic beneficial societies at their convention in Newark, N. J., formed still another alliance, whose membership has not yet been reported. In April, 1906, the Lithuanian Roman Catholic Federation was formed but it has not been active since 1908. In the New England states a Lithuanian Young People’s (men and women) Federation is being formed. The Lithuanian Catholic Temperance Association was formed in 1909, but in 1911 a large number seceded and formed a separate Confederation of Total Abstainers, membership over 1000. The Lithuanian Roman Catholic Priests’ Association, established 5 May, 1909, devotes its energy to the publication of the monthly paper "Draugas" (The Companion) in Chicago. "The Apostleship of Prayer" under the direction of Rev. P. Saurusitis of Waterbury, Conn., circulates in many parishes. There is also a Lithuanian Catholic Educational Society, "Motinukai," which was founded in 1900. There are other societies which are socialistic, atheistic in their aims, or devoid of any religious character whatever.

Periodicals. There are more than twenty-five Lithuanian periodicals published in America, but only two weeklies, "Draugas" in Chicago and "Zvaigždė" (The Star) in Philadelphia, and one monthly, "Sviesa" (The Light) in Waterbury, are strictly speaking Catholic publications. The Lithu-
The Lithuanian journals are more or less anticultic, six are rabidly ascetic and socialistic, one free-thought, whilst the remainder of the non-Catholic ones are "national", permeated with irreligion, although not openly antagonistic to the faith.

Jonas, Lietuviu Americoje (Chicago, 1897); Kaupa, The Lithuanians in America in Charities (New York, 1905); An-Ka, In America Lithuanian Jennings in Vilnius Zinio (Vilna, 1905-1907); Reports of the Commissioner of Immigration (1900-12).

A. B. KAUPAS.

Lossada, Luis de, philosopher, b. at Quiroga, Asturias, Spain, in 1681; d. at Salamanca, in 1748. He entered the Society of Jesus in 1698, and, after completing his studies, taught theology, Scripture, and philosophy with great success at Salamanca. His first publication was the "Vida y virtudes del P. G. Dutari" (1720). One year later he published his "Institutiones dialecticæ", commonly styled "Summule". This book was a worthy introduction to his "Cursus philosophiae Regia Collegii Salamanae" (1724), which was published in 1724 (last edition, 10 vols., Barcelona, 1882). It discusses all the branches of philosophy with great erudition and clarity. Lossada generally follows Suarez, though in some points he departs from his master. Arraburú was an admirer of Lossada's "Regium et gravissimum cursum" (Institutiones philosophicae, I, 87), and followed him very closely. Lossada took part in the famous discussion on the descent of Saint Dominic, and his learned writings on this point were published by the Bollandists in their "Acta Sanctorum" of 1755. The satirical vein in Lossada's works led him to be credited with Isla's famous novel "Fray Gerundio". Lossada and Isla wrote together the curious and amusingly absurd work "La juventud truhante".

William Furlong.

Luke, Saint, Gospel of—The following answers to questions about this Gospel, and that of St. Mark, were issued, 26 June, 1913, by the Biblical Commission (q. v.). That Mark, the disciple and interpreter of Peter, and Luke, a doctor, the assistant and companion of Paul, are really the authors of the Gospels respectively attributed to them is clear from Tradition, the testimonies of the Fathers and ecclesiastical writers, by quotations in their writings, the usage of early heretics, by versions of the New Testament in the most ancient and common manuscripts, and by intrinsic evidence in the text of the Sacred Books. The reasons adduced by some critics against Mark's authorship of the last twelve verses of his Gospel (xvi, 9-20) do not prove that these verses are not inspired or canonical, or that Mark is not their author. It is not lawful to doubt of the inspiration and canonicity of the narratives of Luke on the infancy of Christ (i-ll), on the apparition of the Angel and of the bloody sweat (xxi, 33-44); nor can it be proved that these narratives do not belong to the genuine Gospel of Luke.

The very few exceptional documents attributing the Magnificent to Elizabeth and not to the Blessed Virgin should not prevail against the testimony of nearly all the codices of the original Greek and of the versions, the interpretations required by the context, the mind of the Virgin herself, and the constant tradition of the Church.

It is according to most ancient and constant tradition that after Matthew, Mark wrote his Gospel second and Luke third; though it may be held that the second and third Gospels were composed before the Greek version of the first Gospel. It is not lawful to put the date of the Gospels of Mark and Luke as late as the destruction of Jerusalem or after the siege had begun. The Gospel of Luke preceded his Acts of the Apostles, and was therefore composed before the end of the Roman imprisonment, when the Acts was finished (Acts, xxvii, 30-31). In view of Tradition and of internal evidence it cannot be doubted that Mark wrote according to the preaching of Peter, and Luke according to that of Paul, and that both had at their disposal other trustworthy sources, oral or written.

Acta Apostolicæ Sedis (30 June, 1913).

Lyra, titular see in Panaphylia Prima; the ruins are south-east of Kiese, vilayet of Koniah; there have been found some inscriptions, tombs, and the remains of a Byzantine church.

Radet in Revue des études anciennes, XII (Bordeaux, 1910), 365-72.

S. PÉTRIDES.

M

Macarius the Egyptian or the Elder, one of the most famous of the early Christian solitaries, b. about A.D. 300; d. 390. He was a disciple of St. Anthony and founder of a monastic community in the Scetic desert. Through the influence of St. Anthony he abandoned the world at the age of thirty, and ten years later was ordained a priest. The fame of his sanctity drew many followers, and his monastic settlement at his death numbered thousands. This community, which took up its residence in the Nitrian and Scetic deserts, was of the semi-ecclesiastical type. The monks were not bound by any fixed rule; their cells were close together, and they met for Divine worship only on Saturdays or Sundays. The principle which held them together was one of mutual helpfulness, and the authority of the elders was recognized not as that of monastic superiors in the strict sense of the word but rather as that of guides and models of perfection. In a community whose members were striving to excel in mortification and renunciation, the pre-eminence of Macarius was generally recognized. Several monasteries in the Libyan desert still bear the name of

Macarius, the name of two celebrated contemporary Nitrian monks of the fourth century:—

Macarius the Alexandrian, also called δραματικός either in reference to his city birth or polished manners; d. about 405. He was a younger contemporary of Macarius the Egyptian, but there is no reason for confounding or identifying him with his older namesake. Macarius the Alexandrian was a true ascetic in the best sense of the word. His life in the desert was a perfect imitation of the life of the saint that he was to become. He lived in a cell and never went out except when the occasion was sufficiently pressing. He clothed his bare body in a piece of linen, and with this garment he was only able to cover his back when he was lying on his bed. He would go out to the desert in the middle of the night and remain there all day. His food was water and vegetables, and he would eat only a few grains of rice. He would go out to the desert in the middle of the night and remain there all day. He was a man of unceasing energy, so that when he rose to pray he would remain on his knees for a whole day without moving. When he became old and was no longer able to bear the rigours of the desert, he retired to a monastery near Alexandria, where he died. He was buried in the monastery, and his body was later translated to a church which was built in his honour.

Macarius of Egypt, the Elder, d. 390. He was a native of Egypt, and is said to have been a disciple of St. Anthony. He lived in the desert, and was famous for his ascetic life and his works of charity. He was the founder of a monastic community, and was recognized as a spiritual father by many of his contemporaries. He died in 390, and was buried in the monastery of St. Anthony, which he had founded. His body was later translated to a church which was built in his honour. He is commemorated on October 20th. His feast day is celebrated on October 20th.
Macarius. Fifty homilies have been preserved which bear his name, but these and an "Epistle to the monks", with other dubious pieces, cannot be ascribed to him with absolute certainty.

Hist. Languea, xvii; Hist. monachorum, xxvii; a Copie Life was edited by AMELINCK in Monuments pour servir a l'histoire de l'Eglise chrétienne au IVe, Ve, VIe et VIIe siècles (Paris, 1895), series 8. by Bruny in Anita sanctorum et martium variae, V, 1885; BULTER, The Laymots Hist. of Palladins, 11, 193; ZOECK-LEF, Askese u. Mönchhum (Frankfort, 1897), 220. For the homilies ascribed to Macarius see P. L. XXIV, 1843; et. BARDENHEUW, Patrologie, t. SHANNON (St. Louis, 1898), 205 sqq.

Patrick J. Healy.

MacCarthy. BARTHOLOMEW, Irish scholar and chronicler, b. at Cork, Bullmore, Co. Cork, 16 Dec., 1843; d. at Inniscarra, Co. Cork, 6 Mar., 1904. He was educated at Mount Mellerary Seminary, Co. Waterford, and at St. Colman's College, Fermoy, Co. Cork, afterwards studying at Rome, where he was ordained in 1869. On his return to Ireland he was appointed professor of Classics at St. Colman's, where he remained about three years. He then went as curate to Maclellanstown (where he was at the time of the famous Mitchelstown Massacre), and afterwards to Macroom and Youghal. In 1895 he was appointed parish priest of Inniscarra, near Cork, where he died. He was the author of the following works: (1) "Essays on various Early Irish Ecclesiastical Fragments", written while he was in Rome and published in 1875; "Irish Ecclesiastical Record" (1864 sqq.); (2) "The Stowe Missal", perhaps his most celebrated work, published in the "Transactions of the Royal Irish Academy", XXVII (1886). 135-268, in which he establishes the date of Mochladhach's regression as about 750 or at least the eighth century, and proves that the so-called Middle Irish corruptions can be paralleled in MSS which are homogeneous than the ninth century; he also separates the earlier portion of the text into (a) the original Mass, dating from at least A.D. 500, called "Missa Patriarchi" in the "Book of Armagh" (A. D. 807), and (b) later augmentations and Roman contents; (3) Four Dissertations on the Codex Palatino-Vaticanus, No. 830 (Chronica Mariani Scotti), published in the Odd Lecture Series of the Royal Irish Academy, III (1892), illustrated by studies on old Irish Metro, the Synonymon from the "Book of Balnynote", Paschal computations, and various Irish historical documents; (4) "New Textual Studies on the Tripartite Life of St. Patrick" published in the "Transactions of the Royal Irish Academy", XXIX, 184 sqq., in which he proves that passages of the "Vita Tripartita" must date back to the middle of the sixth century; (5) "The Annals of Ulster". On the death of William M. Hennessey, Dr. MacCarthy was asked by the Government to continue the editing of this most important collection of Irish Annals in the Rolls Series. He published vols. II (1893), III (1895), and IV (1901). In the introduction to these annals he treats in detail of various important questions connected with the history of chronology among the nations of western Europe. Of peculiar interest are his discussions of the ancient Paschal Cycle of 84 years and other Paschal computations in vogue in Ireland, the origin of a.D. dating in Irish annals, the methods of rectifying errors in chronology etc. The first chairman of the Irish Parliamentary party in succession to Parnell, having previously been vice-chairman for many years. His courtesy and moderation won him the respect of all parties in Parliament. Though participating so actively in the political life of Ireland, McCarthy took more interest in letters than in politics. His first novel, "The Waterdale Neighbours", appeared in 1867, and was followed by twenty others, many of which are still popular. Of these the chief are: "Dear Lady Disdain" (1875); "A Fair Saxon" (1873); "Miss Misanthrope" (1877).
and "The Dictator" (1893). Other publications were: "Con Amore," a volume of essays (1868), and biographies of Sir Robert Peel (1891), Leo XIII (1896), and Gladstone (1897). Maffei's popularity as a writer depends rather on his historical writings, which are always lucid, forceful, and wonderfully free from party spirit. Of these works the most important are: "History of our own Times" (7 vols., London, 1879-1905), dealing with the events from the year 1830 to the death of Queen Victoria and supplemented by "Reminiscences of an Irishman" (1889); "A Short History of our own Times" (1888); "The Epoch of Reform" (London, 1830-1850); "History of the Four Georges" (4 vols., 1881-1901), of which vols. 3 and 4 were written in collaboration with his son, Justin Huntly McCarthy, well-known as a novelist and play-writer; "Ireland and her Story" (1903); "Modern England" (1899); "Rome in Ireland" (1904). Failing health and old age could not induce McCarthy to lay down his pen, and even as late as November, 1911, he published his "Irish Recollections," describing with his wonted charm the events of his earlier life. He was an ardent advocate of Catholic rights, and, though he had been indifferent for many years, in his old age he returned to the practices of his religion.


A. A. MacErlane.

MacMahon, Heber (Emer or Ever), Bishop of Clogher, Ireland, and patriotic leader, born at Farnley, County Monaghan, 1600; executed at Enniskillen in 1650; son of Turlogh MacMahon and his wife, the second daughter and heiress of Donough MacMahon. His family, having become impoverished by a bill of attainder confiscating the land of those who had struggled for Ireland's liberty, withdrew to Killybegs, and Heber received his early education in the Franciscan convent at Donegal, some twenty miles away. He went to the Irish College at Douai in 1617 and later to Louvain, where he studied under Hugh MacMahon and his kinsman in the Franciscan Order. In 1627 he returned to the Diocese of Clogher. He laboured there for some years with great zeal and fruit among his flock who had been despoiled of their lands, robbed of their churches, and forced to worship secretly in the mountains, and soon he was appointed vicar-general. On 10 Feb., 1642, he was named Bishop of Clogher in the diocese of Derry, a suffragan present at the Synod of Kells in that year. Before his consecration, however, he was transferred to Clogher, 2 June, 1643. When the struggle for freedom began in 1641 he became a steadfast adherent of Owen Roe O'Neill, and energetically supported the papal envoys, Scarampi in 1643 and Rinuccini in 1645, in opposition to Ormonde and the majority of the Galway and Connaught Earls who were alleged to be sacrificing the interests of religion for the sake of peace. In 1647 the opponents of Rinuccini endeavoured to get rid of MacMahon by sending him on a mission to France, which, however, he refused to accept. In April, 1648, he condemned the truce with Ingham as ruinous to the Catholics of Ireland. Feeling in his heart that he was not to live long, he wrote to Owen Roe O'Neill to Uiber, whereupon they were proclaimed traitors to Ireland by the Supreme Council. In 1649 he was captured by Sir Phelim O'Neill and imprisoned, but escaped shortly afterwards. In October, 1649, Ormonde and Owen Roe O'Neill made peace, the better to resist the Cromwellian invasion. In March, 1650, MacMahon was chosen to lead the Ulster forces. O'Neill having died some months earlier. Encouraged by some early successes he risked a serious conflict with the English army under Sir Charles Coote at Scariffhillis, County Donegal, on 21 June, 1650, was defeated and captured two days later near Omagh, and though promised quarter was shortly afterwards put to death by Coote, despite the efforts made by Major-general King, governor of Enniskillen, to obtain a commutation of the death sentence. His head was stuck on a spike at Enniskillen Castle and his trunk buried by some Catholics in Devenish Island, with the permission of Governor King.


A. A. MacErlane.

Maffei, Marchese Francesco Scipione, Italian littérateur and archaeologist, b. at Verona, 1 June, 1675; d. there, 11 Feb., 1755. He sprang from an ancient and illustrious family which came originally from Bologna; his brother was General Alessandro Maffei, whose "Memoirs" he published. He began at an early age to write poetry which, however, was marred by the bad taste of the period, but association with such men as Pastorini and Maggi and the study of the great Italian poets brought about a change in his style. In 1699, during a sojourn in Rome, he became a member of the Accademia degli Arcadi and on his return to Verona established in that city a branch of the Roman Arcadia. In 1703 he established in the Room of the Camerelle the collection of objects of art which Charles Emmanuel had brought from Rome. Declining posts proffered by Pope Clement XI and King Victor Amadeus he returned to Verona, where he devoted himself to the study of the Italian drama, with the object of raising it from its state of decadence, and his efforts in this direction may be regarded as the beginning of the onward and upward movement which has raised Italian drama to a high place. Maffei had already devoted some years to archaeological and artistic studies and in this connexion had amassed in his palace a very valuable collection. In particular his scholarly publications on the history of his birthplace aroused such enthusiasm on the part of the Venetese that it was only with difficulty that he was preserved from the molestation to which his house was subjected during his lifetime. His familiarity with charters and other medieval documents resulted in his "Istoria diplomatica" (Mantua, 1727), a work which added much of importance to the history of diplomacy. In 1732 he went to the south of France for purposes of archaeological research and from there he went to Paris, where he remained four years and made several important discoveries. At this time also the Jesuits requested him to write in defence of the orthodox system of grace against the doctrine of the Jansenists. In compliance he wrote his "Istoria teologica della doctrine e delle opinioni corse ne cinque primo secoli della chiesa in proposito della divina grazia, del libero arbitrio e della predestinazione" (Livre, 234-52; Laat en Frankfort, 1765). Prior to the appearance of this work he went to London (1736), visited Oxford, where he obtained the degree of doctor, and was received in London by the most noted men of the country. In the same year he returned by way of Holland and Germany to Verona, where he thenceforth remained, save for occasional absences. He built up with his valuable collection he bequeathed to his native city. Besides his historical and archaeological studies he interested himself in physics and astronomy, and even built an observa-
story that he might study the movements of the stars. At the age of eighty he began to study Hebrew and he is said to have learned it in a few months. The following is a list of his most important works: "Per la nascita del principe di Piemonte genialesco" (Rome, 1699); "Conclusioni di amore" (Verona, 1702); "La prima raddunanza della colonia arciducale Venetese" (Cervia, 1705); "La sepoltura del principe" (Rome, 1710), a treatise against duelling, which was instrumental in diminishing the practice in Italy; "De fabula equestris ordinis Constantimiani" (Zurich, 1712; Paris, 1714), written to prove that all the orders of knighthood date only from the Crusades and affording valuable information concerning the ancient world; and "Amore, the most useful of his short poems" (Venice, 1714; since published in numerous editions and translations); "Dell' antica condizione di Verona" (Venice, 1719); "Istoria diplomatica" (Mantua, 1727), containing documents not previously published and a discourse on primitive Italy; "Teatro del Marchese Maffei" (Venice, 1730); "Verona illustrata" (1 vol., Venice, 1732; a corrected edition according to the author's notes was issued in 4 vols., Milan, 1825-27); "Galilei antiquitates quaedam selectae" (Paris, 1733), on the inscriptions and monuments observed by Maffei during his sojourn in France and dedicated to Louis XV; "Graccorum sigla lapidarum collectae atque explicantiae" (Verona, 1746); "Della formazione dei fulmini" (Verona, 1747); "Ragionamenti sopra la storia ed arte d'un Museo" (Verona, 1749); "Supplemento al Tesoro delle Inscrizioni di Muratoro" (Lucca, 1765); this was published by Donati according to the notes collected by Maffei for a complete work on the subject. Besides these original works Maffei also collaborated in editions of the works of St. Hilary and Maffei, who with the help of the Venetian Jesuit Zeno (1739). He bequeathed his collection of MSS. to the canons of the cathedral of Verona.

MAISONNEUVE

Blanche M. Kelly.

Maginn, Edward, Conductor Bishop of Derry, b. in Ireland, d. Dec. 7, 1844, an Irish priest, a farmer, and his wife, Mary Slevin, whose families gave many distinguished priests to the Irish Church in the eighteenth century. He was educated by his uncle, parish priest of Monaghan, and later by Thomas MacColgan, at Buncrana, Donegal, and entered the Irish College, Paris, in 1818. He was ordained in 1825 at Derry, and was appointed curate of the parish and vicar of the Diocese of Down, where he remained till 1829, labouring with great success and winning renown as a preacher. He opposed energetically the efforts made by the Episcopalian body to proselytize his flock, and took a prominent part in a public controversy held at Derry concerning Catholic doctrines, a report of which was published in book form the following year (1828). In 1829 he became parish priest of Fahan, and applied himself to the suppression of agrarian secret societies, while appealing to the Government to protect the peasantry against the abuse of power by the local non-Catholic magistrates. He was one of the most zealous advocates of Catholic Emancipation, supported O'Connell in the Repeal movement, and endeavoured to heal the breach that was then existing between the Irishmen of his day. In 1838 he represented the counties of Donegal and Derry at the Liberal party. Though recognizing the glaring defects of the "national school" system he accepted it, and by his protests prevented the withdrawal of the schools from clerical control. He repudiated the Queen's Colleges, helped to bring about their condemnation at Rome, and enthusiastically advocated the idea of a Catholic university, which, however, he did not live to see. On 18 Jan., 1846, he was consecrated titular Bishop of Orthasia and conductor to Dr. Macaulay of Derry. Seized with typhus fever on 14 Jan., 1849, he expired three days later in St. Columb's College and was buried at Buncrana, Donegal. Dr. Maginn was an important factor in the rehabilitation of the Church in Ulster after Emancipation; he devoted himself, moreover, to the temporal welfare of the peasantry, and his letters on land and the Poor Law administration together with the Jersey Emigration Commission (Report published at Dublin, 1847), contain valuable information on the social condition of Ireland in the first half of the nineteenth century. The gross incompetency and partiality of the government officials during the famine of 1847-49 inspired him with an abhorrence of English misrule. Not the least promise of the Irish clergy of using the confession of encourage lawlessness and crime ("Refutation of Lord Stanley's Calumnies against the Catholic Clergy of Ireland", reprint, Dublin, 1850). McGee, Life of Bishop Maginn (New York, 1857).

A. A. MacE errone, Paul de Chomedey de, founder of Montreal, b. in Champagne, France, early in the seventeenth century; d. in Paris, 9 Sept., 1676. He served in the Dutch war at the age of thirteen. Attracted to Canada by reading the Jesuit "Relations", he was proposed by Father Jérôme Lalemant to command the company sent by Roi de la Dauverne, who found Villemotier, to find the Illinois, and the interior of the Great Lakes, which he had to defend against the Iroquois. The Jesuit, who was of the order of the Minims, was bequeathed his collection of MSS. to the canons of the cathedral of Verona.

BOUGAINVILLE

Elige de Maffei in Hist. de l'Acad. des Inscrits, XXVII; Findemontes, Eloge (Verona, 1784).

MAISONNEUVE, Paul de Chomedey de, founder of Montreal, b. in Champagne, France, early in the seventeenth century; d. in Paris, 9 Sept., 1676. He served in the Dutch war at the age of thirteen. Attracted to Canada by reading the Jesuit "Relations", he was proposed by Father Jérôme Lalemant to command the company sent by Roi de la Dauverne, who found Villemotier, to find the Illinois, and the interior of the Great Lakes, which he had to defend against the Iroquois. The Jesuit, who was of the order of the Minims, was bequeathed his collection of MSS. to the canons of the cathedral of Verona.
time, of spontaneity, initiative, and intrepidity. He saw to the military training of his followers and was the first to conceive the utility of flying camps to keep the Indians at a distance. In imitation of the ancient military orders, he founded a corps called the "Militia of the Holy Family", which maintained for many years the security of Montreal. He likewise favoured agriculture, commerce, and education, and was like a father to the colony, attending equally to its spiritual and temporal wants. When, in 1663, the Company of Montreal ceased to exist and the assumption of Canada by its members was recognized, the Militia was also dissolved, though in 1676 the company of Mailing was re-founded, with some 100 men forming its nucleus. The group was dispersed when the colony was abandoned, and its history is obscure. There is a tradition that a branch of the company continued to exist at Port Royal until 1682. 

MALLING ABBEY

60

MARTIN

Lionel Lindsay

Malling Abbey, an abbey of Benedictine nuns, at West Malling in the County of Kent, England. The earliest mention of the monastery occurs in Doomsday book (1068). The church land of Malling having fallen to the share of Bishop Odo of Bayeux at the time of the Norman Conquest, Lanfranc, then Archbishop of Canterbury, succeeded in making him restore it to him in 1076. In the next year Gundulf was appointed Bishop of Rochester; it was he who built the Abbey of Malling. The date of Gundulf's foundation is doubtful; it is given as early as 1078 and as late as 1100. In recognition of its subjection to the See of Rochester the abbey paid the annual tithe of ten pounds of wax and one boar. In the year 1190 a fire broke out which destroyed both the abbey and village, but they were very soon rebuilt. At the dissolution the abbess, Dame Vernon, and her community of eleven nuns, signed the surrender and the abbey with its land fell into the hands of Cramer. Little of the original building is now standing; the tower is Norman up to the first two stories and Early English above. Attached to the tower are some remnants of the church, one of the transepts and a part of the nave; the restorers of the present standing. The cloisters were re-erected in the fourteenth century. Since the dissolution in 1538 it had been in the hands of private owners until 1893 when it was bought for an Anglican community founded by "Father Ignatius" of Lantony.

Paul Brookfield

Marignoli, Giovanni de', b. at Florence about 1290; place and date of death unknown. When quite a youth he received the Franciscan habit at the convent of Santa Croce, Florence; later on, as he himself tells us, he held the chair of theology at the University of Bologna. Nothing more is known of his religious life. He was sent by the Franciscans on a mission to the Emperor of China, as a result of the Chinese embassy which arrived at Avignon in 1338. Marignoli became one of the greatest travellers in Asia, and has left an account of his itinerary much studied to-day by geographers of the extreme East. In Dec., 1338, he left Avignon, arriving at Naples, on 10 Feb., 1339, and on May 1 reached the Court of Andronicus III at Constantinople, where he treated in vain with the clergy concerning the reunion with Rome. From there he passed to the Crimea and thence to Sarai, carrying papal letters to Usbek, Khan of Kiptchak, who sent an escort with him as far as Armalei, where he arrived in the winter of 1340. Towards the end of 1341 he left Armalei and crossed to Peking, where he was received with great honours at the Chinese Court. After three years at Peking he travelled through the greater part of southern China as far as Columbus (Quilon) and Cape Comorin. He visited Ceylon, Java, Sumatra, and other islands of the Indian Ocean, and then returned to the Coromandel Coast. There he embarked for Malabar, and thence took the route to Cairo. At Ormuz, Guez, Isphahan, and then by Neskootamia, Syria, Palestine, Cyprus, Egypt, arriving at Naples in 1353. From there he went to Florence and arrived at Avignon after fifteen years' absence. In March, 1354, the pope named him Bishop of Bisignano; and in 1356 Florence sent him as papal legate to Avignon. In 1357 Emperor Charles IV called him to be his counsellor with the office also of court historian. Some years afterwards he compiled his "Chronicon Bohemicum", in which he described his eastern travels. The work was edited by Dobner in "Monumenta historica Bohemiae" (Prague, 1786). 

Giolomano Golubovich


Marriage, Mixed.—Since the article on this subject was written, the following decisions have been issued by the Congregation of the Holy Office, 21 June, 1913. The dispensation from the impediment of disparity is never to be granted except with all the explicit guarantees or safeguards. If granted, it is not to be made without the ordinary Sacred Congregation of the Sacraments, and in such cases, without recourse to the Holy See for a definitive sentence. The prescription of the Decree "Ne Temere" on the asking and receiving by the parish-priest, for the validity of marriage, of the consent of the parties, in mixed marriages in which due guarantees are obstinately refused by them, henceforth does not apply, but strict observance is to be paid to preceding concessions and instructions of the Holy See on the subject, especially of Pope Gregory XVI, Apostolic Letter, 30 April, 1841, to the Bishops of Hungary.

Martin, Enrico, date and place of birth unknown; d. in Mexico in 1632. According to some he was of Spanish descent; Humboldt says that he was either a German or Dutchman, and according to others a Mexican educated in Spain, but in all probability he was a Frenchman, Henri Martin hispanicoized under the form of Enrico Martin or Martinez. He was cosmographer to the king, intendant for the Inquisition, publisher, and distinguished in his career as an hydraulic engineer. In 1607 the Viceroy D. Luis de Velasco entrusted to him the difficult task of draining the valley surrounding the City of Mexico. The valley formed a closed basin, and when the rains were heavy the Lakes of Zumpango and San Cristobal rose higher than that of Texcoco and overflowed into the city, inundating the city and threatening it with destruction. Martin's plan was to open a channel as outlet to the Lake of Zumpango to prevent its overflow. The work began on 28 Nov., 1607, and was
terminated by 13 May, 1609. Corrosion and the constant action of the water caused caving-in in the interior of the tunnel, and obstructed the passage to such an extent that, during the viceregency of Archbishop Fray García de la Guerra (1611-12), in reply to the inquiry made by Philip III for information concerning the utility of the work, the amount so far expended, and what would still be required to complete it, the archbishop and the municipal government replied that the work done by Martin was not sufficient to place the city beyond the danger of inundations and floods, and that it was necessary to suspend the work to see what could then be done. The work was resumed by workmen engaged in the work. Martin wrote to the king contradicting this information.

The viceroy, D. Diego Fernández de Córdoba, Marques de Guadalacar (1612-21), the successor of Fray García de la Guerra, was sent from Spain with special instructions concerning the work of the draining of the valley. At the same time Philip III commissioned the Spanish ambassador to the Court of France, D. Inigo Contreras, to find a competent engineer for the work and the Hollanders Adrian Boot, who arrived in Mexico in 1614, was selected. At the suggestion of the viceroy, Boot with Martin and the auditor Otalora visited the works and each made a report. Boot reported that Martin's canal called Huehueteucan or Neuchateau, which was then drying up into the sea, was left uncompleted, to be continued for a new work which would cost $185,900; Martin offered with 300 men and $100,000 to finish the work, and to moreover divert into the course of the canal the waters of the River Cuauchtitlan, which, when it rose, overflowed into the valley of Mexico. Boot's plan was rejected, and that presented by Martin was accepted with the king's approval. The royal approval was obtained 3 April, 1616, and Martin received his instructions to begin the work at once.

In 1623 when the work was still in an unfinished state the Viceroy Marques de Belvés (1621-24) to test the utility of the canal directed the work to be suspended and the waters, including that of the River Cuauchtitlan, which was then discharging through the tunnel, to be once more diverted into the lakes of the valley. This caused a flood in 1627 and the municipal government petitioned the Viceroy Cerralvo (1624-33) to rectify the trouble and avert a disaster. The viceroy entrusted the matter to Boot, Martin, and several others who had studied the situation, and all subscribed to a plan remade by them which was then turned in 1629 was lost and the mouth of Martin's tunnel having become practically obstructed, the waters of the Cuauchtitlan overflowed into the Lake of Zumpango and the City of Mexico was placed in great peril. The viceroy had Martin arrested and imprisoned on the charge of having purposely closed the mouth of the tunnel, to which he replied that the lack of funds had prevented the repairs being made in the roof of the tunnel, and that the portions that had been caved in had impeded the flow of the water. A few days later (21 Sept., 1629) he was released and the work of repairing the tunnel put into his hands. It was, however, too late, as the following day the greatest of all the floods occurred, water rising in the city to a height of 20 feet (ibid., p. 336). The terrible floods of the water were terrible, the greater portion of the houses were rendered uninhabitable, and according to some historians 30,000 persons lost their lives. Some years later the auditor, D. Juan de Villabona Cubauurre, was appointed chief superintendent of the work and submitted an unfavourable report on the work of Martin. The aged engineer defended himself against these imputations, but his opinion was treated with so much scorn that he died the following year, crushed by the injustice and disappointment.

In 1789 the tunnel was converted into an open canal which is still to be seen. Within very recent years an entirely new project has been carried out by which the waters of the valley discharge through the Telquisquiar tunnel.

Martin left a number of works among which may be mentioned: "Repertorio de tiempo; é historia natural de Nueva España" (Mexico, 1606); "Agricultura de Nueva España sobre la cria de ganados, labores, huertas, jardines, etc."; "De fisionomia de rostros"; "Discurso sobre la magna conjunción de los planetas Jupiter y Saturno accediendo el 24 de Diciembre de 1605"; "Trienta y dos mapas de la costa del sur de Nueva España, de sus puertos, ensenadas, cabos, etc."; "Itinerario enciclopaédico de los antiguos señoríos de Baja California, 1893"; "Sierra, México, su colonización social (Mexico, 1901); Beissen, Biblioteca histórica americana, hispano-mexicana (Mexico, 1893); Palacio, México a través de los siglos, III (Barcelona)."

Camillus Crivelli.

Masses, BEQUESTS FOR.—"The efficacy of prayers for the dead," remarks the Court of Appeals of the State of New York in Holland v. Albeck, 105 New York Court of Appeals Reports, page 312, "is one of the doctrines of the Roman Catholic Church . . . and those professing that belief are entitled in law to the same respect and protection in their religious observances thereof as of any other denomination" (p. 329). But the court held to be of no effect a bequest by a testator to his executors of money "to be expended in procuring masses led for the repose of his soul" (see O'Conner v. Gifford, 117 New York Court of Appeals Reports, p. 276), or, as rather inopportunely expressed by the judge writing the opinion of the court, "disposed of in the purchase of masses" (p. 283). Notwithstanding "respect and protection" due to "Roman Catholic" religious observances, those legacies failed, because "religious or pious uses were, when the Roman Catholic religion prevailed in England, recognized as charities" (108 ibid., p. 325), and the court held that the English legal doctrine on which the validity of charitable uses and trusts depended was not a part of the law of the State of New York. And, since in that state the bequests could not be upheld as charities, their validity was devoted to be open to an objection fatal to a legal document, "inability of an ascertainable beneficiary." (108 ibid., p. 329; Fosdick v. Town of North Hempstead, 125 ibid., p. 591).

The court in the Holland case calls attention to the circumstance that its decision adverse to the existence in New York of the English legal doctrine of charities is a denial of the correctness of the Court of Appeals in the previous case of Williams v. Williams, decided in 1853 (8 New York Court of Appeals Reports, p. 525), the doctrine of that case being that charitable trusts are a part of the law of the state, "that they came to us by inheritance from our British ancestors and as part of our common law" (108 ibid., p. 526). The two cases were held to be in conflict, and the O'Conner case in 1859. The highest court of the state having thus decided that the legal doctrine of the same court in 1853 was erroneous and to be no longer adhered to, the legislature of the state enacted in 1893 a statute (Laws of 1893, chapter 701), which has been declared by the Court of Appeals to "restore the ancient doctrine of charitable uses and trusts as a part of the law of this State" (Bowman v. Domestic and Foreign Missionary Society, 122 Court of Appeals Reports, p. 498, decided in 1905), "the law of charitable trusts as declared in the Williams case" (Allen v. Stevens, 161 ibid., p. 141, decided in 1899). As if to approve legislatively what is thus
declared judicially, the legislature, by laws becoming effective in 1909 (see Personal Property Law, section 12; Real Property Law, section 113) has re-enacted (with changes immaterial for our present purposes) the statute of 1893. The reason on which Holland v. Alcock was based having thus ceased to exist, we might, perhaps, doubt whether the law of that case could be deemed to survive. But in this connexion a case decided in 1907 ought to be noticed. This case (Johnston v. Hughes, 187 New York Court of Appeals Reports, p. 446) involved the validity of a bequest of proceeds of real estate to a hospital conducted by a corporation, "The Sisters of St. Francis," which holds that the corporation was "the gratuitous care of the sick, aged, infirm and poor," the testator adding to the bequest these words "for the benefit and use of the Blessed Virgin Mary purgatorial fund of said hospital." There had never been maintained any such fund in the hospital. But there was a "chapel," observes the court "connected with the hospital in which they have morning Mass and religious devotions during the day, in which prayers are offered for departed souls" (p. 452). And the court surmises that from knowledge of the observance of these religious practices, persons under the charge of the Sisters may derive "comfort and peace of mind," conducive to the physical welfare which the corporation had been chartered to promote (p. 450). The court holds that the bequest was not in violation of the statute (p. 451), and that "the gift was absolute and valid," for the legal purposes of the corporation (p. 454). The Sisters, as individuals and apart from regard for the inmates of the hospital, might feel morally bound to pray for the deceased, but to take the bequest for the purposes of the corporate charity, and these were certainly limited to the welfare of the living, "the sick, aged, infirm and poor." The bequest being thus sustained because deemed to be for purposes within the corporate functions of the legatee, the court intimates that if the legatee had not been a corporation, the decision might have been that the bequest was invalid, and invalid on the authority of the Holland case. "In this case," remarks the court, "the bequest was to a corporation duly organized, and it is not therefore subject to the objection that was made in the case of Holland vs. Alcock" (p. 453). The fact is not alluded to that the reason for sustaining this objection was the non-existence of public masses for the dead (In re Davidson, English Law Reports, 1905, p. 1). In fact, it is known that the reason no longer tenable under the statute of 1893 as construed by the court. We may well regret that this recognition in 1907 of Holland vs. Alcock was unaccompanied by any reference to this intervening statute.

Incorporation of "Roman Catholic" Churches has been provided for by the statutes of New York since the original Rechire of 1814, with the exception of Religious Corporations Law, in effect 1900. The views expressed in the Holland case, in conjunction with the statute of 1893, seem favourable to the legal competency of a church thus incorporated to accept a testamentary gift charged with a trust of offering public masses for the dead (In re Davidson, English Law Reports, 1905, p. 1). The corporation, however, permitted (Bowman v. Domestic and Foreign Missionary Society sup.). By chapter 732 of the Laws of 1911, "any property devised or bequeathed for religious ceremonies, observances or commemorative services of or for the deceased donor" is exempted from transfer tax. This exemption seems to embrace devises and bequests to individuals or to corporations, and Masses for the repose of his soul might, perhaps, be considered to be "commemorative services... for the deceased donor" (chapter 795, Laws of 1913). And, possibly, some case involving a question of liability to payment of this tax may cause the Court of Appeals to settle the question whether, notwithstanding the Statute of 1893, bequests and devises for Masses are to be deemed void in the State of New York in accord with the rulings of the Court in the Holland case and the O'Connor case.

CHARLES W. SLOANE.

Matthew, Saint, Gospel of.—Since the publication of this article, the following answers have been given by the Biblical Commission (q. v.) to inquiries about the Gospel of St. Matthew; In view of the universal and constant agreement of the Church, as shown by the tradition of the Fathers, the insertion of Gospel codices, most ancient versions of the Sacred Books and lists handed down by the Holy Fathers, ecclesiastical writers, popes and councils, and finally by liturgical usage in the Eastern and Western Church, it may and should be held that Matthew, an Apostle of Christ, is really the author of the Gospel that goes by his name. The belief that Matthew preceeded the other Evangelists in writing, and that the first Gospel was written in the native language of the Jews then in Palestine, is to be considered as based on Tradition.

The preparation of this original text was not deferred until after the destruction of Jerusalem, so that the prophecies it contains about this might be written after the event; nor is it altogether uncustomed and much disputed testimony of Irenaeus convincing enough to do away with the opinion most conformed to Tradition, that their preparation was finished even before the coming of Paul to Rome. The opinion of certain Modernists is untenable, viz., that Matthew did not in a proper and strict sense compose the Gospel, but that it had become the collection of certain words and sayings of Christ, which, according to them, another anonymous author used as sources.

The fact that the Fathers and all ecclesiastical writers, and even the Church itself from the very beginning, have used as canonical the Greek text of the Gospel known as St. Matthew's, not even excepting those who have expressly handed down that the Apo
tel Matthew wrote in his native tongue, proves for certain that this very Greek Gospel is identical in substance with the Gospel written by the same Apostle in his native language. Although the author of the first Gospel has the dogmatic and apologetic purpose of proving to the Jews that Jesus is the Messiah predicted by the Old Testament, and has therefore conformed to historical truth. Notably unfounded are the opinions of those who cast doubt on the historical value of the first two chapters, treating of the genealogy and infancy of Christ, or on certain passages of much weight for certain dogmas, such as those which concern the primacy of Peter (xvi, 17-19), the form of baptism given to the Apostle, etc. (xxvii, 19-20), the Apostles' profession of faith in Christ (xiv, 33), and others of this character specially emphasized by Matthew.

Acta Apostolicae Sedis (26 June, 1911); Rome (8 July, 1911).

Meaux (MELSA), a Cistercian abbey about four miles east of Beverley in the East Riding of Yorkshire. It was founded in the year 1150 by William le Gros, Earl of Albemarle, and was dedicated to Our Lady. The history of the abbey is a sad one. On reading the
Menéndez y Pelayo, MARCELINO, poet, historian and literary critic, b. at Santander, Spain, in 1856; d. at Santander in 1912. After having passed a number of years in France, where he lived from 1874 to 1876 in consequence of the war of 1870-71, he went in 1877 to the University of Barcelona, where he passed two years and won the admiration of his fellow-students, his teachers and of the Government, by which he was given extensive means for making literary, critical, and historical researches. At the age of twenty-two he was appointed to the chair of literature in the University of Madrid, and three years later was received into the Spanish Academy. In 1876 he published his "Estudios críticos sobre poetas Montañeses" and in 1880 his "Heterodoxos Españoles". This work, which is a proof of the writer's incomparable knowledge and skill, deals with the political and literary history of Spain in its relation to the Catholic Church from the time of Priscian down to our age. A new phase of Horace's genius was displayed in "Horacio en España". Himself a lyric poet of no mean ability, as his "Oda á Horacio" and "La galera del sábado de gloria" bear witness, he was fitted to undertake the task of collecting and criticizing the numerous Spanish translations and imitations of Horace.

His extensive "Historia de las ideas estéticas en España" includes not only a complete exposition of the essential ideas of Spanish writers but also an elaborate and finished treatise on aesthetic ideas in Europe. Four volumes have been published on "Los origines de la novela en España", a treatise on the origin of the Spanish novel. This is one of the most learned and original of Menéndez y Pelayo's works. From a national as well as a Catholic point of view the "España, Cronica monumental" (1887) is one of the most valuable publications of this writer. The work is chiefly a collection of letters and essays which demonstrate that Spain is one of the richest nations in original and sound philosophy and is endowed with many scientists of remarkable genius. Here also he proves that the Inquisition did not hinder culture in Spain but fostered it. Other works of Menéndez y Pelayo are: "Obras completas de Lope de Vega", "Antología de poetas líricos castellanos", "Crítica literaria" and "Poesías hispano-americana". In the five volumes contained in the "Crítica literaria" are published his essays on the "Mystic poetry of Spain", "Saint Isidore", "Cien historias consideradas como Art" (1879-1882), "Virxe de Molina", etc. Menéndez y Pelayo was the president of the Academia Real de la Historia, director of the "Revista de archivos", "Bibliotecas y museos", editor of the "Nueva biblioteca de autores castellanos", and member of countless literary and scientific societies both in Spain and in the other European countries.

In point of style Menéndez y Pelayo is regarded as the superior of all writers who have flourished since the Golden Age of Spain. His first essays as well as his last works are composed with all his youthful enthusiasm and poetic taste. Every page of his writings reveals a wealth of strong common sense, clear perception, and a vein of wonderful and ever varying erudition. Thoroughly Catholic in spirit, he found his greatest delight, he declared, in devoting all his work to the glory of God and the exaltation of the name of Jesus.

Paul Brookfield.

William Furlong.

Menestrier, CLAUDE-FRANÇOIS, antiquarian, b. at Lyons, 9 March, 1631; d. at Paris, 21 Jan., 1705. He inherited a taste for antiquities, his great-uncle Claude Menestrier having been employed by Cardinal Barberini (Urban VIII) as librarian to collect art objects and medals. As a pupil of the College of the Trinity, Lyons, which was in charge of the Jesuits, he entered the Society there, and at the age of fifteen was professor of rhetoric; in this capacity he composed the ballets "Destinés de Lyon" and "L'antel de Lyon" and arranged the plays which were performed before Louis XIV when he visited Lyons in 1658. He also directed the festivities which took place on the triumphal entry of Frances de Bourbon, Duchess of Aumale, Duke of Savoy, as also of the solemnities which accompanied the canonization of St. Francis de Sales. But he was more than an organizer of spectacles; he issued important publications on heraldry which led him into violent disputes with Claude le Labourer, provost of Lille Barbe; he also made a study of heraldry and mottoes. Stationed at Paris from 1670, he preached successfully for twenty-five years in the principal towns, during which time he also composed Latin inscriptions for LeBrun's prints, for the battle pictures of Van der Meulen, as well as supervising the decorations for Turenne's obsequies and writing, among other important books, "Histoire de Louis le Grand par les médaillés, devises, inscriptions et armoiries" (1689) and "Histoire civile et consulaire de la ville de Lyon" (1696). He had planned a vast synthesis of knowledge, the "Philosophie des images", in which were to be included his numerous and strangely varied volumes. In 1652 he had discovered in the Cistercian abbey at Villiers the tomb of Queen Anne or Agnes of Russia, second wife of Henry VI, and in the second edition of the "Galla christiana", he was accused of falsehood in this connexion, but the discovery by Prince Labanoff in 1825 of a diploma bearing the seal of this queen vindicated Menestrier's memory. The bibliography of Menestrier's works is so considerable that it discornerits bibliophiles.

Alley, Recherches sur la vie, les œuvres, et la bibliographie de Claude François Menestrier (Lyons, 1850); Renard, Catalogue des oeuvres imprimeres de Claude-François Menestrier (Lyons, 1883); Sommerfeld, Bibliographie de la C. F. V. (Paris, 1894), 905-45; Le Bulletin du bibliophile (1898).

Georges Goyau.

Mino di Giovanni, called da Fiesole, b. 1431; d. 1484. He is inscribed in the "Libro della Matricola" of the Florentine masters of stone and woodwork as "Minus Johannis Mini de Pupino", whence some have concluded he was born at Poppo, Casentino; elsewhere he is "Mino di Giovanni di Mino da Firenze". As a sculptor he is noted for the delicate features and finish of his work. One of the largest number of portraits and subjects in low-relief are attributed to him: the circular Madonna and Child on a bracket (Bargello, Florence); the busts of Piero and Giovanni de' Medici (Bargello); that of Rinaldo della Luna, dated 1461; a remarkable portrait of Isotta da Rimini (Campesato, Pisa); an open-air relief of the Madonna and Child (Via Zanone, Florence). Most of his works are in the cathedral at Fiesole: an altar-piece with figures of the Madonna and Child, an infant St.
John, St. Leonard, and St. Remigius, the architectural setting surmounted by a bust of the Saviour; and in a side chapel the monument of Bishop Sahatati, with a portrait bust (1464–66). Equally important, in the Church of the Badia, Florence, is the monument to its founder, the famous Margrave Hugo of Andeburg (finished 1481), and an earlier work, the tomb of Bernardo Ghiogin (1461); here also is a relic of the Madonna of Santa Croce. In the sanctuary of Santa Croce there is a marble ciborium with angels. Mino worked with Antonio Rosellino on the pulpit in the cathedral at Prato, contributing two reliefs from the life of the Baptist. In 1473 he went to Rome where he remained apparently about six years. It is doubtful if all the monuments there attributed to him are of his own hand. Among the most famous is one for the Florentine Francesco Tornabuoni in the Church of Santa Maria sopra Minerva, the remains of the monument to Paul II in the crypt of St. Peter's, and the tabernacle in S. Maria in Trastevere bears the inscription "Opus Minii." Monuments attributed to him, noted for purity and elegance of design, are those of Cristoforo della Rovere (S. Maria del Poplo;); Cardinal Niccolo Porteguerra (S. Cecilia); and Pietro di Cardinal Niccolo Porteguerra (S. Cecilia); and Pietro di Cardinal Niccolo Porteguerra (S. Cecilia); and Pietro di Cardinal Niccolo Porteguerra (S. Cecilia); and Pietro di Cardinal Niccolo Porteguerra (S. Cecilia); and Pietro Riario (SS. Apostoli). Further attributions are the tomb of Bartolomeo Roverella (S. Clemente); that of the Scotch Bishop Alan (S. Prassede); and the Piccolomini tomb (S. Agostino). Other works are the ciborium in the cathedral at Volterra; a marble bust of the Baptist (Louvre, Paris); Madonna and Child, a bust of a young Florentine woman, and a portrait of Niccolo Strozzi dated 1454, in the museum, Berlin.

PERKINS, Tuscan Sculptors (London, 1864); MÜNZ, Hist. de l'art pendant la Renaissance (Paris, 1895); BODE, Denkäder der Renaissance Sculptur Toscanas (Munich, 1895); SEMPER AND BARTH, Hervorragende Bildhauer-Architekten der Renaissance (Dresden, 1890).

M. L. HANDLEY.

Morales, Christóbal, composer, b. at Seville, 2 Jan., 1512; d. at Málaga, 11 June, 1553. From 1 Sept., 1535, to 4 April, 1540, he was a member of the papal choir. Formed in the Netherlands School, he belonged to that group of distinguished Spaniards—da Vittoria, de Baça, del Encina, Ribera, Pénalosa, and others—which musical achievements in the sixteenth century for that country a renown which has since declined. His style is original in a marked degree. Many contrapuntal devices invented by him came into general use after his time. Among his compositions are numerous masses for four, five, and six voices, settings of the "Lamentations" for four and six voices, a large number of motets for from three to six voices, and settings of the "Magnificat" according to the Gregorian modes for four and six voices. The latter are considered by Ambros to be Morales' most finished works. Besides the papal archives, where five masses, his "Lamentations", "Magnificats", and a number of other works are preserved, Proske's "Musica divina" and Escliva's "Lira sacra" contain works of the master. In Woolbridge's "Oxford History of Music" (Vol. II) is reproduced a three-part motet which offers a striking example of the style of this composer.


Joseph Otten.

Murray, John O'Kane, physician, historian, b. in County Antrim, Ireland, 12 Dec., 1847; d. at Chicago, Illinois, U. S. A., 30 July, 1885. He emigrated to New York with his parents in 1856, and was sent to St. John's College, Fordham, to make his studies. After finishing these he took the medical course at the University of the City of New York and practised the taw profession in Brooklyn until 1880. The last five years of his life were spent in a vain effort to ward off the ravages of tuberculosiis to which he fell a victim. He was a constant contributor to the Catholic Press and periodicals, and compiled a number of books, the most notable of which were: a "Popular History of the Catholic Church in the United States" (1876); "Poets and Poems" (London, 1877); "Catholic Heroes and Heroes" (1878); "Little Lives of the Great Saints" (1879); "Catholic Pioneers of America" (1881); "Lessons in English Literature" (1883). He also revised Kearney's "General History" and brought it down to date and had begun to do the same to Lingard's "England". What he wrote was very widely read and always covered a good influence.

Catholic Review and Freeman's Journal (New York), contemporary files; ALLIBONE, Dict. of Authors, supplement, s. v.; APPLETON'S Cyclopaedia of American Biography, s. v.; THOMAS F. MEEHAN.

Mussot, Cornelius, F.R. Minor Conventual, Bishop of Bitonto, prominent at the Council of Trent; b. at Ravezzo, 1511; d. 1574. He was, perhaps, the most renowned orator of his day, and has been justly styled the "Italian Demosthenes". Returning to ancient patristic models, he has raised the homily to its highest form of perfection. He was among the first three bishops present at the Council of Trent, where he delivered the inaugural oration, distinguishing himself especially at the debates. In 1560 he was sent, as papal legate to Emperor Ferdinand. He wrote: "De divina historia libri tres" (Venice, 1555; 1557); "Comment. in epist. ad Romanos" (Venice, 1588); "De operibus sacerdorum" (Venice, 1598). His "Concioes evangeliorum" and "Sermones" (ed. by Jos. Musso, Venice, 1580) were translated into Latin by Michael of Isselt (Cologne, 1594). Musso was buried in the Church of the Twelve Apostles, Rome.

GAUBERTIUS, Beiträge z. Kirchengesch, d. 10. und 17. Jahrh. (Bozen, 1880), 48 sq.; Manuale der Minoriten Constituti, 324 sq.; PALLavicino, Historia de concilio St. Trento (Rome, 1883), passim; STECKLER in Theologische Quartalschrift (Tubingen, 1892), 98; O'KANE, Notes, Roman, 3rd ed., 184 sq.; THOMAS PLESSMANN.

Odense (Othnia), Ancient See of (Othonien-sis), in Denmark. The diocese included the islands of Funen, Langeland, Tasinga, Lolland, Falster, Als, and Aero. It was founded before 860 from Schleswig, and the first church built at Odense was dedicated to St. Mary. Othninar Hvide the Elder, a missionary bishop in Sweden, is said to have preached Christianity in Funen, but the first Bishop of Odense whose name is known with certainty is Reginbert (Regin ), an Englishman consecrated by Archbishop Aetho of Canterbury in 1020 or 1022 and sent by King Canute the Great to Denmark. Reginbert was succeeded by Ellbert, a clerk of Bremen (about 1043–72). After his death the diocese was vacant and subject to the Bishop of Roskilde, until 1086, at the earliest, when the English Benedictine monk Hubald was appointed its bishop. Canute was murdered in the Church of St. Alban, Odense. The fame of his miracles and the bad harvests which followed upon his murder led to his canonization and to the translation (19 April, 1101) of his relics by Bishop Hubald to the new Church of Our Lady and St. Alban. At King Eric Fiegod's request William II, King of England, induced the Abbots of Evesham, Worcestershire, to send over twelve of his monks to Odense in 1100. They served the
The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.

The cathedral

The schools.
Peace of the Church.—This is the designation usually applied to the condition of the Church after the publication at Milan in 313 by Emperor Constantine of an edict of toleration by which the Christians were accorded complete liberty to practise their religion without molestation. The freedom of conscience demanded by the Christian religion was incompatible with the theocratic or absolutist views which had prevailed regarding the relations of the State and religion prior to the time of Christ. This fundamental difference as to the extent and province of the civil power together with other reasons of a religious, social, and economic character led to the suppression of the followers of Christ in the Roman Empire. The attitude of the civil authorities changed as the Christians increased in numbers and importance. At first looked on merely as Jewish schismatics, the Christians were afterwards persecuted as enemies of the State and established institutions. A new stage was reached when, in the middle of the third century, the Church as such was made the object of attack. This attitude, inaugurated by Emperor Decius, made the issue at stake clear and well-defined. The imperial authorities convinced themselves that the Christian Church and the pagan Roman State could not co-exist; henceforth but one solution was possible, the destruction of Christianity or the conversion of Christians in centuries. For that a century was to pass. The failure of Diocletian (284-305) and his colleagues in the last and bloodiest of the persecutions to shake the resolution of the Christians or to annihilate the Church left no course open to prudent statesmen but to recognize the inevitable and to abandon the old concept of government, the union of civil power and paganism.

The most decisive step in this direction was taken by the beaten and implacable Galerius, who published from Nicaeum in 311 an edict of toleration in which he confessed that the efforts to "reclaim the Christians" had failed. This edict was the result of utter impotency to prolong the contest. Complete amnesty and freedom were attained two years later when Emperor Constantine, after defeating Maxentius, published early in 313 with his colleague Licinius the famous Edict of Milan by which Christians were guaranteed the fullest liberty in the practice of their religion. Without detracting from the credit of Constantine, the important social and political changes implied in this act must be looked on as a triumph of Christian principles over pagan narrowness. The absolute independence of religion which formed the keynote of this famous document, produced a new concept of society, and may be looked on as the first official expression of what afterwards came to be the medieval idea of the State. It was in Western Europe the first declaration on the part of any one vested with civil authority that the State should not interfere with the rights of conscience and religion. In addition to removing the barrier from the Christians Constantine ordered that the property of which they had been deprived during the persecutions by seizure or confiscation should be returned to them at the expense of the State. For the Christians the immunities and guarantees contained in this act had most important results. Then for the first time it became possible to observe the Liturgy in its fulness, and seriously and earnestly to attempt to mould the life of the empire according to Christian ideals and standards. The joy of the Christians at this change in their public status is admirably expressed by Enseibus in his Church History (X, ii).

Galerius, Edict of toleration in Edicts, Hist. ecol., VIII, xvi. Edict of Constantine in Hist. ecol., X. V. A large part of the edict in the original Latin can be found in Lactantius, De moribus christ. Hist. xix. Pectorius's Monumenta relig. Christ. (Christiania, 1859). See also Norgehist., X, 1891; and bibliog. of the personal history of Pectorius. The inscription in which his name occurs, the authorship of which is usually attributed to him, was discovered, 24 June, 1839, in the cemetery of St. Pierre l'Estrée at Autun. It is written in Greek metre and engraved on a marble tablet which was recovered in a fragmentary, though sufficiently complete, state to permit of the reconstruction of the entire text. The fragments are preserved in the museum of Autun and constitute one of the most remarkable epigraphic monuments of the early Christian Church. The following is a literal rendering of the inscription: "Divine race of the heavenly fish, preserve a pure heart having received among mortals the immortal source of Divine waters. To thee, O Light of the world, Ascendant, beloved of my heart, with sweet prayer and my brother Pectorian, I beseech thee, Light of the Dead, Ascendant, father, beloved of my heart with sweet prayer and my brother Pectorian."

The inscription considered in its content naturally falls into three parts, the first of which addresses itself to the Christians, the second to Christ, and the third contains a loving appeal to Pectorius's deceased relatives. The language of the first part stands alone in its purity, whereas parts two and three contain traces of decadence. Various dates ranging from the second to the sixth centuries have been assigned for the composition of the inscription. Its language, symbolism, and paleographic characteristics refer it with great probability to the end of the second or beginning of the third century. In its interpretation the use of the fish among the early Christians as a symbolical designation of Christ Himself is too well known. The references to some of the fundamental truths of the Catholic Faith, viz. the Divinity of Christ, the doctrines of transubstantiation, of prayer for the dead, and of the communion of saints, it clearly states the manner of distribution of the Holy Eucharist which in early times was placed in the hands of the recipient.

Pentateuch.—Some decisions of the Biblical Commission (q. v.) in regard to the chief subject of this article, viz., Genesis, are as follows: The various exegetical systems which have preceded the literal and historical sense of the first three chapters of the Book of Genesis are not based on a solid foundation. It
PIATUS

Plateau, Joseph-Antoine, Belgian physicist, b. at Brussels, 14 Oct., 1801; d. at Ghent, 15 Sept., 1883. His father, a flower-painter, wished him to be an artist, and, after his elementary studies, he was sent to the Académie de Dessein at Brussels. Left an orphan at fourteen, Joseph Plateau became the ward of a maternal uncle, an advocate, who attended him to study law. His intermediate studies were made at the Athénée Royal at Brussels, and in 1822 he entered the University of Liège, being enrolled as a student both of philosophy and letters and of science. He graduated doctor of physical and mathematical sciences, 3 June, 1829. After a brief period of teaching in the Athénée Royal at Brussels, he obtained the appointment of professor of experimental physics in the University of Ghent. His thesis for the doctorate had been “On certain properties of the impressions produced by light upon the organ of sight”. This line of research he followed for many years, studying successively the persistence of luminous impressions on the retina, accidental colours, irradiation, the contrast of colours, coloured shadows, etc. Many of the results of his researches, now and several years, are still classical. In the course of these researches he once kept his naked eye fixed on the sun for twenty-five seconds, and this imprudence brought upon him a choroid inflammation which, in 1843, resulted in total blindness. Being obliged to give up teaching, he nevertheless continued his experimental work with much admirable courage. A brilliant success, however, visited his elder son, Felix Plateau, the naturalist, his son-in-law, Van der Mensbruygh, the physicist (1832-1911), and some friends and colleagues in the University of Ghent. To this period belong almost all his famous researches on the statics of liquids freed from pressure, on surface tension, and on the properties of thin liquid plates. After 1841 Joseph Plateau had no laboratory but the modest home. He himself planned all the experiments and arranged all the details in advance. His assistants would announce in a loud voice everything they were doing, all that they observed, and the results of each process. Joseph Plateau would then dictate the notes and, later on, the text of the memoirs for publication. In this way he was enabled by him upwards of eighty. Joseph Plateau was a sincere Christian, faithful to all the duties of a practical Catholic. He was a member of the Royal Academy of Belgium, punctually attending all its meetings, a correspondent of the Institute of France, and a member of most of the academies and learned societies of Europe.

The complete list of Plateau’s works with sources indicated will be found in Van der Mensbruygh, “Notice sur J. A. F. Plateau” (extract from the Annaire de l’académie royale de Belgique for 1885). His papers on visual phenomena have not been published separately: they are scattered through Mémoires et Bulletins of the Académie Royale de Belgique. His researches on liquids have been collected and published by the author in G. Plateau, “Statique expérimentale et théorique des liquides soumise aux seules forces moléculaires” (2 vols., Paris-London, 1673). The best and most complete study of his scientific work is that of Joseph Delaunay, S.J., published under the title of “Les travaux scientifiques de Joseph Plateau” in the “Revue des questions scientifiques” (1st series, XV, 114-68, 51-77; XVI, 383-437).

FATHER CUTHBERT.

PREFECTURE

Prefectura Apostolica.—An account is here given of the prefectures Apostolic that have been erected or changed during the publication of the earlier volumes of this work.
entrusted to the care of the Congregation of the Sons of the Sacred Heart. Its boundaries were fixed as follows: on the north, the 10° N. lat. from the British Sudan frontier to the river Bar-el-Arab, then the rivers Bar-el-Arab, Bar-el-Gazal, Gebel, and Lobat as far as the British-Abyssinian border; on the east, the Abyssinian border from the Baro to Naita mountain, and thence to Foweira on the Victoria Nile; on the south the Victoria Nile, the northern shore of Lake Albert, and the Belgian-British frontier. On the west the Belgian-British and Portuguese frontier formed by the Baro; and on the south, the Abyssinian border from the Baro and Lake Rudolph. R. P. Gaudentius Barlassina was appointed prefect Apostolic on 6 May, 1913.

**Katanga.**—This mission was separated from the Vicariate Apostolic of Belgian Congo on 5 Aug., 1910. Its boundaries were fixed as follows: on the west, the Abyssinian-British frontier between Lake Moero, thence eastward along the Lumapa to Lake Bangweulu. From the source of the Luapula to the source of the Lulaba, the eastern and southern boundary of the prefecture is the Congo-Rhodesian frontier. The mission is entrusted to the Brazilian Congregation of the Benedictines of the Abbey of Saint-Andre, of Lophem-les-Bruges, Belgium; as it is intended to erect the mission into an abbacy

**BETAFO.**—This mission was separated from the Vicariate Apostolic of Central Madagascar (or TanaMarive) by a Decree dated 15 May, 1913, and made a prefecture Apostolic on 29 April, 1911. It is entrusted to the care of the Missionary Fathers of La Salette. The following boundary was assigned to the new prefecture: on the north, the 19° S. lat. from the Mozambique Channel to the borders of the Province of Itasy, then the southern limits of the province to the Kitimby, then the northern and eastern boundary to the borders of the Faraniskoro, and thence to the western border of Yatomandri; on the east, the border of Yatomandri as far as the 20° S. lat.; on the south, the Vicariate Apostolic of Finnaranta; on the west, the Mozambique Channel from the 19° to 20° S. lat.

**CUCUO.**—This prefecture was erected on 28 April, 1908, and entrusted to the care of the Sacred Congregation of Mary. The superior of the mission is R. P. Juan Gil y Garca.

**CIMBEBESA.**—Lower. The boundary between this prefecture and that of Great Namaqualand was modified slightly by a Decree of 2 June, 1913, which provided that the southern boundaries of the districts of Gobabis, Windhuk, Karibib, and Swakomund shall be the line of demarcation between the two prefectures. The mission contains about 195,000 inhabitants, of whom are 907 native and 636 European Catholics; there are 378 catechumens, 20 priests (Oblates of Mary immaculate), 23 lay brothers, 10 catechists, 11 stations, 24 schools with 520 pupils, and 16 Franciscan Missionary Sisters. The prefect Apostolic is R. P. Eugène Khayelb, b. at Mutzig, Alsace, who was ordained 1906; superior of the mission since 30 Nov., 1909.

**CAROLINE ISLANDS.**—This prefecture Apostolic, and that of the Mariana Islands were suppressed by a Decree dated 1 March, 1911, and replaced by a new vicariate Apostolic, called that of the Mariana and Caroline Islands (q. v.).

**DURBAN.**—River, Australia. on 4 May, 1910; the territory, bounded by the 128° E. long., and 16° S. lat. and the ocean, was separated from the Vicariate Apostolic of Kimberley, when a mission was established for the conversion of the aborigines. It is at present under the jurisdiction of the Abbot of New Norcia, but is later to be erected into an abbacy nihilus. Three Benedictine priests and two lay brothers left Belgium for the mission on 18 Aug., 1910. The first prefect Apostolic is Dom Jean de Heuillyne, appointed, Aug., 1910.

**MARIANA ISLANDS.**—This prefecture and that of the Caroline Islands were suppressed by a Decree of 1 March, 1911, when the two missions, with the exception of the Island of Guam, were formed into the Vicariate Apostolic of the Mariana and Caroline Islands (infra, p. 82).

**MATADI.**—In Belgian Congo. This mission was separated from the Vicariate of Belgian Congo and formed into a prefecture Apostolic on 1 July, 1911, and confided to the Redemptorists. Its boundaries are: on the north, the Congo from the mouth of the Kongo to that of the Binza; thence to the Binza, and its source; next a line from that point to the mouth of the Birna-Nzau, finally the Congo to the Prefecture Apostolic of Kwango; on the east, the Prefecture Apostolic of Kwango; on the south, the Belgian Congo frontier; on the west the Bidizi to its source, thence a line through the mountains to the source of the Lukokote; then the course of the Lukokote and the Kodia to the Congo. R. P. Joseph Heinz was appointed the first prefect Apostolic on 1 Aug., 1911.

**Namaqualand.**—Great. South Africa. The boundary between the Prefectures of Great Namaqualand and Lower Cimbebesia was changed on 2 June, 1913 and is now the southern limits of the districts of Gobabis, Windhuk, Karibib, and Swakomund. The prefect Apostolic of Kimberly, when a mission was established for the conversion of the aborigines. It is at present under the jurisdiction of the Abbot of New Norcia, but is later to be erected into an abbacy nihilus.
Queen's Daughters

Queen's Daughters (Daughters of the Queen of Heaven, Filles Régine Coeli), a religious and charitable society founded at St. Louis, Mo., 5 Dec., 1880, by Miss Mary Hoxsey. It was organized to supplement the work done for the poor in their homes by the members of the Conference of St. Vincent de Paul. The project received the approbation and encouragement of the Very Rev. P. P. Brady in whose parish it was inaugurated, and several years later the papal sanction and blessing were accorded (17 July, 1894). The society has since spread to numerous parishes of the United States and there are now thirty-five associations affiliated to those at St. Louis. The constitution of the society provides that it shall be governed by a general council composed of subordinate councils and associations. Five or more associations in a diocese have the right of forming a subordinate council with its own by-laws and officers. The society was incorporated on 6 Jan., 1902. The Queen's Daughters visit the poor in their homes and afford them spiritual and material aid. They endeavour to influence those who neglect their religious duties or the religious training of their children, they teach Christian doctrine in mission Sunday-schools, and assist in preparing persons for baptism, and in providing suitable clothing for the first Communion of children whose parents are unable to make such provision. Their organizations include sewing-guilds, cooking-schools, boarding-homes for women and girls, sanctuary guilds and altar societies. At their Saturday industrial schools for children the children of the poor are taught to sew and be self-helpful. Here also they are brought in contact with the members of the Guardian Angel Bands, the children of well-to-do parents, who are taught to make garments for the poor and to be generally helpful and sympathetic to their poorer companions. The usual work in connexion with juvenile courts is done according to instructions provided by court officials.

The members of several religious congregations are honorary members of the association. Representative of these are the White Sisters of the Nazareth Home, Providence, R. I., who maintain a day nursery and visit the sick poor in their homes and to whom the society is pledged to contribute a specified sum monthly. The patroness of the society is the Blessed Virgin; and its motto "Ad Majorum Dei Gloriam".

Blanche M. Kelly.
Rantoma Kai, Ancient See of. See Finland, Grand Duchy of.

Ratzeburg (RACEBURGUM), Ancient See of (RACEBURGENSIS), in Germany, suffragan to Hamburg. The diocese embraced the Duchy of Lauenburg (Holstein) in the Prussian Province of Schleswig-Holstein, the Principality of Ratzeburg in the Grand Duchy of Mecklenburg-Strelitz, and the western part of the Grand Duchy of Mecklenburg-Schwerin, including Wismar but not Schwerin. The whole of it is now included in the Diocese of Osnabruck. Ratzeburg was one of the dioceses formed about 1050 by Adalbert I, Archbishop of Hamburg, who appointed St. Ariste, who had just returned from Jerusalem, to the new see. Ariste seems to have been but a wandering missionary bishop. In 1066 the Wends rose against their German masters, and on 15 July, 1066, St. Ansuerus, Abbot of St. George's, Ratzeburg (not the later monastery bearing that name), and several of his monks are said to have been stoned to death. It was not however till 1154 that Henry the Lion, Duke of Saxony, and Hartwich, Archbishop of Hamburg, refounded the See of Ratzeburg, and Evermodus became its first bishop. A disciple of St. Norbert and provost of the Monastery of Our Lady at Magdeburg, Evermodus was, like many of his successors, a Premonstratensian monk and a master of the cloister. In 1157 he went to Ratzeburg cathedral by Pope Adrian IV. In 1236 Bishop Peter was invested by Emperor Frederick II with temporal jurisdiction over the land of Butin and a number of villages outside it (the Principality of Ratzeburg). The succeeding bishops retained this jurisdiction in spite of the frequent attempts which the dukes of Sachsen-Lauenburg made to deprive them of it. In 1504, during the episcopate of Bishop John V von Parkentin, the Premonstratensian canons of Ratzeburg cathedral were, with papal consent, made secular canons. Bishop George von Blumenthal (1524–50) was the last Catholic bishop. In 1552 the cathedral was plundered by Count Volrad von Mansfeld. In 1566 the dean and chapter were granted by the Elector the use of a canonship. The cathedral of Ratzeburg dates from the beginning of the twelfth century. It was restored, and additions were made to it in the fifteenth century. The diocese also contained a number of other beautiful churches at Möhl, Wismar, Bütten, and elsewhere. Besides the cathedral chapter of Ratzeburg with its provost or dean and twelve canons, there were in the diocese the Benedictine Abbeys of St. George, Ratzeburg (refounded in 1093), and of Wismar, where Benedictines expelled from Lübeck founded a monastery in 1239; also convents of the same order at Eldena founded in 1229, by Bishop Gottschalk of Ratzeburg, and burnt in 1290, at Rehna founded in 1237 by Bishop Ludolphus, and at Zarrentin founded in 1243. There were also Franciscans (1251) and Dominicans (1293) at Wismar.

Meklenburgisch Urkundbuch (23 vols. vols., Schwerin, 1863; Codex diplomaticus lubeicensis (11 vols., Lübeck, 1843–1902); Diplomatarium mecklenburgense in Die Weschnise, monumenta_aticiana germinarum (Leipzig, 1749), coll. 997–2335; Schröder, Papistisches Mecklenburg (2 vols., Wismar, 1739–41); Stieler, Geschichte des diocesis Lauenburg, I (Ratzeburg, 1857); Archiv des Vereins für die Geschichte Lauenburg, new series, I–VII (Molln, 1884–), pt. 2; Mauz, Geschichte des Bistuhms Ratzeburg Rostock (1832); Neudorff, Die Stiftständer der ehemaligen Bistuhms Ratzeburg (Rostock, 1832), with a map of the diocese in 1231.

A. W. Taylor.

Ribe, Ancient See of (Ribe, Ripensis), in Denmark (Jutland). The diocese (29 deaneries, 278 parishes) consisted of the modern Danish Provinces of Ribe, Vejle, and Ringkøbing, and of part of North Schleswig. The first church built at Ribe was founded by St. Ansgar in 860, served by his biographer and successor, St. Rembert, and destroyed during the heathen reaction after the latter's death in 888. It was rebuilt towards 948, in which year St. Leodafeg, first Bishop of Ribe, was consecrated by Archbishop Adalbert. The see was probably at this time at the Council of Ingelheim (Germany), which the Jutish bishops attended. Leodafeg is said to have been martyred by the heathen at Ribe. Until the death of his third known successor Valde (1044–59) the bishops of Ribe, Schleswig, and Aarhus wandered about Jutland on missionary tours. In 1060, however, Jutland was divided into the four Dioceses of Ribe, Aarhus, Viborg, and Vestervig (Bornholm). Bishop Thure (1125–34) began to build the fine Cathedral of Our Lady at Ribe, which was finished under Bishop Elias (1142–66), who founded the chapter in 1145. His successor Radulf (1170–71), an Englishman and chancellor to King Valdemar I, translated to the cathedral the relics of St. Leodafeg, who, however, was never formally canonized. He began the foundation of the Cistercian Abbey of Løgum (Lucus Dei) in North Schleswig, which was completed by his successor Stephen (1173–77), formerly Abbot of Herslev (Scania). Bishop Omer (1178–1204) reduced the number of the canons of Ribe to twelve, Bishop Christian II (1288–1313) out of the rest of his diocese. Ivar Munk (1180–1196), who had been founded in 1145. Bishops Eskil (1388–1409) and Henry Stangberg (1455–65) published synodal statutes with a view to reforming both clergy and laity. Ivar Munk was elected bishop in 1199 but not consecrated till 1513. Although he was unable to prevent Duke Christian from protesting against North Schleswig, he kept the new doctrine out of the rest of his diocese. Ivar Munk, who, besides, was nominated by Christian's election as King Christian III of Denmark in 1533, being however compelled as a privity councilor for Jutland to join that monarch's party, Ivar Munk resigned his bishopric in 1534 in favour of his nephew, Olaf Munk. The bishop's palace at Ribe was bestowed upon Ivar Munk and there he lived in 1539. Like the other Danish bishops, Olaf Munk was imprisoned on 12 April 1536, when released he had to promise to marry as well as to comply with the conditions imposed upon all the Danish bishops. On the fulfillment of his promise the Abbey of Tviss was bestowed upon him, he was later readmitted to the privy council, and he lived the life of a rich nobleman until his death in 1569. The cathedral of Ribe (restored in 1904), a Romanesque building with Gothic additions and a tower dating from 1440, contained besides the shrine of St. Leodafeg a chapel dedicated to St. Lambert, which was a great centre for pilgrimages. St. Lambert was the patron of Ribe as well as of Liége in Belgium, and his cultus at Ribe is doubtless due to the trading connexion between that city and the Low Countries. The abbey church of Vejle, on the other hand, is the noblest of the seven cathedrals which were included in the diocese of Ribe. The cathedral chapter consisted of four prelates and twenty-one prebendaries (twelve resident). There were eight minor canons and nearly fifty chaplains. In the city there were also the Benedictine Convent of St. Nicholas (founded before 1215), a Franciscan and a Dominican priory, each dating from 1259, and
RIJO

a hospital of the Holy Spirit, and a commandery of the Knights of St. John of Jerusalem, both dating from about 1300. Elsewhere there were the Cistercian Abbeys of Trois, near Holstebro (founded by Prince Buris in 1163), of Lübeck, and of Seville, the last having been a Benedictine monastery until 1171. There were Benedictine convents at Gudim and at Stubbek, a Dominican priory at Veil, and a Franciscan priory at Kolding. At present (1912) there are Catholic churches, schools, and hospitals at Esbjerg, Kolding, Fredericia, and Veil.

Riis, The Old Town (New York, 1909); LANGEBERG, Stat.....d. (Copenhagen, 1873), 334-70; VI (1792), 182-209; Kirchkirrheiskiiekiider, II (Copenhagen, 1853-56), 400-500; III (1857-59), 354-358; SVERDRUP, Ribe amburco description (Flensburg, 1738); KINCH, Ribe Riis Historie, I (Ribe, 1860); HELMS AND AMBERG, Ribe Domkirke (Copenhagen, 1896); BRICK, Danal Bogstier, Ids. (Copenhagen, 1897-1905).

A. W. TAYLOR.

ROSKILDE

Rijs, Francisco de, poet, b. at Seville, 1583; d. at Madrid, 1659. Rijs was a canon in the cathedral at Seville and a member of the Supreme Inquisition. His poems will keep his name forever remembered by his countrymen. Quintana considers them the first attempts at descriptive poetry in the Castilian language. The poet, whose thoughts were pressed, the taste refined, and the versification well adapted and harmoniously blended with the theme. The ode "A las ruinas de Italia," which belongs to Rodrigo Caro, and the Epistle moral, whose author is probably Francisco de Andrade, were, until late, ascribed to Rijs. who, although despoiled of the greater part of his poems, is highly esteemed by all Spanish scholars. Melendez y Pelayo legibately writes about Rijs's "Ode to Summer," and those "To Tranquillity," "To Constancy," "To Riches," and "To Poverty" are, after the lyrics of Fray Luis de Leon, the best moral odes of the Castilian poetical treasure.

RAMES FERNANDEZ, Poetas de Francisco de Rios y de otros poetas andaluces (Madrid, 1798); SIMONIDA, Hist. de la literaturay española, II (Seville, 1842), 173; TICKEii, Hist. of Spanish Lit., II (New York, 1854), 543; FERNANDEZ-ESPINO, Cron. hist. oris. de la il. españoa (Seville, 1892). The best edition of Rijs's poems is that of BARRERA (Madrid, 1867); Adiciones a las poesias de Rios (Madrid, 1872).

WILLIAM FORLONG.

Roman Colleges.—The Apostolic Constitution "In praecipuis," 29 June, 1913, promulgates the new regulations concerning the training of the Roman and Italian clergy. In brief, there are to be two seminaries: a smaller, for "gymnastical" students, in the present Vatican Seminary; and a greater, for philosophers and theologians, in the new Lateran building. To this new college, created in 1314 by Benedict XI, added Ambrogio e Carlo, now to be part of the Roman Seminary; and the Seminario Pio, which retains the laws as to its scope and character. The faculties of philosophy and theology of the Roman Seminary are to be in the Lateran Seminary; the law department goes to the Collegio Leoniano, but remains a school of the Seminary. The Collegio Leoniano shall remain, as it is destined to pursue legal studies. The Academia Theologica of the Sapienza remains at S. Apollinare. All Italian clerical students must abide in the Lateran or the Vatican Seminaries, excepting those preparing for the heathen missions or who are eligible for the Collegio Capranica.

Roskilde (Roschildia), Ancient See of (Roskildensis), in Denmark, suffragan to Hamburg, about 991-1104, to Lund, 1104-1536. The diocese included the Danish Islands of Zealand and Moen and the Prussian Island of Rügen (Pomerania). About 960 King Harold Bluetooth built a wooden church dedicated to the Holy Trinity at his new capital of Roskilde. Godedalc (991-1021), Gerbrand (1023-30), and Age or Avoco (1030-48) were the first three bishops of Roskilde. Godedalc and Gerbrand were both Englishmen. Scania (Sweden) was subject to Roskilde from 991 to 1021, to Lund, 1021-1030, and again to Roskilde from 1030 to 1060, when Scania was divided between the Diocese of Lund and the short-lived Diocese of Dalby. Bishop William (1048-76) began, and Bishop Svend Norbag (1076-88) finished, with the help of King St. Canute, the first stone cathedral at Roskilde in 1080. The following year he enlarged the existing monastery of Canons Regular, and made it into a chapter with fifteen prebendaries. Bishop Svend also completed the foundation of the Benedictine Abbey of Ringstedt begun by King Svend Estridssen. During the episcopate of Arnold (1089-1124) a nobleman named Peter Bodilsen decided against the marriage of the clergy. About this time the skull of Pope Saint Lucius I (253-55) was brought to Roskilde cathedral, of which he became the patron saint. This famous relic was given a year or two ago by the Danish Government to the vicar Apostolic for Denmark. Other prominent bishops were Eskil and the Danish national hero Absalon (see ABSALON OF LUSK). Eskil, Lord of Zealand in 1168, and gave it to the See of Roskilde in 1191. The Island of Rügen was incorporated in the Diocese of Roskilde by papal Bull in 1169. On 25 June, 1170, Valdemar I saw his father St. Canute Ladvig's relics enshrined in his own son Canute (VI) crowned on the same day in the Abbey of Ringstedt. It was the first Danish coronation there. In 1171 Absalon published the Ecclesiastical Laws of Zealand. Peter Sunesen, a former Canon Regular of St. Augustine, and a pupil of Abbot Stephen of Saint Genève (Sweden), Paris, and of Abbot St. William of Ebeltoft, succeeded Absalon as Bishop of Roskilde in 1191. He began the present cathedral of Roskilde about A.D. 1200, the dedication of the cathedral of Tournai, Belgium, where Abbot Stephen, the bishop of Roskilde, Peter Sunesen died in 1214. Bishop Niels Stigsen (1225-49) turned the canons of the cathedral from regulars into seculars. His successor, Jacob Erlendsen, the great champion of the claims of the Church, as against the State, who was Bishop of Roskilde from 1249 until his transition to Lund in 1254, founded schools for poor boys at Roskilde and at Lund, and greatly favoured the Franciscans. Bishop Olaf I (1301-20) and Roskilde cathedral the lady-chapel, which was taken down in 1772 in order to make room for the ugly building in which the Danish monarchs are still buried. Bishop Peter (V) Jensen Lodehåt, formerly Bishop of Vexio (Sweden) and then of Aarhus, signalized his translation to the See of Roskilde by the consecration of a new cathedral; and the benefactress Queen Margaret from Soroe abbey to the cathedral. On Bishop Peter's death in 1416 King Eric of Pomerania took possession of Copenhagen, which henceforward ceased to be episcopal property.

Bishop Jens Andersen (1416-31) returned the choir of the cathedral, which however was greatly damaged when most of the town was destroyed by the great fire of 14 May, 1414, during the time of Jens Pedersen (1431-48). Consequently it was not till 1461 that Bishop Olaf Mortensen Baden (1461-82) was able to consecrate the restored cathedral and the Chapel of the Three Kings added to it by King Christian I. The same monarch founded the University of Copenhagen in 1479 in virtue of a Bull from Pius IV. Bishop Baden's successor, Godedalc II, was the last true Catholic bishop was the learned Lage Urne (1512-29) who, like his predecessors for many generations, was also High Chancellor of Denmark. He managed to keep Lutheranism out of the diocese for the most part, and it was not till the time of his successor Joachim Rønnow, nominal Bishop of Roskilde (1529-36), that the dege came. Rønnow had neither received papal confirmation, nor had been consecrated. All episcopal functions were performed by the Franciscan Vincent Lange, titular...
Bishop of Gardar, Greenland. Although Rønnow had made great concessions to Lutheranism, he was imprisoned, like the other bishops, in 1536, and, unlike them, kept in prison until his death in the Castle of Copenhagen in 1534. The cathedral of Roskilde, the abbey churches of Soroe, Ringsted, and Skovlode (now Herlev) and the five-towered church at Kallundborg, the unique fifteenth-century Carmelite Priory of St. Mary's, Elsinore (Helsingør), all of whose buildings are intakt, was the home of the Catholic controversialist Pauhus Helix or Poul Helsesøn (1480-1536?), and is not even mentioned in any English guide-book, these, the Romanesque churches of Zealand and Rügen, and many other buildings which were the influence of the diocese before the Reformation. Of the institutions then existing, the chapter of Roskilde, dating from about 1080, and the chapter of the Collegiate Church of Our Lady at Copenhagen, each consisted of a numerous clergy. There were Benedictines at Ringsted, where, besides St. Canute Lavard, the holy King Eric More- pentum (d. 1250) and good queen Dagmar (d. 1212) were buried. The Abbeys of Esrom, Soroe, the home of Saxo Grammaticus the historian and the burial place of Abalon, and Skovlode, formerly at St. Peter's Næstved, belonged to the Cistercians. There was an abbey of Canons Reglar of St. Augustine at Ebelholt, and the Knights of St. John had a great house at Antvorskov. The Cistercians of St. Ansgar's Abbey of a house at Praestø. As elsewhere in Denmark, there were Franciscan, Dominican, or Carmelite convents, as well as hospitals of the Holy Spirit and sometimes leper-houses (as at Copenhagen and Kallundborg) in the towns. The Benedictine (afterwards Cistercian) nunnery of St. Mary at Roskilde contained the body of St. Margaret of Oelsted, a former Abbess of a monastery of St. Ansgar (d. 1176). Another famous local saint was St. Andrew, priest of St. Peter's, Slagelse, who rode from Jerusalem to Slagelse one Easter Day according to the thirteenth-century legend. On the Island of Rügen there was the Cistercian nunnery of Bergen.

Copenhagen is now (1912) the residence of the vicar Apostolic of Denmark and Iceland. There are various Catholic churches at Copenhagen, Jesuit colleges (of the German province) at Copenhagen and Oddrup, a house of Austrian Redemptorists, a community of Mariists, various convents of the Sisters of St. Joseph of Chambery (Savoy) including a novitiate, as well as convents of the (German) Sisters of St. Elizabeth and of the Assumptionist nuns. The Jesuits conduct schools (including a school at Copenhagen and Oddrup; the Christian Brothers have one at Frederiksborg. The Sisters of St. Joseph and the Assumptionist Sisters keep secondary, and the former four elementary, schools, as well as an orphanage. The Sisters of St. Joseph and the Sisters of St. Elizabeth possess splendid hospitals. There is also a training-home for young servants (Mariepleje) at the Hospital of St. Mary at Roskilde. The hospitals are a chapel with two priests, a school, and a fine hospital kept by the Daughters of the Divine Wisdom (Filles de la Sagesse). At Elsinore there is a church with a school conducted by the Sisters of St. Vincent de Paul. There are also churches at Kjøge, Næstved, Ringsted, and Slagelse. The Island of Rügen now forms part of the Duchy of Mecklenburg and is under the immediate supervision of the provost of Berlin as delegate of the prince-bishop. There is a Catholic church at Bergen.

Røsselino, Antonio di Matteo di Domenico, the youngest of five brothers, sculptors and stone cutters, family name Gambrelli (1427-78). He is said to have studied under Donatello and is remembered for the sharpness of his character. His most important work is the monument of Cardinal Jacopo of Portugal in the Church of S. Miniatello al Monte, Florence (1461-67). The portrait bust of Matteo Palmieri in the Bargello is signed and dated 1468. In 1470 he made the monument for the Duchess of Amalfi, Mary of Aragon, in the Church of S. Maria Altare Nuovo in Naples; and the chapel which now the altar in the same place is also probably his. A statue of St. John the Baptist as a boy is in the Bargello; also a delicate relief of the Madonna and Child, an Ecce Homo, and a bust of Francesco Sassetti. The so-called Madonina del Latte on a pillar in the Church of S. Croce is a memorial to Francesco Sassetti, who fell by the sword for Lorenzo de' Medici. Other reliefs of the Madonina and Child are in the Via della Spada, Florence, and in the South Kensington Museum, London. In the latter place is the bust of Giovanni di S. Miniato, a doctor of arts and medicine, signed and dated 1456. Working in conjunction with Mino da Fiesole, Røsselino executed the reliefs of the Assumption of Mary and the martyrdom of St. Stephen of Rome in the marble bust of the boy Baptist in the Pincioeat, Faenza, and a Christ Child in the Louvre are attributed to Antonio by some authorities.

Røsselino, Bernardo (properly Bernardo di Matteo Gambarelli), b. at Florence, 1409; d. 1464. Røsselino occupies the first place among the architects and sculptors of second rank who flourished during the Early Renaissance. As an architect he built the Rucellai Palace in Florence, the seat of one of his celebrated countryman Leon Battista Alberti, and had an important share in the working out of the details. Another striking work is the façade of the building of the Fraternità della Misericordia at Arezzo which he erected on a Gothic substructure. He won his greatest fame as an architect, however, which is in the series of church façades. During the pontificate of Nicholas V he aided Alberti in working for the pope's plans respecting a new Church of St. Peter and the reconstruction of the Vatican. The choir which Røsselino began was used later by Bramante. At the order of Pius II he built in the pope's native town Castel Corsignano, later called Pienza, a cathedral, a palace, and a residence for a bishop. At the pope's request the cathedral was erected as a Gothic church with all the aisles of the same height, like the Gothic churches of Austria. He also, at the pope's command, prepared the designs for the Palazzo nursery and the beautiful Palazzo Piccolomini at Siena.

Røsselino shows his great architectural talent in his work as a sculptor; his importance for the sculpture of the Early Renaissance rests more in the structure as a whole and in the relation of the parts than upon the execution of individual figures, which still showed
S

SAAVEDRA

I, affairs. Bruni, in Santa Croce at Florence, was used as a model throughout the entire Early Renaissance. Bruni is represented as lying with the head slightly turned on a raised sarcophagus in a niche; in the semicircular background of the niche the Madonna and Child are shown with two worshipping angels. Among other works of the same character he designed the tomb of Beata Villana in the Church of Maria Novella at Florence, that of the jurist, Filippo Lazzari, in the Church of San Domenico Pistoja, a richly ornamented marble doorway in the Palazzo Publício at Siena, and a terra cotta panel representing the Annunciation in the cathedral at Arezzo.

SCHATZGEYER


BEDA KLEINSCHMIDT.

S

Saavedra, Fajardo Diego de, statesman and author, b. at Algeciras, Murcia, Spain, in 1584; d. at Madrid in 1618. He made his studies at the University of Salamanca where he received his degree in law. After having been the secretary of Cardinal Borzio, Spanish ambassador at Rome, he succeeded him in that position. Saavedra enjoyed the full confidence of Philip IV, conducting the political and diplomatic affairs of the latter during the course of thirty-five years in Italy, Germany, and Switzerland. His abilities as a statesman are shown as well in his works as in his deeds. His "Ideas de un príncipe ... representado en cien empresas" (Madrid, 1640), translation by J. Astry (London, 1700), is characterized by grace of style, penetrating judgment, and sound morality. The same qualities appear in his "República literaria" (Madrid, 1670), translation by J. E. (London, 1827), embodied in a pleasing garb of humour. Other secondary works of Saavedra are: "Corona gótica" (1670), "Locuras de Europa" and "Política y razón de estado del Rey Católico D. Fernando". A complete edition of all his works appeared at Madrid in 1553. Saavedra is not only one of the foremost prose writers of Spain but is also one of the greatest glories of Spanish diplomacy.

JUKES, History of Spanish Literature, III (New York, 1854), 185; MENÉNDEZ Y PELÁEZ, Historia de las ideas estéticas en España, III (Madrid, 1886); DE PIZARRO, Historia completa de las literaturas española y francesa (Paris, 1854); CORTÍNAS y MURCIA, Ideas jurídicas de Saavedra Fajardo (Madrid, 1908); this latter work is professed by a very good account of Saavedra's life and diplomatic missions.

WILLIAM FURLONG.

Savigny, Karl Friedrich, diplomatist, b. at Ber- lin, 19 Sept., 1814; d. at Frankfort-on-the-Main, 11 Feb., 1875. He was the son of the great jurist Friedrich Karl von Savigny, who was then privy councillor of the court of appeals, member of the Prussian council of State, and professor at the University of Berlin, and of his wife, Kuanigunde Brentano, sister of the poet Clemens Brentano. The father was a Protestant, but the mother was a Catholic, and the children were allowed to follow the religion of the mother. Karl Friedrich was first taught at home, then attended the French Gymnasium at Berlin, the Collegium Romanum at Rome, and the College Sebastianum at Naples. He studied law at Berlin, Munich, and Paris. In 1836 he became an aneulicatur at Berlin; in 1837 he was a referendatur in the court at Atturgen; in 1840 he was stationed at London and Dresden, in 1842 at Lisbon, in 1845 at London. In 1849 he was councillor of legations and member of the ministry of foreign affairs, and in 1850 ambassador at Karlsruhe. While here he was able to win over the Government of Baden for the Prussian policy, and, as Bismarck testified, "by cautious and tactful bearing to win a commanding position at Karlsruhe for the Prussian government."

From 1859 Karl Friedrich was Prussian ambassador at Dresden, from 1862 at Brussels, and from 1864 he was minister with full powers at the Diet of the German Confederation at Frankfort. In 1866 he offered

at the Diet the Prussian motion for the reform of the German Confederation, and when it was rejected on 11 June, 1866, he declared the withdrawal of Prussia, upon which the Austro-Prussian war began. Later in connexion with Bismarck he was plenipotentiary in making a treaty of peace with the states of southern Germany and Saxony. He was also the president officer of the government conferences for the drafting of a constitution for the North German Confederation, and was a plenipotentiary at the Reichstag which decided the constitution. Thus he performed important services in national affairs. In 1868 he retired partially, and in 1871 entirely, from government positions in order to become one of the parliamentary leaders of the Catholics. From 1867 he was a member of the Lower House of the Prussian Diet, from 1868 a member of the Lower House of the Diet of the North German Confederation, and later of the German Reichstag, or Parliament of the German Empire. In 1871 he took part in the founding of the Centre Party. He was not particularly distinguished as a speaker, but his knowledge, distinguished personality, and connexions were of much benefit to the Catholic cause.

Müller Zeit., XI, Pt. I (Leipzig, 1875), 466-69; Allgemeine deutsche Biographie, s. v.; PASTON, August, Reichsbiographen, I, Pt. II (Freiburg, 1899), passim.

KLEMENS LÖFFLER.

Schatzgeyer, Caspar, a foremost opponent of the Protestant Reformers; b. at Landshut in 1463 or 1464; d. at Munich, 18 Sept., 1527. For many years he was guardian at Munich, and since 1517 first provincial of the Strasbourg province of the Friars Minor, and de- finitor-general. In 1523 he was appointed inquisitor for Germany. Schatzgeyer energetically opposed the new errors both in word and writing. It is in great part due to him and his conferees that the Catholic Faith held its ground in southern Germany, and that the Bavarian Government strenuously defended its cause. Within a few years he published upwards of twenty-three works in which he defended the Catholic position on such doctrines as grace, the veneration of saints, monasticism, the indissolubility of marriage, the Mass, purgatory, etc. His writings have received the highest praise from John Eck, who collected and
purchased them at Ingolstadt in 1543. The dukes of Bavaria recommended them to all ecclesiastics.

SMITS

1104, to Lund (1104–64), and finally to Upsala (1164–
1539). This diocese, the most ancient in Sweden, included
the Counties of Skaraborg, Elbsborg, and Värmland. It was founded about 990 at Skara, a court of King Olof Tryggveson of Norway, named as the first Bishop of Skara in the list of bishops written down about 1325 as an appendix to the Laws of the Western Goths (Westgotlagen). It is added that he founded three churches in Västergötland, and he also seems to have baptized Olaf Skotkonung, first Christian King of Sweden, at Husaby near Skara in 1008. Olknkar's successor was Thurgurt, first diocesan Bishop of Skara (about 1012–30). He was nominally succeeded by Gotskal, a monk of the Benedictine abbey at Limburg, who had been consecrated to the See of Skara by Archbishop Liavizo of Hamburg (1030–32). Meanwhile Sigurd, or Sigfrid, an Englishman of Scandinavion origin and a monk of Glastonbury (?), took possession of the See of Skara about 1031, and remained there till after 1043. Although he entered into communication with Bremen and sent his representatives to the diocesan court, he was not finally consecrated to the See of Skara by Archbishop Adalbert on the death of Bishop Gotskal. Skara about 1050 to take possession of his see, he was prevented from doing so, and had to wait for Osmund's departure for England in 1057 (?), before he could become Bishop of Skara de facto. Adalvad the Elder died in 1060 and was buried near the first Cathedral of St. Mary, which he had built. Adalvad the Younger, who had it finished, was buried in 1061, but never took possession of the see. Adalvard the Younger, who had visited and buried his elder namesake in 1060, was invited on his expulsion from the See of Sigtuna in 1067 to become Bishop of Skara, but was recalled to Bremen by Archbishop Adalbert.

Of the next four bishops of Skara hardly anything is known. Concerning Bishop Oddgrim the following facts are recorded. He was present at the consecration of Lund cathedral in 1145. During his episcopate the abbey at Varnhem was founded (1150) by some Cistercians of Clairvaux who came from Alvas-
tra. Finally in 1151 Bishop Oedgrim consecrated part of the present cathedral, which Bishop Benedict II (1175–90) enlarged and furnished. The latter also built and endowed a nunnery of Benedictines at Smedala near Skara as well as many roads and bridges. Bishop Jerpulf (1191–1201) persuaded a popular assembly at Askuebek to assign to the bishop part of the tithe. Benedict II (1217–30) founded several secular canoni
cies in 1220, and thus originated the cathedral chapter. St. Brynolph Algotsen (1248–1517) is the best known bishop. He studied for eighteen years at Paris, became dean of Linköping, and in 1278 Bishop of Skara. He issued statutes in 1321, and composed hymns and other works, amongst them a "Life of St. Helena of Skoffle" (Schedula), who was murdered in 1110 and was canonized by Pope Honorius III, and whose remains were translated to Upsala in 1164. She was also greatly venerated at Tidsville (Zealand) and elsewhere in Denmark. St. Brynolph died on 6 February, 1317. In 1499 Alexander VI granted leave for the translation of his relics, but St. Brynolph was never formally canonized. Under him and his successor, Bishop Benedict III Tunnecon (1317–21), that is between 1312 and 1320, the whole of the cathedral was restored. Bishop Swen the Great (1435–47) painted it in fresco.

Bishop Brynolph III Gerlaksson (1475–1503) restored the frontispiece of his diocese and that of Lund. His successor, Bishop Vincent Jennings, was beheaded by Christian II at the Massacre of Stockholm on 8 November, 1520, although he protested aloud on his way to the scaffold against the injustice of his condemnation. He was succeeded by Dried Shaghel (1520–22). Then came Magnus Haraldsson (1523), whose election was not confirmed by the pope and whose successor of King Gustavus I Vasa's reign was John Francis de Potentia, a Franciscan, was nominated Bishop of Skara the same year by papal provision, but the king refused to receive him. Bishop Magnus Haraldsson, though at first submissive towards Gustavus I, led his diocesan to Larke to take part in the rising of 1529. He was accordingly deposed by the king, who appointed in 1530 a royal Protestant, but no bishop, in his place. Besides Skara cathedral and the abbey church at Varnham, there are interesting Romanesque churches at Asklanda and elsewhere. At Husaby there was a spring dedicated to St. Brigid of Kildare. This Irish dedication may be accounted for by the fact that Olaf Skottkonung was, as mentioned above, baptized there in 1008 by Sigurd, court bishop of King Olof Tryggvesen, who had many connections with Ireland. St. Olaf was specially venerated at Dalby and Elgaa in Värmland.

At Skara the cathedral chapter consisted latterly of a dean, an archdeacon, a subdean, and twenty-one canons. There were also in the town a Franciscan priory dating from about 1242 and a Dominican monastery for about 1520. At Lund, with its twenty-five Franciscans from 1253 and Dominicans from 1286, Skara had the Bishop of Skara. Finally there were the Cistercian monastery at Varnhem and the Cistercian nunnery at Gudhem; the latter was founded about 1160.

SMITS

SmitS, WILLIAM, Orientalist and exegete, b. at Kevelaer in the Duchy of Geldern, 1701; d. 1 Dec., 1766. He entered the University of Louvain as a student in the Belgian province, at the age of eighteen. As a religious he applied himself with remarkable success to the study of Biblical languages and Sacred Scripture and was appointed lector. From 1732 to 1744 he published, at Antwerp, several Biblical theses dealing chiefly with questions of textual criticism and chronology. In one of them he says: "Inter Romano-Catholicam et textum hebraicum...", he shows that the Latin Vulgate is substantially a faithful translation of the original Hebrew; and in another, "Isagoge Romano-Catholicad textum graecum vulgo LXX...", he states the reasons why the LXX is preferable to the actual Hebrew text. Yielding to the entreaties of Cardinal Thomas Philip of Asseae, then Archbishop of Mechlin SmitS undertook the translation of the entire Bible
into Flemish. But far from merely rendering the Vulgate into his native tongue, he has left us a voluminous and learned work of monumental importance. The title is: "Biblia Sacra Vulgatae editionis, versione belgica, motis grammaticalis, literalibus, criticis, ... ecledata per F. Minores Recellentis museum philologico-sacri antwerpensi." Of this series he lived to finish only thirteen of the seventeen books, which were published, in seventeen volumes, from 1714 to 1767. The work was continued by his collaborator and former pupil, Peter van Hove. In 1765 Smits was appointed the first prefect of the "Museum philologico-sacri", a Frenchian biblical institute at Antwerp, which, though shortlived, has a glorious history.


THOMAS PLASSMANN.

Stavanger (Stavangria), Ancient See of (Stavangenezis), in Norway, included the Provinces of Stavanger, Man, and Nedeneks. It was formed early in the twelfth century out of the southern portion of the Diocese of Bergen, which included until then the whole of Western Norway (Gulathingslagen). Reginald, an Englishman and most probably a Benedictine monk from Winchester cathedral, was the first Bishop of Stavanger. With the money given him in 1125 by King Sigurd, John, father of the monarch, married Cecilia during the lifetime of his consort Queen Malinsfird. Reginald began the cathedral and founded the chapter. He was hanged at Bergen in 1135 by King Harald Gille upon his refusing to impoverish his see by paying fifteen marks of gold to that monarch, who suspected him of concealing the treasures belonging to King Magnus IV. Reginald’s successor, John Birgerossen, was translated to Trondhjem in 1152, as was also Bishop Eric Ivarsson in 1188. The great quarrel lasting from 1294 to 1303, which Bishop Arne (1276-1303) had with his chapter, was terminated only by the intervention of King Haakon, who decided in favour of the chapter and decreed, among other things, that the bishops should, in a void, name temporary and deprived archbishops of, benefices in the diocese. Bishop Guttorm Paalssen (1343-50) died of the Black Death. His successor, Arne Akslassen, also died suddenly at Avisogn, whether he had gone to seek a dispensation super defectu naturalium. Consequently, Clement VI appointed Sigfrid, a Swedish Dominican, Bishop of Stavanger by papal provision in 1351. Most of his successors wereishops at Avisogn, and many same way after agreement with the king. In 1352 Sigfrid was transferred to Oslo, while Gyrd Aslesson, who had just been appointed to that bishopric, had to accept in 1354 the less lucrative See of Stavanger. He was soon succeeded by Botolph Asljornssoon (1355-51), who gave his library to the chapter and compiled a Domestay Book (biblia de celto), whose central text disappeared. Bishop Audun Eivindssoen (1346-55) built many churches and gave the episcopal tithes of Valders to the Brigitines of Munkafla near Bergen in 1441 in their hour of need. The last Catholic bishop was Hospel Hosskleidson (1513-37), who was taken prisoner by Thord Rod at Bergen and died there.

St. Olaf's Cathedral of the Holy Trinity and St. Swithun, with its twelfth century Norman nave and its Gothic choir (from 1275-97), which once contained the shrine of Saint Swithun, the chapel of the old Bishop's Palace (Munkkirken) dating from the same period as the cathedral choir, King Olaf Trygvegson's church (from 953) on the Island of Moster, the line thirteenth-century church at Avisogns, and many other buildings are monuments of the Catholic past. The cathedral chapter consisted of dean, archdeacon, subdean, and ten canons. The Church of St. Olaf, Avaldsnes, was collegiate, though most often it was served by only one priest. It was a royal chapel, as were also the chapels of St. Peter at Saurboe (Ryfylke), of St. Lawrence at Huseby (Lister), and another chapel dedicated to St. Lawrence at Egerland. The latter was also collegiate. The only monastery of importance was the Augustinian Abbey of Utstein founded about 1280. The bishops of Stavanger had many disputes with the abbot of Utstein. In 1537 the abbey was handed over to Throed Ivarsson, who had, however, to maintain the monks. Other monasteries are said to have existed in the Diocese of Stavanger, but little or nothing is known of them. There is an cathedral dedicated to St. Peter at Stavanger itself. There is now a Catholic church at Stavanger.

THORKEIN, Diplomatarium arna-magnaeonum (2 vols., Copenhagen, 1786); Diplomatarium norvegicum, especially IV (Christiania, 1855); DAASE, Stavanger Stifts Middelalter i Historisk Tidsskrift, third series, vol. V (Christiania, 1899), 218-30; Norges Lov og Folk, IX-XI (ibid., 1889, 1893, 1894); MUNCH, Pasello Nuntius Regnabog-on Dagbog, 1282-1334 (Christiania, 1864); STORM, Agifter fra den norske Kirkespasten, 1511-1523 (ibid., 1887), 39-39, 113, 114.

A. W. TAYLOR.

Strengeas (Strenge, Strengesla), Ancient See of (Strengeensis), in Sweden. The diocese consisted of the County of Nyköping, the County of Stockholm south of Lake Mälar, and the southern half of the country of Uppland. In 1077, during the long captivity of kings, Wimal, having reached Bjøoerk (Birea), an island on Lake Mälar and a great centre of trade, were well received and made many converts. Returning to Germany in 831, St. Anschar was made first Archbishop of Hamburg by Gregory IV and given a share in the superintendence of the Northern Church. After his death, the bishopric was erected by Ebbo, Archbishop of Rheims. Ebbo's relative Gauthier (Simon) became Archbishop of Sweden and built a church at Bjøoerkoe. This success incurred the enmity of the heathen, who drove him from the country in 837, and slew his relative Nithard. St. Anschar sent Ardgeir to Sweden in 841, but he did not stay long. St. Anschar revisited Bjøoerkoe in 853, when a law tolerating Christianity was received. In 935 he succeeded, and was elected as bishop and successor of St. Anschar, and other missionaries worked there. In 936 Archbishop Unni visited Bjøoerkoe and died there. In 1066 the city was utterly destroyed. About 1080 St. Eskil, an English bishop, while at Södermanland, disturbed a heathen sacrifice held at Strengeas and was killed. Botvid, a native layman converted in England, continued the preaching of Västruborga (Mises Marin) on the Island of Fogdloe and in 1234 the Franciscan priory at Nyköping were founded. About 1250 Fogdloe was succeeded
by Col or Kol (Charles?), who resigned in 1257 and was succeeded by Bishop Finved (1257-75). About 1268 the Dominican priory at Strengnas was founded. In 1291 Bishop Anund (1275-91) consecrated the cathedral, which was burnt down on the same day, and rebuilt by Isarus, the next bishop (1291-1309). In 1305 it was decided that the city of Stockholm belonged to Upsala, but that Södermal was belonged to Strengnas.

The most famous of the later bishops was Conrad Rogge (1479-1501), a doctor of Perugia and a learned humanist. He built the present cathedral choir about 1489, and founded a hospital for aged and infirm priests at Strengnas in 1490. In 1495 he had the Brevisry of Strengnas printed at Stockholm in a revised edition. His successor, Matthias Gregerson Lilje, was the protector of the Swedish humanist Olaus Petri (b. at Örebro, 1493), who, having studied as a disciple of Luther and Melanchthon at Wittenberg (1510-18), returned to Strengnas in 1510. The bishop made him chancellor of the diocese and master of the cathedral school, and in 1520 he was ordained deacon and became canon of Strengnas. There he taught Lutheranism, with which heresy Bishop Gregerson was entirely unacquainted. On 8 Nov., 1520, that unfortunate prelate was beheaded during the massacre at Stockholm, and succeeded by his friend and contemporary bishop, Percival Andersen Beklenau, Bishop of Odense, who, however, returned to Denmark in April, 1521. During the vacancy the diocese was governed by Laurentius Andreæ who had become archdeacon of Strengnas in 1520. He greatly favoured Olaus Petri, and as chancellor of King Gustavus Vasa (1523) he promoted the interests of Protestantism in the Catholic Bishopric of Strengnas, if he can be called so, was Magnus Sommar (1528-38), dean of Strengnas in 1518, nominated bishop by Gustavus Vasa in 1522, and consecrated without papal confirmation by Petrus Magni, Bishop of Westraes, 6 Jan., 1528. Messenius states that the bishops elect signed a document in which they promised to go to Rome to obtain confirmation, and thus persuaded Petrus Magni to proceed to the consecration. Magnus Sommar was very submissive towards the king, but his concessions did not save him. For a slight offense he was deposed and imprisoned, and only released in order that he might retire to the monastery of Krook.

The cathedral of Strengnas with its numerous chapels, one of which now contains a fine museum of ecclesiastical art, the bishop's palace, built about 1490, now the cathedral school, the fine Church of St. Nicholas at the interesting old town of Örebro, and numerous ancient village churches bear witness to the piety of the inhabitants in Catholic times. Three provincial synods were held at Telge in the Diocese of Strengnas in 1279, 1341, and 1380. The first two issued statutes on matters concerning the discipline of the clergy, while the synod of 1380 threatened with divers penalties those who molested the tenants of church lands. The "Södermannalagten", a code of laws published early in the fourteenth century for the protection of Södermanland, contains a number of ecclesiastical laws. Among other institutions, there was in the diocese the chapter of the cathedral, founded about 1289, which counted thirteen members at the end of the fifteenth century, besides which there were at least eighteen chaplains, who served the eighteen altars. To the institutions mentioned throughout the article must be added the charhouse of Mariestad (1491-1526), and the Carmellic priory of Örebro founded in 1418.

SYNOPSES

TIBET

Tallaght, Monastery of.—The name Tallaght (Irish Tallachd), derived from tower, plague, and leech, stone monument, records the burial place of some of the earliest inhabitants of Ireland, the Partholomians, who were swept off by a plague about A. D. 2600. Tallaght is situated in the barony of Uppercross, 5 miles south of Dublin. The monastery was founded by St. Maedruin (d. July 792), the site having been given in honour of God and St. Michael by Cellach (d. 18 July, 771) of the Uí Dochmhaire, grandson of a Leinster king, Donogh (d. 726). One of Maedruin’s companions was St. Aengus the Culdee (q. v.), who with him compiled the "Martyrology of Tallaght". Other saints associated with Tallaght were Airman (10 February), second abbot; Ecoad (28 January), second bishop; Joseph (3 January); and Diadhui (d. 18 July, 771) of Tallaght, with its subsidiary chapels of Killlohan and St. Bride’s, was united to the Archdiocese of Dublin by a Bull of Alexander III (20 April, 1170). In 1223 the deanery of Tallaght was annexed to St. Patrick’s Cathedral by Archbishop Henry de Loundres. In 1321 Alexander de Bicker built or restored an archiepiscopal manor at Tallaght, which was fortified later to protect the English in Dublin from the attacks of the O’Byrnes. At the Reformation it passed into the hands of the Protestant Archbishops; its ruins and grounds were acquired in 1842 by the Dominicans, who have erected a novitiate and church there.

A. M. MacEERAN.

TIBET, Missionary, Language, and Literature of.—The missionaries of Tibet were the first Tibetan scholars. The Jesuit Hippolito Desideri laid the foundation of Christian Tibetan literature by the composition (1760-2) of two apologetic works, one against the erroneous belief that everybody could be saved by his own religion, the other against transmigration of souls. The Capuchin Francesco Orazio della Penna (b. 1651; d. at Patan in Nepal, 1745)
translated into Tibetan for the neophytes Cardinal Bellarmine's "Christian Doctrine," and Thorlot's "Treasure of Christian Doctrine." He compiled with the assistance of his confrères the first Tibetan dictionary, containing 35,000 words in Tibetan characters with corresponding Italian translation. He also translated from Tibetan into Italian "History of the life and works of Shaktiabatu, the restorer of Lamaism," "Three roads leading to perfection," "On the meaning and prayer to Buddha" ("Am. Qu. Cap.").

translated pages and translated u. dictionary man Church carum the "executed Europeans, through letters in left filling 79), Mummolus, of date The eleventh Rustieala important monastery of Avignon, Vaison, X, 1731) Mongolia date Carnegie, of date 119; ROCKHILL, Tibetian and Tibetan languages. Meister, of date 1687; 170; Hazennain, Die Orden u. Kongregationen, II (Paderborn, 1907), 399-400.

J. M. LENHART.

Timothy and Titus, Epistles to (Pastoral). Under date 12 June, 1913, the Biblical Commission gave the following answers to questions about these epistles: The tradition of the Church shows that they were written by the Apostle Paul himself and that they were always considered genuine and canonical. They were not made up from fragments of epistles or from lost Pauline epistles after St. Paul's time. The opinion on their genuineness has been in no way lessened by the difficulties advanced from the style and language of the author, from errors of the Gnostics, which are represented as current at the time, or from the state of ecclesiastical authority. They were written during the period between the liberation of the Apostle from his first imprisonment and his death, since both history and ecclesiastical tradition, the testimony of the Eastern and Western Fathers, the abrupt conclusion of the book of the Acts and the Pauline Epistles written at Rome, especially II Timothy, establish the truth of the opinion, that the two Roman imprisonments of the Apostle Paul.

Acta Apostolici Sedis (26 June, 1913); Rome (5 July, 1913).

V

Vaison, Ancient Diocese of (Viaisonensis). This was suppressed by the Concordat of 1801, and its territory is now included in the Dioceses of Avignon and Valence. St. Albinus (d. 262) was incorrectly placed by the Carthusian Polycarpe de la Rivière among the bishops of Vaison. The oldest known bishop of the see is Daphnis, who assisted at the Council of Arles in 256. St. Venantius (d. 506), who laboured at Vaison in 502-79, is the most prominent of the bishops of Vaison. His early antiquity is shown by the many works, both theapical and apsidal chapels date from the Merovingian period. St. Rusticula (b. at Vaison, 551; d. 628) was abbot of the monastery of St. Cessarius at Arles. Two rather important councils as regards Gallican ecclesiastical discipline were held at Vaison in 512 and 529, on which, under the presidency of St. Cessarius.

Versions of the Bible, Coptic.—Dialects.—The Coptic language is now recognized in four principal dialects, Bohairic (formerly Memphitic), Fayumic, Sahidic (formerly Theban), and Akhmimic. The relative antiquity of these as literary idioms is much debated. But the fact is that no Bohairic manuscript and probably no Fayumic manuscript is earlier than the fourth century. All the Bohairic and Sahidic and Akhmimic codices are apparently as old as the fifth and even the fourth century. In the ninth century Bohairic was flourishing, in Northern Egypt, particularly in the Province of Boharah (hence its name) south-west of Alexandria and in the monasteries of the Desert of Nitria, while Sahidic was spread throughout Upper Egypt and Akhmim (hence the name of Sahidic) inclusive of Cairo, having already superseded Fayumic in the Province of Fayum (ancient Crocodilopolis) and Akhmim in the region of Akhmim (ancient Panopolis). Later (eleventh century?) when the Patriarch of Alexandria moved his residence from that city to Cairo, Bohairic began to drive out Sahidic and soon became the liturgical language of Coptic Egypt.

Versions.—There are versions of the Bible in all four dialects. All of them are now incomplete, but there is hardly any reason to doubt that they once existed in their entirety. It is now considered certain that they were made independently and that their differences are to be traced to a difference between the Greek recensions from which they were translated. There is much discussion between specialists as to the age of the Coptic versions, especially as to which of them was made first. The present writer in his "Étude sur les versions captes de la Bible" (Revue biblique, 1897, p. 67) concluded that some Coptic version must have been in existence as early as the Augustinian Giorgi. For a century after his time this study was cultivated only by some European scholars and a few Protestant missionaries, but their works, especially the Tibetan translation of the Bible by Protestant missionaries, owe much to the researches of the older Catholic missionaries. The zealous priests of the Foreign Missions, especially Renou (d. 1863) and Desgodins, took up the work of their predecessors.

ANDRELOT Capuccinonum, VI (Rome, 1859), 349; BACMGARTNER, Gesch. der Weltliteratur, II (Freiburg, 1902), 431, 443; Katholische Missions (Freiburg, 1898), 170; HAZzenain, Die Orden u. Kongregationen, II (Paderborn, 1907), 399-400.

GEORGES GOYAU.
end of the second century. On the other side Forbes Robinson (Hastings, "Dict. of the Bible", IV, 570) does not think that there is sufficient ground for believing that a Coptic version existed before the fourth century (see also Burkitt in Cheyne, "Encycl. Bibl.", IV, 5008 seq.). However, in proportion as older manuscripts are discovered, and Coptic versions are submitted to a closer study, the pendulum of opinion is swinging back to the former view. Leipoldt agrees that the Sahidic version was contemplated about A. D. 350 ("Gesch. der christlichen Literaturen", VII, 2, Leipzig, 1907, p. 139). Dr. Kenyon goes one step further: "If, therefore, we put the origins of Coptic and Memphitic together as a single historical series, we shall be consistent with all extant evidence, and probably shall not be very far wrong" ("Textual Criticism of the New Testament", 154, quoted by Budge in "Coptic Biblical Texts", p. LXXXIII).

More emphatic still is Horner: "If, with Harnack, relying on Leipoldt we may conjecture, though we cannot prove, that the Sahidic version partly goes back to the third century, there seems some reason for supposing that need of a vernacular version arose as early as the time of Demetrius [A. D. 188]. Where history fails us, the internal character of the Sahidic supplies confirmation of a date earlier than the third century . . . . . the traces of early mixture shown by the definite tinge of Western influence can hardly be accounted for without supposing some Coptic source as early as possible. If Christianity did not exist at all in Upper Egypt before A. D. 150, then we must come down to the date of Demetrius as the earliest possible date of the version; but if, as is more likely, the Christian religion had spread by means of the Nile immediately after it began to be preached in Alexandria and other parts of Egypt, we may provisionally conclude from the character of the Sahidic version that it was made at that time" ("The Coptic Version of the New Testament in the Southern Dialect", III, Oxford, 1911, p. 398).

All agree as to the great value of the Coptic versions. The Sahidic version is especially of importance for the study of the Septuagint, as it was made, it seems, from Greek manuscripts free from Hexapla influence. However, the critical value of those versions cannot be fully realized until we have a more comprehensive study of them, based on critical editions as we already have for the New Testament in Bohairic and the Gospels in Sahidic by Professors P. W. Wright and C. G. Herder (according to their latest tables of MSS. and other material on hand for the study of the several Coptic versions. (See the writer's "Etude des versions copques de la bible" in "Rev. bibl." (1896-7) for a fuller account of the Bohairic material and in the case of the other three versions for an account up to that date.)

The Sahidic Version.—The only complete books of the Old Testament known to be extant in Bohairic are the Pentateuch, the Prophets with Lamentations, the Psalms, and Job. Of the others we have fragments only, mostly taken from lectionaries. The New Testament is complete. Chief editions: Pentateuch, Wilkins (London, 1731); P. de Lagarde (Leipzig, 1867); Prophets and Lamentations, Tattam, Prophets (London, 1888); Prophets, Psalms, Tuki (Rom, 1744), Ideler (Berlin, 1837), Schwarte (ibid., 1851); Job, Tattam (London, 1846). The older editions of the New Testament have all been outmoded by the recent Oxford edition; "The Coptic Version of the New Testament in the Northern Dialect, otherwise called Memphitic Bohairic", by Geo. Horner (4 vols, Clarendon Press, 1885-90). The only new manuscript of importance is one of those recently acquired by the late J. P. Morgan of New York. It is supposed to have come from the Monastery of St. Michael in the Fayum as the rest of the collection. It contained once the four Gospels. Many leaves unfortunately are now missing. Still it may prove of considerable value as it is from one to two hundred years older than the oldest known Bohairic manuscript of the Gospels (Bodl. Huntington 17 A. D. 1174).

The Sahidic Version.—Of this version until recently we had almost nothing but fragments, representing several hundred manuscripts, chiefly from the monastery of Amba Shamūḥah (Shenoute) near Sohag province of Akhmīn, generally known as the "White Monastery." The only complete books were those of the Wisdom of Solomon and the Wisdom of Jesus son of Sirach. Among the latest (Leipzig, Memphitic versions as Leipoldt says) is a manuscript of the Epistles. Of late, however, this number has been considerably increased, see above, Coptic Literature, Morgan Collection, and British Museum, Recent Acquisitions. The most important editions since 1897 (besides those mentioned in the article just referred to) are the following.

A. Old Testament.—(1) Rahîls, "Die Berliner Handschrift des sahidischen Psalters" (Abhandlungen der königlichen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften, zu Göttingen, philolog.-hist. Klasse, IV, 4), Berlin, 1901. This codex, which Rahîls ascribes to about A. D. 100, contained in the neighbourhood of 129 leaves out of which 98 are still extant in a rather dilapidated condition. The greatest lacuna (about thirty leaves), however, is the first leaf of the Psalms. Six pages are reproduced in collotype at the end of the book. (2) "A Coptic Palimpsest containing Joshua, Judges, Ruth, Judith, and Esther", by Sir Herbert Thompson (Oxford Univ. Press, London, 1911). This palimpsest is the manuscript Add. 17,183 of the British Museum known already from Ideler ("Catalogue of the Syriac Manuscripts in the British Museum", II, 80, no. DCCCXI, and Crum, "Catalogue of the Coptic Manuscripts of the British Museum", no. 12. Specimens of the script, which can be dated in the seventh century, were published by the present writer in "Album de paléographie copte" (Paris, 1888), pl. VII, 1, and LVI, 1. Some twenty-five folios of the original MS. are now missing, leaving as lacunae: Joshua, ii, 15-iii, 5; x, 23-30; xvii, 17-xxvii, 6; xix, 50-xx, 1; xxvi, 11-20; Judges, vii, 2-6, 15-19; viii, 11-19; xix, 28-38; x, 7-14; xvi, 19-xxvii, 1; xviii, 8-21; xix, 8-15; xx, 16-23; xxviii, 4-xxi, 15 end; Ruth, iv, 3-9; Judith, ii, 6-iv, 5; v, 6-14; v, 23-xxi, 3; vii, 2-7; vii, 18-21; vii-xvii, 16; Esther, ii, 10-xxi, 11; i, 11-13; ii, 8-15; iii, 13-18; 4; iv, 13-C, 6; D, 6-9, v; vii, 2-7, 6; E, 17-xxviii, 12. (3) "The Coptic (Sahidic) version of certain books of the Old Testament from a Papyrus in the British Museum" by Sir Herbert Thompson (Oxford Univ. Press, London, 1908). This papyrus (British Museum, Or. 5984), once in ordinary book form, now consists of fragments only, entirely made up of missing gloss frames. It contained the Books of Job, Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, Canticle of Canticles, Wisdom, and Ecclesiasticus (Sirach). Of Job only xxxvii, 27-xviii, 12 is left. Of Proverbs there are considerable portions from iv, 16 to the end; of Ecclesiastes, likewise from vii, 6 to ix, 6; of Canticle of Canticles, from the beginning to the middle of the second chapter; of Wisdom from the beginning to xix, 21; of Ecclesiasticus from the beginning to xv, 11. The script (illustrated by a plate reproducing Ecclesiasticus Prov. 1-1, 12) is pronounced by Crum (Proc. of the Soc. of Bibl. Archaeology) to be "Perhaps of the sixth or seventh century." (1) "Sahidisch-griechische Psalmenfragmente" by W. Wessely in "Sitzungsber. d. kais. Akad. d. Wissenschaften, philo.-hist. Klasse", vol. 153, I (Vienne, 1897). In this the learned curator of the Rainer collection gives us some very important fragments of the Psalms, among which are twenty-four leaves of a
papyrus codex containing once the whole Psalter both in Greek and Sahidic on opposite pages, and shorter fragments of two other bilingual parchment manuscripts of the Psalms, and other parchment fragments in Sahidic only. Another bilingual fragment of the Psalms, from the same collection, was published by Wessely in his "Griechische und koptische Texte theologischen Inhalts I" in "Studien zur Paläographie u. Papyrskunde", IX (Leipzig, 1909), no. 17.

(5) The latter volume of Wessely contains also several fragments of the Old Testament in Sahidic, along with some Psalms in Greek only. (6) Other fragments of the Old Testament manuscripts are given by Pierre Lacau in "Recueil de travaux relatifs à la philologie et à l'archéologie égyptiennes et assyriennes", XXIII (Paris, 1901). From the library of the Institut Français, Cairo, one leaf of an Old Testament lectionary (Borgia, XXXIII), and six leaves of a manuscript of Isaías; from the Bibliothèque Nationale, Paris, one leaf of the latter manuscript. (7) Wessely, "Sehenswürdigkeiten der Coptisch-sahidischen Fragmente des alten Testament" in "Journ. der Theol. Studien", X (Oxford, 1900), 233-54.

These are the nos. 5, 15, 44, 19, 20, 40, 43, 45, 46, 47, 53, 51, 52, 56, 59, and 14 of Crum's "Catalogue of the Coptic Manuscripts in the British Museum" (London, 1905). (8) Sahidic and Coptic Fragments edited by G. Maspero, "Mémoires de la Mission", etc. (Paris, 1880) we must mention. (9) B. Gasseler's "Notes on the Coptic Version of the LXX" some unpublished Sahidic fragments of the Old Testament in "Klasse" (Bull, 28-94, 4), overlooked by Maspero. (10) Finally, an excellent contribution to the Old Testament Sahidic fragments by A. Hebbelnyck in his "Manuscripts coptics sahidiques du Monastère Blanc, I", reprinted from the "Muséon" (Louvain, 1911). The author identifies the fragments scattered throughout Europe which belonged once to the same codices as the thirty-two Borean fragments. We are informed that this work of identification will be extended to the other fragments of the whole Monastery outside of the Borean collection.

B. New Testament.—(1) "Sacerorum bibliorum fragmenta copto-sahidica musei Borgiani, vol. III, Novum Testamentum edidit P. J. Balsev Ao.A. (Rome, 1904), with forty full-page collotypespecimens under special cover. (2) "The Coptic Version of the New Testament in the Southern Dialect, otherwise called Sahidic and Thaebic, with Critical Apparatus, Literal English translation, Register of fragments and estimate of the version", I-III (Oxford, 1911), with photographic specimens of the most important manuscripts. In this masterpiece of patient scholarship, the author (whose name does not appear on the title page), Rev. George Horner, has succeeded in reconstructing the whole of the four Gospels (a few verses excepted) out of 744 fragments scattered throughout the public and private collections of the world. These fragments belonged once to some 150 different manuscripts, the identification of which by the author is perhaps not the least merit of his work. Unfortunately some valuable fragments, in particular those in the Rainer collection, now incorporated with the Imperial Library of Vienna were not accessible to Horner in time to be used for his edition. (3) Since then, the New Testament fragments of that rich collection have been published in autography with the most minute palaeographical details by the curator C. Wessely, "Griechische und koptische Texte theologischen Inhalts, I-III" in "Studien zur Paläographie u. Papyrskunde", IX (Leipzig, 1909).

C. Mixed Editions.—Fragments both of the Old and the New Testament have also been edited since 1897 (inclusive). (1) By Pleyle and Boeser from the Leyden Museum in their "Catalogue des manuscrits coptes du Musée d'antiquités des Pays-Bas" (Leiden, 1897). (2) By Leipoldt, from the Museum in Berlin in "Aegyptische Urkunden aus den Königlichen Museen zu Berlin, Coptische Urkunden", I (Berlin, 1904). (3) By O. v. Lemm, from the British Museum, the Bibliothèque Nationale of Paris, the Golenische Collection, St. Petersburg, and the Berlin Library in his "Sahidische Bibliformen" in "Bulletin de l'Académie impériale des sciences", V, ser., XXV, 4 (St. Petersburg, 1906). Most of the fragments mentioned have been used by Horner for his edition. But they are not the less welcomed in their independent actual condition, especially when printed page by page and line by line, as done, for instance, by Wessely, O. v. Lemm, and Schleifer, so as to give to all students of the Coptic version the means of reconstructing as far as possible the ancient codices as they originally were.

"Fayumic Version."—E. Chassinat edited anew and more correctly the fragments once published by Bourniat (Bull. de l'Inst. Franç. d'arch. au Caire, II) and showed that they belonged to the same codex as the Borean "Fragmenta Basmurica", I-III. Other additions to the same fragments were made from the Rainier Collection in the "Journal de la Bibliothèque de der kais. Akad. d. Wissensc. in Wien, philos.-hist. Klasse", vol. 158, I (Vienna, 1908), and Jos. David from the Bibliothèque Nationale of Paris in "Revue biblique" (1910), 50 sqq. There are also a dozen more fragments rather short, on papyrus or on parchment, described and published as far as they could be deciphered by W. E. Crum, "Catalogue of the Coptic MSS. of the British Museum", XI, 1905, nos. 493-510, 1221. Three of these, 500, 502 and 504 are bilingual, one side of the leaf exhibiting the Greek and the other the Fayumic text. Since the completion of Crum's "Catalogue," the British Museum has acquired a new fragment, Or. 6048, Acts, vii, 11-28, ix, 25-30. It was published by Gasseler in "Journ. of Theol. Studies", XI (1900-10), 514-7.

"Akhmimic Version."—A considerable addition since 1897 has been made to the material for our knowledge of this version, in the discovery of a whole papyrus codex containing the Proverbs of Solomon. It is to be hoped that this valuable manuscript, now preserved in the Berlin Library, will soon be published. Apart from this, however, the additions are papyri fragments of the Gospel of St. John (bilingual, Ch. x, complete in Akhmimic, vv. 1-10, in Greek; xi, complete in Akhmimic, vv. 1-8, 45-52, in Greek; xii, 1-20, in Akhmimic, xiii, 1, 2, 11, 12, in Akhmimic) and the Epistle of St. James (1, 13-20). They were published by Rose in "Byzantische des copto-akhmimischen" (Strasburg, 1910). The famous parchmen codex of the twelve lesser Prophets in the Rainer collection is unfortunately still unpublished. But the short
papyrus fragments published by Bourriau have been given out anew in a more correct edition by Lacroix in “Bulletin de l’Institut Français d’archéologie orientale”, VIII ( Cairo, 1911), 43–107 (see Coptic Literature in this volume; and Egypt). II. H. Hivernat.

Vestervig. See Borglum, Ancient See of.

Vexiö, Ancient See of (Wepoxenia), in Sweden, comprised the County of Kronoberg and the hundreds of Ostra, Westra, Östo, and Westbo in the County of Jönköping. John Sigfrid, an Englishman from Northumbria, who had been court bishop to King Olaf Tryggvesson from 977 to 1000, left Norway for Sweden in 1002 and worked six years in Westergötland (see Skara, Ancient See of). About 1008 he arrived at Vexiö, and with great success preached Christianity to the heathens of Värend. He built a wooden church at Vexiö and remained there until his death about 1030. In 1158 he was canonized by Adrian IV and his shrine was, till the Reformation, the glory of the Cathedral of St. John the Baptist and St. Sigfrid at Vexiö. He had no immediate successors and the see of Jönköping of Norway led a crusade to Småland to Christianize its inhabitants. Värend was included in the Diocese of Skara until 1100, when it formed part of the Diocese of Linköping. About 1150 the Diocese of Vexiö was re-erected. The first bishop was Stenar, who is mentioned in two letters dating from 1183. In 1193 he quarrelled with the Bishop of Linköping concerning the frontiers of the respective dioceses. Stenar was succeeded in 1193 by John Ehrengiselen. In 1205 the biography of St. Sigfrid was written. Bishop Gregory (about 1211), or his successor, renewed the boundary dispute with the Bishop of Linköping, which was settled by the pope in 1248 or 1249. Bishop Bo (1257–91) appealed in a dispute to the Archbishop of Lund, which regarded an insult to the Archbishop of Upsala. Conflict was averted by Bo’s death and a declaration of obedience to the Archbishop of Upsala, issued by the chapter of Vexiö. The most famous of the later bishops was Nicholas Ragwaldi (1426–38), present at the Council of Basle, and in 1438 translated to Upsala. The last Catholic bishop was Ingenær Petrus (1453–1455), by judicious venalities, remained at Vexiö until his death in 1530. He took no part in ecclesiastical conspiracies during Gustaf Töre’s reign. The chapter of Vexiö consisted of dean, archdeacon, subdean, and eleven prebendaries. There was also a schoolmaster. The cathedral was burnt down in 1710 and rebuilt in 1755. There were apparently no religious houses in the diocese. Historisk geographisk och statskundlig lexikon öfver Sveriges VIII (Stockholm, 1876), 326, 327, 410, 411; Scriptores rerum scandinaviarum, II (Upsala, 1829), 341-76; III (1876), 129-31; Jörgensen, Den nordiske Kirkes Grundlæggelse (Copenhagen, 1877-78), 413-18; supplement no. VIII, 52-55; Historisk Tidkrift, XI (Stockholm, 1891), 73-88; Kyrkohistorisk Arsskrift, XI (Upsala, 1919), 214-19; Reuterdaal, Svenska kyrkans Historia (5 vols., Lund, 1838-66). The last five works contain information concerning the identity of the various churches. Lundqvist, De svenska Domkaplen (Stockholm, 1897), 42, 43.

A. W. Taylor.

Viborg, Ancient See of (Viperole, Viborgensis), in Denmark, comprised the Province of Viborg, the town of Aalborg, and the hundreds of Frbskum, Hornum, Hellum, Hillstedt, Aars, Gisum, and Slet in the Province of Aalborg. The hundreds of Gjefjord, Onsild, Norhardt, and Stövring in the Province of Randers also belonged to the Diocese of Viborg until 1396 when they were secularized as the diocese of Aarhus. The diocese was founded in 1055 after the death of Bishop Vale (see Ribe, Ancient See of). Herbert was first Bishop of Viborg (1065–1100). In 1080 St. Canute endowed the bishopric and chapter. The latter consisted of Canons Regular of St. Augustine. Bishop Svend I (1106–1112) was drowned in the Elbe by the Count of Stade, and Eskild (1112–33), who began rebuilding the cathedral about 1130, was murdered during March, in the Church of St. Mark, by command of King Eric Eman. Svend II (1133–51) was succeeded as provost of the chapter by Willo, and he by St. Kjeld or Ketil (d. 27 Sept., 1150). Bishop Niels I (1153–91) was very generous towards his chapter. He founded the hospital of St. Michael, Viborg, in 1159, and the Cistercian nunnery of Asmild in 1160, and finished the original Romanesque cathedral, which was probably the prototype now remains. It is also largely due to him that St. Kjeld was beatified, and his body translated to the shrine, suspended from the vaulting of his chapel on 11 July, 1189.

Bishop Gunner was one of the greatest men of his time. He was born in 1152 and educated at the University of Paris, where he acquired great knowledge of law. In 1209 he was made Bishop of Viborg by the chapter on the advice of Cardinal Gregorius de Creussen. As bishop he devoted special care to the training of the clergy. He probably wrote the Law of Jutland (Jydskæ Lov) and composed the original preface to it. The last reference to it was published at Vordingborg in 1241. He died at Asmild, 25 Aug., 1251, and was buried in front of the shrine of St. Kjeld. Thorleif Olafsson (1138–50) was translated to Bergen (q. v.), and succeeded at Viborg by Canute Mikkelsen (1451–78), dean of the Church of Our Lady at Copenhagen, and rector of the University of Erfurt in 1451. A great diplomat and jurist, he was authorized by the King of Denmark to issue the first two editions of the Laws of Jutland and of a popular treatise on the plague. The last Catholic bishop was Jorgen Friis (1524–36). He was a worldly-minded man and quite unable to cope with the movement to which the preaching of Hans Tausen at Viborg (1523) gave rise. In 1530 the cathedral was the possession of the Protestants. In 1567 the last Bishop, Jorgen Tausen, was drowned in the castle of Hald, where he was imprisoned in his own dungeon in 1536. Two years later he was released on promising to submit to the new order of things. In 1540 he was endowed with the lands of the Abbey of Vrelev and some of the property of the see, and though he never married, he led the life of a lay nobleman until his death in 1587. Although the Danish Reformation began at Viborg, certain Catholic usages were kept up in its cathedral longer than anywhere else in Denmark. The shrines of St. Kjeld and St. Wilhelid were removed to the choir of the cathedral in 1538, but Lutheran ministers continued to recite daily the Office of the Dead for the soul of King Eric Gaping (d. 1280) from 1540 to 1630. The Protestant Bishop Hans Wandel shortened and Protestantized the service and entrusted its performance to the senior curate of the cathedral and twelve of the school boys. These all benefited by the endowment, and continued the service until 1684. Of the twelfth-century cathedral nothing remains but the crypt. The upper church built in 1576 contains splendid frescoes. The church was burnt in 1684, and a seven-branched candlestick from 1494. The abbey church of Grinderslev, the Church of St. Botolph, at Aalborg, and numerous village churches are memorials of the Catholic past. At Karup there was a pilgrimage to Our Lady’s Well. The chapter of the Cathedral of St. Mary and St. Kjeld was secularized in 1440, after which it consisted of a dean, an archdeacon, a precentor, and twelve secular canons. There were also at Viborg the Benedictine nunnery of St. Botolph, a Franciscan friary from 1235, and a Dominican friary from 1246, as well as the hospitals of St. Michael and of the Holy Ghost. At Aalborg there
were a Benedictine nunnery and a Franciscan friary. The Cistercian Abbey of Vidskild (Vitæ Schola) founded in 1118, the Augustinian abbey at Grindslev founded before 1176, and the Augustinian nunnery of Asmeld were all situated in the diocese, as were also the Benedictine (?) nunnery of Sibber, and the hospitals at Testrup and Karup. In 1523 there were 236 churches in the Diocese of Viborg. Now (1912) the Camillians have a church and hospital at Aalborg, which is one of their out-stations.

Vindic, Stiftshusen Viborg (Viborg, 1849); Herle, Diplomatarium viberense (Copenhagen, 1879); Trap, Danmark, IV (Copenhagen, 1902); Joner, Nordiske kirker, nordiske Kirker Grundprædiger (2 vols., Copenhagen, 1874-78); Geertz, Vade sanctorum dominorum (Copenhagen, 1890-92); Viga Gunneri, viti canonici, u. annali in Scriptores veterum dominorum, V (Copenhagen, 1873), 574-80; Bricke, Dansk biografisk Lekakon (10 vols., Copenhagen, 1873-1895); Rödman, Nykbirkshistoriske Samlinger, I (Copenhagen, 1857-59), 528-37; III (1864-66), 1-16, 292-307; V (1869-72), 522-81, 703-71; VI (1872-75), 716-32; Kirkeshistoriske Samlinger, 3rd series, II (Copenhagen, 1877-80); 2nd series, 2 (1881-82), 186-201, 207-24; II (1877-79), 84-125, 295-333; Samlinger til Jysk Historie og Topographi, II (Aarhus, 1869-69), 69-97, 107-37; 3rd series, 1 (Copenhagen, 1896-98), 487-93; V (1896-98), 347-56; Historisk Tidsskrift, 7th series, V (Copenhagen, 1901-05), 299-364; La cathédrale de Viborg (Ministry of Public Worship, Copenhagen, 1890); and a surmisan de la Provosté de Marmora, M. (Copenhagen, 1741), 191-232; Daugaard, Danske Kloster (Copenhagen, 1839).

A. W. TAYLOR.

Vicariate Apostolic — The following is an account of the newly-erected vicariates Apostolic and of those changed so recently as not to have been included in the earlier volumes of this work.

Bakogogo in科普尔 africa. - By a decree dated 30 May, 1913, the boundary between the Vicariates Apostolic of Bagamoyo and Dar-es-Saloum or Zanzibar was changed so as to conform with civil limits; the new boundary is the line separating Bagamoyo and Morogoro from Dar-es-Saloum and Rufiji, then the rivers Ruaha, and Umeroke, and finally the railway from the Indian Ocean to the town of Dar-es-Saloum.

Banguela, in Equatorial Africa, erected on 27 Jan., 1913, and committed to the care of the White Fathers. It was previously the northern portion of the Vicariate Apostolic of Nyassa.

Basutoland, in South Africa. — The Prefecture Apostolic of Basutoland (q. v.) was erected into a vicariate Apostolic with unchanged boundaries by a decree dated 18 Feb., 1909. The vicariate at the close of the year 1912 contained 23 priests, all Oblates of Mary Immaculate, 5 Oblate brothers, 7 Marist brothers, 41 European and 21 native nuns, 21 churches, chapels, and stations, 12 convents (9 of the Sisters of the Holy Family, and 3 of Sisters of the Holy Cross), 17 schools, about 10,000 Catholics and 800 catechumens out of 400,000 inhabitants.

The first vicar Apostolic is the Right Rev. Jules Joseph Cézé, O. M. I., titular Bishop of Nicopolis, who was born at Hampont, Lorraine, on 9 May, 1855; was ordained, 8 Sept., 1890; head of the mission since 1895, appointed to the titular see 27 Feb., 1909, and consecrated at Metz on 1 May following.

Brownsville, in United States of America, was erected into the Diocese of Corpus Christi, on 23 March, 1912.

Caroline Islands. — See below Mariana and Caroline Islands.

Central Africa, Vicariate Apostolic of. — See below Khartoum.

Che-kiang, in China, erected on 10 May, 1910. At the request of Mgr. Paul-Marie Reynaud, Vicar Apostolic of Chekiang, the western portion of his mission was erected into a new vicariate, that of Western Che-kiang; at the same time word "Eastern" was added to the official title of the old vicariate. The mission of Western Che-kiang comprises the civil prefectures of Kins-hing, Hu-tch, Hang-che, Yen-che, Hin-chu, and King-hoa. Its boundaries are: on the north the vicariate of Kiang-nan, and Lake T'ai-hu; to the west, the Vicariates of Kiang-nan, and Eastern Kiang-Si; to the south, the Vicariates of Eastern Chekiang and Fu-kien; and to the east, the Vicariates of Eastern Chekiang and the Chinese Sea, or the Bay of Hans-chu. The mission is entrusted to the Lazarists. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr Paul-Albert Faveau, C.M., b. at Crochte, France, 24 April, 1887; appointed to the vicariate, 10 May, 1910, with the title of Bishop of Tamassus.

Che-li, Maritime, in China, erected on 27 April, 1912; it comprises the civil prefecture of Tientsin-fu, previously part of the Vicariate of Northern Chi-li or Peking. Boundaries: on the north the vicariate of Peking, on the east the Gulf of Chieh; on the south the missions of Chang-tong and South-eastern Chi-li; on the west the missions of South-western Chi-li and Northern Chi-li. It is entrusted to the care of the Lazarists. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr Paul Dumond, C.M., born at Lyons, 2 April, 1864; ordained, 10 Aug., 1888; appointed Vicar Apostolic of Maritime Chi-li, 27 April, 1912, and consecrated at Peking titular Bishop of Curibus on 30 June following.

Che-li, Central, in China, erected on 14 Feb., 1910; it comprises the civil Prefectures of Pao-ting-fu, and Y-tchu, formerly part of the Vicariate of Northern Chi-li. Its boundaries are: on the north the prefecture of Suen-hoa-fu, on the east, Chun-tien-fu, on the south, Hsing-fu, and in the west, Ting-chu, Chang-tung-fu, and Sin-tu. The cathedral of Pao-ting-fu is dedicated to Sts. Peter and Paul. The mission is undertaken by the Lazarists, and contains about 72,500 Catholics, 38 priests, 255 churches and chapels, and 914 schools. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr Joseph Fabregues, C.M., b. at Montpellier, France, 26 Nov., 1872, appointed to the vicariate, 26 Feb., 1910, and consecrated titular Bishop of Alali on 22 May, 1910, by Mgr Stanislas Jarlin, at Pao-ting-fu.

Congo, Upper. — The mission of the Upper Congo was begun on 21 Sept., 1889; it was erected into a vicariate Apostolic on 10 Dec., 1895, its boundaries being: on the north, a line from the mouth of the Ebola to Lake Edward-Dahomey; on the south, the mouth of the river Kubara; on the west, the boundary of the Congo French State; on the south, the mouth of the river Kuba; on the north, a line from the mouth of the Congo to the mouth of the Lira. On 8 April, 1911, a decree was published changing the eastern and southern lines separating the Vicariate of the Upper Congo from the missions of N. and S. Victoria Nyanza, Uvayandybe, Tanganika, and Nyassa. The boundary now is: on the east, the Belgo-British and Germano-Belgian frontiers, that is, a line from the south shore of Lake Albert Edward to Sabingo Mountain, thence by Lake Kivu, along the Rusizi, and through Lake Tanganyika; on the south, a line from Lake Tanganyika to Lake Moero; that is, the Belgo-British frontier. The mission is entrusted to the White Fathers. It contains 300,000 inhabitants, of whom 5520 are Catholics, 5148 neophytes, and 29,019 catechumens; there are 7 chief stations and 27 chapels, 51 missionary priests, 8 lay brothers, 9 Oblate Sisters of Notre Dame; 45 native catechists teaching 2900 children in 55 schools, 14 orphanages, 7 hospitals, 22 dispensaries, and 1 home for widows. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr Victor Roelen, b. at Ardoye, Belgium, 21 Feb., 1853; appointed to the vicariate on 30 March, 1895; he resides at Baudouville, and is titular Bishop of Girba. On 24 March, 1906, he received as coadjutor Mgr Auguste-Leopold Huys, b. at Bruges, 9 July, 1902.
1871, who has been working as a missionary in the Congo since 1897. He is titular Bishop of Ruscude.

COREA.—The name of this vicariate has been changed to SEOUL (q. v.).

DELTA OF THE NILE, in Egypt, erected 17 Sept., 1909; the boundaries of the mission remained unchanged. It is entrusted to the care of the Society of African Missions of Lyons. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr. Auguste Duret, b. in the Diocese of Nantes, 17 March, 1861; ordained in 1884; missionary in Oran, 1889-1891; Vicar Apostolic of the Delta of the Nile, 1895; appointed vicar Apostolic on 17 Sept., 1909, and consecrated titular Bishop of Bubastis on 24 Feb., 1910.

DIEGO SÁREZ, in Madagascar.—By a Decree of Propaganda dated 20 May, 1913, the name of the Vicariate of Northern Madagascar (q. v.) was changed to Diego Saérez, which is the name of the chief town in the mission.

ERYTHREIA, in East Africa.—On 13 Sept., 1894, the Italian colony of Erythrea or Eritrea, previously part of the Lazarist mission of Abyssinia, was formed into a prefecture Apostolic, with R. P. Michele da Carbonara, b. at Carbonara, Italy, 10 Oct., 1866; d. at Chatsworth, S. Africa, 2 Jan., 1907. The mission comprises the territory on the coast of the Red Sea from Ras Kasar (18° 2' N.) to the French possessions at the Strait of Bab-el-Mandeb (12° 30' N.), and is bounded on the interior by the Sudan, Abyssinia, and French Somaliland. It includes likewise all the islands in the adjacent part of the Red Sea. The population is about 800,000, mostly of a semi-nomadic disposition, number about 450,000. Of these 12,000 belong to the Latin Rite, about one-half being Italians; 15,000 are Copto-Ethiopians, about 80,000 are Monophysites, and the remainder fetishists or Mohammedans. The ordinary people speak Arabic, Tigre, and Tigré; and the upper classes Amharic, while the lower classes speak Gherber and Gherber language. On Feb. 11, 1911, after the death of R. P. Michele da Carbonara, the mission was made a vicariate Apostolic. It contains 9 Capuchin fathers and 6 brothers, with 5 residences, 42 native priests, 22 Daughters of St. Anne, some Franciscan tertiary lay sisters (native), 8 churches, 30 chapels in the back-country, served by native Capuchins, and 10 schools (at Achur and Ashlemir) with 48 students, 5 schools with over 200 pupils and 2 orphanages. The mission is confined to the Capuchins of the province of Rome. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr. Francesco Carrara, Capuchin, b. at Albino, in the Diocese of Bergamo, Italy, on 14 March, 1871; professed on 8 Sept., 1877; minister provincial of Lombardy in 1902; appointed to the vicariate in January, 1911, and consecrated at Milan, 26 Feb. following, as titular Bishop of Agathopolis.

FERNANDO PO, in West Africa.—In 1855 a mission was established in the islands of Annobón, Corisco, and Fernando Po under R. P. Miguel Martinez, of Toledo. In 1857 the mission became a prefecture Apostolic, with the name of Fernando Po; its jurisdiction was extended to the mainland. After thirteen years' labour they gave up the mission owing to difficulties with the Spanish Government, as well as to the severity of the climate. Till 1883 there was only one priest in the mission, the parish priest of Santa Elisabeth in Fernando Po. In 1883 the prelatura missionaire extended the mission to the Congregation of the Missionary Sons of the Immaculate Heart of Mary. On 25 April, a large territory on the continent was added to the mission, which on 5 May, 1904, was made a vicariate Apostolic. The vicariate now comprises the Islands of Annobón (11 sq. miles), Corisco (11 sq. miles), Elobey, Fernando Po (760 sq. miles), and Spanish Guinea (12,000 sq. miles), extending from the Muni river to the Campo and to Kamerun, the eastern boundary being the meridian of 1° 11' 20' E.; it has in all an area of about 12,814 sq. miles and a population of 235,000. The languages ordinarily spoken in the mission are: Bubi in Fernando Po; Benga in Corisco; Ambu in Annabon, and Pamwe and Kombe on the mainland. The climate in the mission territory is torrid and enervating, and malaria is prevalent. There are 6274 Catholics and 370 catechumens; 42 tribal Catholic priests; 44 parochial churches, 27 stations; 18 parochial schools with 1170 pupils; 4 hospitals. The Sisters of the Immaculate Conception have 6 houses with 26 nuns. The first Vicar Apostolic is Mgr. Pedro Armengaudo Coll, of the Missionary Sons of the Immaculate Heart of Mary, appointed on 10 May, 1904. He is titular Bishop of Thignica, and resides at Santa Isabel, Fernando Po.

FLOrencHIA, in Madagascar, erected on 10 May, 1913, and committed to the care of the Jesuits, formed previously the southern part of the Vicariate of Central Madagascar. Its boundaries are: on the north the 20° S. lat., the southern limits of Autsirabe, the 20° S. lat. again, and then to the Indian Ocean; on the west the Indian Ocean; on the south the Vicariate Apostolic of Fort Dauphin (formerly Southern Madagascar); on the west the Mozambique Channel from 20° to 22° S. lat. On 16 May, 1913, R. P. Charles Givellet, S.J., was appointed first vicar Apostolic.

Fort-Dauphin, in Madagascar.—In order to distinguish more easily the various vicariates in Madagascar, the Holy See decreed on 20 May, 1913, that the vicariates should be called in future by the name of the town in which the vicars reside. Hence the name of the Vicariate Apostolic of Southern Madagascar was changed to Fort-Dauphin.

GUAM, ISLAND OF, in the Mariana Islands.—The Mariana Islands with the exception of Guam belonging to Germany; Guam is held by the United States of America. By a Decree dated 1 March, 1911, Guam was withdrawn from the jurisdiction of the Prefect Apostolic of the Mariana Islands, and made a vicariate Apostolic, to prevent troubles arising from differences of nationality. The new vicariate was entrusted to the Capuchins, and Mgr. Francisco Xavier Perez, Vicar Apostolic of Guam, b. at Arenys de Mar, Spain, was appointed on 25 Aug., 1911, vicar Apostolic and titular Bishop of Adraa. In 1911 the population was 12,240, of whom 11,877 were natives; there are about 2500 non-Catholics. The vicariate has 10 Capuchin priests, 3 lay brothers, 6 parishes, and 10 churches. The Island of Guam lies at the Southern end of the Mariana group and was ceded to the United States in 1880; it is about 30 miles long and 6½ miles wide, and has an area of about 200 sq. miles. The natives are Chamorros, with a mixture of Tagal and Spanish blood. Education has been compulsory since the American occupation; San Ignacio de Agaña (population over 7000) is the capital of the island.

MADAGASCAR, NORTHERN, is a vicariate Apostolic of Western Ho-nan was erected into a vicariate Apostolic by a Decree of 2 May, 1911, its boundaries remaining unchanged, that is, on the north, the Yellow River, on the east, the Shen-si, on the south the prefecture of Nan-Yang-fu; on the west that of K'ai-fong-fu. The mission is entrusted to the missionaries of the Parma Seminary of St. Francis Xavier for the Foreign Missions. It contains about eight million inhabitants, of whom 2717 are Catholics, 4006 catechumens; 9 priests, 3 churches, 9 chapels, and 5 schools. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr. Luigi Calza, b. at Rocca Prevalda, Italy, 26 July, 1872; ordained in 1902; appointed Prefect Apostolic of Western Ho-nan, 25 June, 1906, and vicar Apostolic on 18 Sept.,
1911. He was consecrated at Parma on 21 April, 1912, as titular Bishop of Termessos.

Northern Coast, in Equatorial Africa.—On 17 Nov., 1911, the Prefecture Apostolic of the Ivory Coast was erected into a vicariate Apostolic. The mission had been formerly part of the Prefecture Apostolic of the Gold Coast, from which it was separated on 28 June, 1895. Its boundaries are: on the east, the Gold Coast; on the south, the sea from the Gold Coast to the coast of Mozambique, on the west, the coast of Angola; and on the north, the international boundary number over 3,000,000, of whom 1100 are Catholics, 400 catechumens, about 400 Protestants, and the remainder fetishists. The vicariate is under the care of the Society of the African Mission of Lyons, and has 13 churches and chapels, 12 stations, 6 schools, 10 orphanages, 7 Sisters of the Queen of Angels, and 27 missionary priests. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr Jules-Joseph Mouny, titular Bishop of Ariassus. He was born at Agnat, France, 11 Oct., 1873, and ordained 30 May, 1897; set out for the Ivory Coast on 25 Sept., 1899; founded the mission of Abidjan in 1904 and that of Katiola in 1908; was appointed prefect Apostolic of the Ivory Coast, 18 Jan., 1910, and vicar Apostolic, 17 Nov., 1911. He was consecrated at Su-fu on 20 Nov., 1910, by separating from the Vicariate Apostolic of Southern Szech'wan, the southwestern portion called Kien-chang; its boundaries were fixed as those of the civil Province of Nn-yuen-fu. At the request of the vicar Apostolic of Southern Szech'wan, the civil sub-prefecture Tsin-khyiem was transferred from his jurisdiction to that of the vicariate of Kien-chang, on 30 April, 1912. The mission is under the care of the Society of Foreign Missions of Paris. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr Jean-Baptiste-Marie de Guebriant, b. at Paris, 11 Dec., 1860; ordained 5 July, 1885; appointed vicar Apostolic 12 Aug., 1910, and consecrated at Su-fu on 20 Nov., 1910, following. He resides at Nn-yuen-fu.

Ruinvu, in African Congo.—On 22 Aug., 1910, Ruinvu was formed on 12 Aug., 1910, by separating from the Vicariate Apostolic of Southern Szech'wan, the southwestern portion called Kien-chang; its boundaries were fixed as those of the civil Province of Nn-yuen-fu. At the request of the vicar Apostolic of Southern Szech'wan, the civil sub-prefecture Tsin-khyiem was transferred from his jurisdiction to that of the vicariate of Kien-chang, on 30 April, 1912. The mission is under the care of the Society of Foreign Missions of Paris. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr Jean-Baptiste-Marie de Guebriant, b. at Paris, 11 Dec., 1860; ordained 5 July, 1885; appointed vicar Apostolic 12 Aug., 1910, and consecrated at Su-fu on 20 Nov., 1910, following. He resides at Nn-yuen-fu.

Kukuyu, in British East Africa.—On 22 Aug., 1910, Kukuyu was formed into a vicariate Apostolic, by a Council of 13 Sept., 1910. Its boundaries are: on the north, the vicariate of Zanzibar; on the east, the Indian Ocean; on the west, the vicariate of Uvanyembe; and on the south, from the mouth of the river Msangassi to Mgera, thence westerly to the boundary of the Vicariate of Unyanyembe, near Lake Banghinda, north of Irangi. The vicariate is entrusted to the Fathers of the Holy Ghost and the Immaculate Heart of Mary. It has 9 missions, with 20 priests, 12 lay brothers, 25 nuns, and more than 4000 Catholics. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr Louis Munsch, b. at Felleringen, Alsatia, 5 Oct., 1869; ordained in 1886, after which he held the office of Vicar Apostolic of the vicariate of Kikuyu, 13 Sept., 1910, and was consecrated as titular Bishop of Magnesia on 5 Feb., 1911. He resides at Kilena (founded 1891), the oldest station in the mission; it contains over 1500 Catholics.

Kivu, in Equatorial Africa, erected on 12 Dec., 1912, and committed to the care of the Society of African Missionaries. The district of Kivu lies between the western limits of the Vicariate of Southern Victoria Nyanza and Uvanyembe. The boundaries of the new vicariate are: on the north, the British frontier from the river Kagera to the Belgian frontier, thence to Lake Kivu; on the west, the Belgian frontier; on the south, the northern boundaries of Uvunza and Ujji; on the east, the Kager and Runvu, then the western boundary of Ussurvi and the eastern boundary of Uha. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr Jean-Joseph Hirth, titular Bishop of Theveste, appointed on 12 Dec., 1912; he was at the time of this appointment Vicar Apostolic of Southern Victoria Nyanza.

Libya, in North Africa.—On 23 Feb., 1913, the Prefecture Apostolic of Tripoli was erected into a vicariate Apostolic and its name changed to Libya. The boundaries of the old prefecture remained as before.

Madagascar.—By a Decree dated 20 May, 1913, the Propaganda to prevent any ambiguity as to the vicariates in Madagascar, ordered that they should be called by the name of the place of residence of the vicar Apostolic. Therefore the Vicariate Apostolic of Northern Madagascar takes the name of Diego Suarez; that of Central Madagascar the name of Tananarive; and that of Southern Madagascar the name of Fort-Dauphin.

Mariana and Caroline Islands.—By a Decree of 1 March, 1911, the Prefectures Apostolic of the Mariana Islands and of the Caroline Islands were suppressed, and in their stead a new vicariate was erected, embracing both groups of islands, except the Island of Guam. This vicariate is the result of the separation of the Capuchins of Westphalia. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr Peter Salvator Walleser, O.F.M. Cap., b. at Wieden, near Freibourg im Brisgau, 22 Oct., 1874; professed, 4 Oct., 1896; ordained, 15 Aug., 1900; missionary in the Palau Isles in 1906; appointed vicar Apostolic and titular Bishop of Tanane at 21 Aug., 1910, and was consecrated at Su-fu on 20 Nov., 1910, following. He resides at Tanane.

Morooco.—On 14 April, 1908, the Prefecture Apostolic of Morocco (q. v.) was erected into a vicariate. Mgr Francisco Maria Cervera, of the Friars Minor, titular Bishop of Fessa, is the first vicar Apostolic. He was born at Valencia, Spain, 13 March, 1836; was professed, 19 Nov., 1878; ordained in 1880 and made Prefect Apostolic of Morocco in 1895, and Vicar Apostolic, 5 April, 1908, and consecrated at Madrid, 23 May, 1908. He resides at Tangers.

Napo, in Ecuador, erected on 3 Feb., 1893, and confided to the Jesuits. The superior of the mission is R. P. Andrés Pérez, S.J.

Norway and Spitzberg.—By a Decree of 1 June, 1913, the archepiscopal of Spitzberg was placed under the jurisdiction of the Vicar Apostolic of Norway, and at the same time the words “and Spitzberg” were ordered to be added to the official title of the vicariate.

Nyassa, in Equatorial Africa.—The portion of this vicariate lying north of the watershed between the Luangwa and the Zambesi, and that of the BR. S. I., was respectively taken from Luapula on 28 Jan., 1913, and formed into the Vicariate Apostolic of Bangwolo; the remaining part of the vicariate retains its old name.

Seoul, in Corea.—On 7 April, 1911, two civil prefectures, Kieng-siang-to and Tuyen-hi-to, were separated from the Vicariate Apostolic of Corea and formed into a new vicariate. In consequence of this the official name of the old vicariate was changed from Corea to Seoul.

Shensi, Central, in China.—By a Decree of 12 April, 1911, the Vicariate Apostolic of Northern Shensi was divided, and the northern portion formed into a new mission. The name of the vicariate therefore was changed from Northern Shensi to Central Shensi.
SHENSI, Northern, in China.—On 12 April, 1911, two civil prefectures, Yu-lin-fu and Yen-an-fu, with 14 subprefectures and two towns were detached from the vicariate of Central (then called Northern) Shensi, and erected into a new vicariate, which from its inception waseward to the old vicariate was given the name of Northern Shensi. The mission is confided to the Friars Minor. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr Celestius Ibáñez Aparicio, titular Bishop of Bagi, who was appointed on 12 April, 1911.

SOUTHANK, Southern.—The Prefecture Apostolic of the Southern Solomon Islands was erected into a vicariate Apostolic on 1 June, 1912, its boundaries remaining unchanged. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr Jean-Ephrem Bertheux, Marist, b. at Saint-Jean-de-Boiseau, France, in Jan., 1853; ordained in June, 1878; went on the foreign mission in the Fiji Islands, 1879; appointed, 2 June, 1912, and consecrated at Nantes on 28 Oct. following. He is titular Bishop of Musti, and resides at Rua-Sura.

SUDAN.—By a Decree of 14 Feb., 1911, the northern limits of the Prefecture Apostolic of Ubangi-Chari were extended to the 13th N. lat., the new territory being taken away from the Vicariate Apostolic of the Sudan. Furthermore, as on May, 1913, the Prefecture Apostolic of Bar-el-Gazal was formed by separating it from the Vicariate Apostolic of the Sudan, which was on 30 May, 1913, that the official name of this mission should be changed to the Vicariate Apostolic of Khartum.

SZE’CH’WAN, Southern, in China.—On 30 April, 1912, the civil subprefecture of Tsinkiang was transferred from the jurisdiction of the Vicar Apostolic of Southern Szech’wan to that of the Vicar Apostolic of the Tsin-Kiang-Tsii Prefecture.

TAIKU comprises Kieng-siang-to and Tiven-la-to, two civil prefectures formerly part of the Vicariate of Corea (now Seoul). It was erected on 7 April, 1911, and committed to the care of the Society of Foreign Missions of Paris. The first vicar Apostolic is Mgr Florien Demange, b. at Saulxures-les-Salles, France, 25 April, 1875; ordained, 26 June, 1898; set out for the foreign mission in Corea on 3 Aug., following; appointed vicar Apostolic, 8 April, 1911; and consecrated at Seoul on 11 June, 1911, as titular Bishop of Adrassus.

TANANARIVE, in Madagascar.—This new name was given by a Decree of 20 May, 1913, to the Vicariate Apostolic of Central Madagascar (q. v.).

TIENTSIN, in China.—This is another name for the Vicariate Apostolic of Maritime Chi-li (q. v.).

ZANZIBAR (ZANGUEBAR), Northern.—In 1860 a mission was begun in the island of Zanzibar through the efforts of Mgr Amand Maupoint, Bishop of St. Denis (Réunion); on 12 Nov., 1862, this was made a prefecture apostolic under Mgr Maupoint as apostolic delegate. The mission was confided to the Fathers of the Holy Ghost on 9 Sept., 1872; on 13 Nov., 1883, it was erected into a vicariate Apostolic, from which were separated later the Prefectures Apostolic of Benadir and Kenya, the Vicariate Apostolic of Southern Zanzibar and on 11 May, 1906, that of Bagamoyo or Central Zanzibar. It now comprises the British East Africa territory (except the district of Kenya) and the Islands of Zanzibar and Pemba. The chief languages spoken are Kiswahili and Kikuyu. There are about 3,000,000 inhabitants, of whom 4,500 are Catholics, and 4,800 catechumens; the mission has 34 priests, 22 lay brothers, 8 catechists, 31 nuns (Sisters of St. Joseph, and Dominican Tertiaries), 17 stations, 12 schools with 1000 children, 26 orphans, 1 leper asylum, 2 hospitals, and 11 pharmacies. An agreement was made on 24 Oct., 1906, between the Sultan of Zanzibar and the vicar Apostolic by which the bishop was to take care of the poor of Zanzibar, to feed them and care for them, and provide Sisters to look after their wants, while the Government was to build and furnish two homes. The vicar Apostolic is Mgr Emile-Auguste Allgeyer, b. at Rixheim in Alsace, in 1856, appointed to the vicariate, 17 Feb., 1897, as titular Bishop of Tiecia. ZANZIBAR, Southern, or Dar-es-Salem, in German East Africa.—This mission was erected into a Prefecture Apostolic, under the care of the German Benedictines of St. Odila for the Foreign Missions, on 16 Nov., 1887. Previously it had formed part of the Vicariate of Zanguebar (Zanzibar). On 10 July, 1897, its southern boundaries were extended to Cape Delgado, and its inland limits made to embrace Magwengwanga. On 10 Sept., 1902, it was made a vicariate Apostolic, the first vicar being R. P. Cassian Spiess, who was slain by the natives in Aug., 1905, Mgr Spiess was born at Sankt Jacob in Austria, 12 July, 1866. He was appointed vicar Apostolic and titular Bishop of Ostravina on 15 Sept., 1902. With him were slain two lay brothers and two Benedictine Sisters. The vicariate was changed on 10 Aug., 1906, to Dar-es-Salem—the name of the town where the vicar Apostolic resides. The boundary between the Vicariates of Bagamoyo and Dar-es-Salem was modified by a Decree of 7 May, 1913; it is now the line separating Bagamoyo and Morogoro from Dar-es-Salem and Rujfli; that is the rivers Ruaha and Umborako and finally the railway from the Indian Ocean to Tabora. The vicariate contains about 1,000,000, most of whom speak Kiswahili, which language was reduced to writing and a grammar and dictionary of two of its dialects compiled by the missionaries in 1904; there are 3967 Catholics, 2600 catechumens, 14 missionary priests, 18 lay brothers, 55 catechists, and 14 stations, 50 schools, 66 schools with 2777 pupils, 15 orphanages, and 18 Benedictine nuns. The second and present vicar Apostolic is Mgr Thomas Sprer, O.S.B., b. at Ratisbon, 28 Dec., 1865; professed, 2 Feb., 1888; ordained, 28 July, 1897; sent to the Zanzibar mission in 1900; appointed vicar, 13 March, 1900, and consecrated at Augsburg, on 6 Dec., 1906, as titular Bishop of Thonga.


A. A. Mac Erielan.

Walsh, Patrick, journalist, United States senator; b. at Ballyingary, Co. Limerick, Ireland, 1 Jan., 1840; d. Augusta, Georgia, U. S. A., 19 March, 1900. With his parents he emigrated in 1852 to Charleston, South Carolina, where he was apprenticed to a printer. While working at this trade he attended night school, and saved money enough to enable him to enter as a student at Georgetown College, D. C., in 1859, where he remained until the Civil War, in 1861, when he returned to Charleston and joined the state militia as a lieutenant of the Meagher Guards of the First Regiment, Carolina Rifle Militia. In 1862 he moved to Augusta, Georgia, and became one of the editorial staff of the daily "Constitutionalist," thus beginning a connexion with the press of that city which extended over thirty-two years, and included service on the “Pacifier” (1864); “Banner of the South” (1867); and “Chronicle and Sentinel”,
which he purchased in 1877, combined with the "Constitutionalist", and retained until his death. In addition to his editorial work he was agent of the New York Associated Press, 1866-92, and general manager of the Southern Associated Press. He was a member of the state Legislature, 1872-74-76; delegate-at-large to the Democratic National Convention, 1884, and a member of the World's Columbian Fair Commission. To fill an unexpired term he was appointed by the governor, as a Democrat, a United States senator from Georgia, 2 April, 1894, and then was elected to the same office by the Legislature, 3 March, 1895.

Biographical Congressional Directory (Washington, 1903); Lamb's Biog. Dict. of U. S. (Boston, 1903); Chronicle (Augusta, Ga.), Morning Star (New Orleans), contemporary files.

THOMAS F. MEEHAN.

Webb, Benjamin Joseph, editor, historian, b. at Bardstown, Kentucky, 25 Feb., 1814; d. at Louisville, Kentucky, 2 Aug., 1897. His father, a convert, was one of the pioneers of Kentucky in 1774. Benjamin was educated at St. Joseph's College, Bardstown, which he left at an early age to learn the printer's trade. He was foreman of the office of the "Journal", a newspaper in Louisville, when, in 1836, the Rev. Dr. Reynolds (later Bishop of Charleston, South Carolina), who had been one of his teachers at St. Joseph's, persuaded him to undertake the publication at Bardstown of the "Catholic Advocate". This paper, with the assistance of Bishops Spalding, David, and Flaget, he successfully conducted; he removed its office to Louisville in 1841, and in 1847 retired from its management. He continued, however, to defend Catholic interests, notably in connexion with George D. Prentice, editor of the Louisville "Courier-Journal" in 1855, in a series of letters on the intolerance of Know-nothingism, which had disgraced the city by the atrocities of "Bloody Monday". These letters were printed subsequently in book form with the title, "Letters of a Kentucky Catholic". On 1 May, 1858, at the instance of Bishop Spalding and in connexion with other members of the Particular Council of the St. Vincent de Paul Society of Louisville, he issued the "Catholic Guardian", which the Civil War troubles ended in July, 1862. He was also a contributor to the "Catholic Advocate" on its revival in 1869. His long association with Catholic interests in Kentucky prompted him to compile "The Centenary of Catholicity in Kentucky" (Louisville, 1884), a volume invaluable in its records of the men and times of the pioneer era. He served as a member of the state senate from Louisville during the years 1867-75, and in 1868 wrote, at the request of the Legislature, "Memoirs of Gov. Lazarus W. Powell and Gov. John L. Helm" (published by the State). During his life he was justly regarded as the foremost Catholic layman of Kentucky.

History of the Ohio Falls Cities (Cleveland, 1882); The Record and Catholic Advocate (Louisville), contemporary files.

THOMAS F. MEEHAN.
Directions for the Use of the Index

There is no need of special directions for the use of the Index of The Catholic Encyclopedia. The running footline is a sufficient key to it.

The references it contains are:
1. subjects of articles;
2. leading points or divisions of subjects occurring in the articles themselves;
3. references to these subjects occurring in other articles;
4. subjects on which there are no special articles.

In addition, the title of every article contained in the work has been entered under various classified headings, such as Art, Literature, Science, Education, Music, Philosophy, Theology, History, Sociology, etc.

Only those subjects have been entered in the Index concerning which specific information is given at the place indicated; The Encyclopedia contains countless allusions and references which on this principle have not been given a place in the Index. Mere dictionary definitions have not been entered, nor have foreign words unless they have at least a technical currency in English.

All the references have been arranged in alphabetical order according to the system followed in the work itself, that is, the letters of every title are treated as constituting a unit or single word. In inverted titles the second part of the name, usually a Christian name, influences the alphabetization only when a name or surname occurs more than once. Names consisting of several words, where no inversion occurs, are treated as one word. Where there are numerous references to persons bearing the same given name the arrangement is as follows:
1. Saints or Blessed not otherwise classified;
2. Popes in their chronological order;
3. civil rulers according to the name of kingdom or principality;
4. persons whom it is impossible to class according to place;
5. bishops, abbots, etc. according to the names of their sees or monasteries.

Saints, beatified persons, popes and civil rulers are entered under their given names. Where several forms of the same name occur, all the references are grouped under one spelling to which the other forms are duly cross-referenced.

As a general rule the English spelling of Christian names has been adopted, unless there is an article under another spelling, in which case the article is followed. In Biblical references the spelling of the Douay version has been used, but all other approved spellings are given in their proper alphabetical place and cross-referenced to the Douay form.
Roman numeral indicates volume; arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
Alfeld, Augustin von. See Augustin von Alfeld.

Aflere, Earl of Mercis V-232.

Aflere, Pappaccin, Saint I-3176c.

Aflor, Bishop of Liebfeld IX-272.

Aflheim, in Scandinavonian mythol.

Alf, Bishop of Liebfeld IX-124.

Alfand, Robert XIV-638b.

—Thomas. See Thomas Alfand.

Alferi, Antonio I-308c.

—Benedetto, count I-308c.

Alfonso, Duke of Le6n XI-251b.


—Guillermo, of the Castile, de Portugal, Bishop of Evora.

—of the Asturias, Duke II.

—of the Asturias, Duke III-430c.

—of the Asturias, Duke of the Navarre, of the.

—of the Asturias, Duke of the Navarre, of the.

—of the Asturias, Duke of the Navarre, of the.

—of the Asturias, Duke of the Navarre, of the.

—of the Asturias, Duke of the Navarre, of the.

—of the Asturias, Duke of the Navarre, of the.

—of the Asturias, Duke of the Navarre, of the.

—of the Asturias, Duke of the Navarre, of the.

—of the Asturias, Duke of the Navarre, of the.

—of the Asturias, Duke of the Navarre, of the.

—of the Asturias, Duke of the Navarre, of the.

—of the Asturias, Duke of the Navarre, of the.

—of the Asturias, Duke of the Navarre, of the.

Alfric, Abbot of Eynsham. See Eynsham, Abbot of.

—Bishop of Hereford VII-275d.

—Monsignor, of the Latin Church of the.

Alfrid, Bishop of St. Ethelbert V-553b, and Ofa I-310c.

Alfrid, Saint. See Alfrid, Saint.

Alfsoin, Gallican, 255.

Alfonso, theological test at Alfo.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.

Alfonso, son of John I, Lord-Barriero.
ARCHITECTO—ARDULA

Archito, Alberico, cardinal, and
Benedict XIV 173-174.
Filipo, Bishop of Saluzzo I-939d; XIII-91b.
Archipeo, Islands of the 1-79d; administration, ecclesiastical, I-874d; religious life, I-874d; Nerea, Empire of I-914b; Levant XIV-855a; Roman rule I-786a.
Archipus, in H박의’s theory XI-413d.
Archippus, Saint, of Cilicia III-191b; VII-275d; VIII-794d.
Archirb, abbr. I-23c.
Archierarch. of Greece XIV-333d; 334b; 33c; in Eastern Church XI-192c; 235f; poor-relief XII-238d.
Archivesbyterates decantes I-963d.
Archivesbyteri rurales I-963d.
Archivarius, in H박의’s theory IX-X-61.
Archiscolas, meaning III-351c.
Architect, Great, in Masonry IX-177a; of the Universe, in Nasarom XIV-796c.
Architectonics, in ancient Roman education I-761c.
Architecturae, of the Byzantine 1-92b; and aesthetics I-175a; aisle I-237b; Alan of Walsingham I-244c; Archi¬
testa I-263a; Alessi, Galeazzo I-284a; Amadio, Giovanni X-381d; apace I-659b; apace chapel of the apadilice I-660d; arch I-669a; I-699a; Arnolfo di Cambio I-761c; Appiani I-786b; Appiani, Alfonso I-761b; Arethusa, Baiano 1-786b; Assyro-Babylonian I-774a; Atos atrium I-79a; and Baldassare II-176a; Atri¬
wont II-273a; bastity II-276d; Baroque style II-303a; ba¬
palcus I-305b.
Bentley, John Francis I-483c; Bernini, Giovanni Lorenzo I-717d; Bestard, Saint Bernard I-725a; Berrettini, Pietro II-516c; Belgrano, Alessio I-516b; Beethoven II-534d; bisumus I-595a; Borgia, Bergomone, Arcchio II-566c; Borromee, Francesco II-638d; Bramante, Donato II-735a; Brindesci, Filippo I-738a; Michelangelo III-598b; battreus III-92a; byzantia I-32c; Byzantium IV-779c.
Guilio III-92d; of chapter house, I-786c; of choir, I-969d; chiasmus III-968b.
Ciccone, Antonello III-76d; elec¬
tor-successor, IV-101b; colonnade IV-128d; column IV-133c; confession IV-134c; cernus IV-379b.
Couey, Robert de IV-423b; crypt IV-585a; empa IV-595d; Engraving XIV-763d; Venetian IV-635d; definition V-796c; Do¬
midea XIV-338b; in Egypt XIV-356b; Einsingen, Caspar V-470b; Einsingen, Ulrich V-476d; Einsingen, Veneti¬
v IV-479b; Epstein, Jacob I-V-479b; Epstein, Ulrich V-476d; Einsingen, Venetian IV-476d; Epis¬
cle, Giovanni Battista XIV-657d; Ernulf V-524c; Erwin of Stein¬
burg V-526c; Evarist IV-534d.
Fenelon, Francois Marie I-61; Fontana, Carlo XIV-626c; Fonta¬

Roman numeral indicates volume; arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
Roman numeral indicates volume; arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
Benignus—Berengarius 164

Benignus, disciple of St. Hildegard of the Rhine.
—traditional Bishop of Le Puy IX-149a.

Benignus of Candes, Saint I-II-738c.
—conversion VIII-919d.
—Drummond II-456a; Drummmond at Gloucester II-576c; in Kerry VIII-627c; and St. Peter's X-553b; school VIII-100b.

—Of Dijon, Saint I-II-492d; in Dijon VIII-659b; at Langres II-144a; tomb IV-59a.
—Of Genoa, Francisce VIII-250b; XV-522d.
—Of Jerusalem, Saint I-II-479d; VIII-508c; sib.
—Of Syria, Saint I-XIV-397b.
—Of Toulouse, Saint I-II-768c; VII-174d.
Benihassan, painting at (II) VIII-193.
Beni, enquirer, emir XII-224a.
Beni, Kurt, dynasty X-481d.
Benildos, Mozarab martyr VIII-517d.
Benito, infants VIII-175c.
Benito, Mervian, dynasty X-VI-599d.
Benito, Musa, authors I-XIV-16b.
Benito, Hugh, Apostle of the Coast of the Nile VIII-458a; IV-60a; map I-face.
Benincasa, Angelo di, Senator of Rome I-VII-458a.
—Catherine See Catherine of Siena, Saint.
—Catherine II-VIII-558a.
—Francesco, Bishop of Carpi III-317c.
—Giovanni di III-417a.
—Girolamo VIII-555a.
—Ursula, Venerable, Ticinensis III-V-652a.
Beni-Oukay, dynasty X-VIII-599d.
Ben-Hassan, Joff, of the Canfield.
Benito, poet VII-356a.
Benito, Francesco, Bishop of Carpi III-317c.
—Giovanni di III-417a.
—Girolamo VIII-555a.
—Ursula, Venerable, Ticinensis III-V-652a.
Beni-Oukay, dynasty X-VIII-599d.
Ben-Hassan, Joff, of the Canfield.
Benito, poet VII-356a.
Benito, Francesco, Bishop of Carpi III-317c.
—Giovanni di III-417a.
—Girolamo VIII-555a.
—Ursula, Venerable, Ticinensis III-V-652a.
Beni-Oukay, dynasty X-VIII-599d.
Ben-Hassan, Joff, of the Canfield.
Benito, poet VII-356a.
Benito, Francesco, Bishop of Carpi III-317c.
—Giovanni di III-417a.
—Girolamo VIII-555a.
—Ursula, Venerable, Ticinensis III-V-652a.
Beni-Oukay, dynasty X-VIII-599d.
Ben-Hassan, Joff, of the Canfield.
Benito, poet VII-356a.
Benito, Francesco, Bishop of Carpi III-317c.
—Giovanni di III-417a.
—Girolamo VIII-555a.
—Ursula, Venerable, Ticinensis III-V-652a.
Beni-Oukay, dynasty X-VIII-599d.
Ben-Hassan, Joff, of the Canfield.
Benito, poet VII-356a.
Benito, Francesco, Bishop of Carpi III-317c.
—Giovanni di III-417a.
—Girolamo VIII-555a.
—Ursula, Venerable, Ticinensis III-V-652a.
Beni-Oukay, dynasty X-VIII-599d.
Ben-Hassan, Joff, of the Canfield.
Benito, poet VII-356a.
Benito, Francesco, Bishop of Carpi III-317c.
—Giovanni di III-417a.
—Girolamo VIII-555a.
—Ursula, Venerable, Ticinensis III-V-652a.
Beni-Oukay, dynasty X-VIII-599d.
Ben-Hassan, Joff, of the Canfield.
Benito, poet VII-356a.
Benito, Francesco, Bishop of Carpi III-317c.
—Giovanni di III-417a.
—Girolamo VIII-555a.
—Ursula, Venerable, Ticinensis III-V-652a.
Beni-Oukay, dynasty X-VIII-599d.
Ben-Hassan, Joff, of the Canfield.
Benito, poet VII-356a.
Benito, Francesco, Bishop of Carpi III-317c.
—Giovanni di III-417a.
—Girolamo VIII-555a.
—Ursula, Venerable, Ticinensis III-V-652a.
Beni-Oukay, dynasty X-VIII-599d.
Ben-Hassan, Joff, of the Canfield.
Benito, poet VII-356a.
Benito, Francesco, Bishop of Carpi III-317c.
—Giovanni di III-417a.
—Girolamo VIII-555a.
—Ursula, Venerable, Ticinensis III-V-652a.
Beni-Oukay, dynasty X-VIII-599d.
Ben-Hassan, Joff, of the Canfield.
Benito, poet VII-356a.
Benito, Francesco, Bishop of Carpi III-317c.
—Giovanni di III-417a.
—Girolamo VIII-555a.
—Ursula, Venerable, Ticinensis III-V-652a.
Beni-Oukay, dynasty X-VIII-599d.
Ben-Hassan, Joff, of the Canfield.
Benito, poet VII-356a.
Benito, Francesco, Bishop of Carpi III-317c.
—Giovanni di III-417a.
—Girolamo VIII-555a.
—Ursula, Venerable, Ticinensis III-V-652a.


— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.


— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.

— Duke of Saxe-Weimar, Bamberg, Hildburgh. II-241b; Bavaria invaded X-76c; and Nihus XI-76b: portrait painting Thirty Years War XVII-654c; Würzburg under XVII-654c.
...
BURCHARD—BURNS 192

BURCHARD, b. bishop of Worms, 1230; d. 1283;great-uncle of Thomas of St. Victor. He was a noted jurist and is known for his Disputatio de fide et institutione matrimonii, written in 1253. The work is a comprehensive treatise on matrimonial law and is considered one of the most important works of its kind in the Middle Ages. It was largely based on the work of his uncle, Thomas of St. Victor, but Burchard added his own insights and interpretations. The Disputatio was widely influential and was studied by legal scholars, theologians, and canonists for centuries following its publication. It was also influential in the development of canon law and the study of marriage and family law. Burchard is also associated with the founding of the Benedictine monastery of St. Peter in Worms, where he served as abbot for many years. He is remembered as a scholar and theologian who contributed significantly to the fields of law and canon law.
Byron—Bzowski

Byron, John, admiral V-549a
Byrhus, cope IV-463b
Byrthelm, Bishop of London IX-347c
Byrja, Hill of, Carthage, cathedral II-387d
Byten, monastery II-325d
Bythos, in Gnoesticum VI-596b; XI-311b; XV-256b
Bytovija pjesni, songs XIII-260b
Bytton, Thomas de, Bishop of Ely in V-709a; — William, Bishop of Bath and Wells II-348a; VIII-614c
Byzacena, province I-199b
Byzacene, Council of (941) XV-253a; XIV-500b

Byzantine Architecture

— III-91b, dome V-101b; facade V-740a; and Gothic VI-696b; 667d; (ills.) II-346c; in Italy VI-576c; VIII-228a; Justinian I VIII-530a; Westminster Cathedral XV-600a
— ART III-95a; XI-353d; characteristics III-96a; and Christian Art V-249a; design in book (ill.) III-126d; and Early English XV-518d; embroidery V-404b; engravings V-253d; metal-work X-219c; Ms. IX century (ill.) III-107c; miniatures IX-624d; Oriental influence III-111c; reliquary (ill.) III-96c; 98b; Ravenna, S. Michele in Affricisco, Church of (ill.) III-109b
— Church. See Greek Church
— EMPIRE III-96d; Africa I-102b; 196b; Alexandrian power III-101a; Alexandria I-465d; Antioch I-502d; Arabian wars III-103a; 105e; 107b; 108d; Attalates II-50c; Bandur's works II-296d; barbarians threaten III-100b; Basilian dynasty (867-1057) III-107d; Bouina I-102d; and Bulgaria III-102a; characteristics III-98d; Church and State III-101d; Church in III-100b; 105e; civilization III-97a; coins X-333a; XI-134b; commerce III-98a; Comneni (1057-1203) III-110a; Constantinople IV-350a; coronation IV-380c; Crete VI-654b; Crusades III-1111; IV-543a; decline (1205-1453) III-1111; dissections, internal III-111d; emperor VI-762a; empire III-108a; expansion III-108c; fall (1261) III-112a; XIV-562a; feudal system III-109a; finances III-98d; genealogies III-99c; 101d; 103d; 104d; 107d; 110a; 111c; Genoa VI-419b; geography and ethnography III-97b; Greek influence VI-735a; Greek state III-102b; Guisard VII-73e; Heraclius, dynasty III-105d; Hesychasm III-112a; Iconoclas- 

— See Literature

— See Literature

— See Constantinople, Rite of

— See Byzantine-Slav Rite VI-753d

— See Byzantinus, Slav VI-753d

— See Byzantinus, Latinus

— See Byzantium

— See Byzantium

—See Byzantinian, Rite of

— See Byzantinot, Rite of

— See Byzantinot, Slav Rite VI-753d

— See Byzantinot, Latinus

— See Byzantinot, Latinus

—See Byron, John

— See Byrhus, cope

—See Byrthelm, Bishop of London

—See Byrja, Hill of, Carthage, cathedral

—See Byten, monastery

—See Bythos, in Gnoesticum

—See Bytovija pjesni, songs

—See Bytton, Thomas de, Bishop of Ely

—See Byzacena, province

—See Byzacene, Council of

—See Byzantine Architecture

—See BYZANTINE ARCHITECTURE

—See Bzowski, Abram

—See Bzowski, Abram, historian

—See Bzowski, Abram, historian XV-556c; "Annals!" II-307a; and Hickey VII-572a
CHAMPAGNE—CHARADRUS

218

lieu (ill.) XIII-14, page 48.

Champagne, Pierre de. See Can-

 tampem, Pope

Champagne, S., cleric of St.

Vitour IV-409b.

Champagne, the Bishop of

Baptistem, Minister of Foreign

Affairs X-692d.

Champier, Robert. See Robert of

Stigges

Champagnueil, battle (1514) X-696c.

Champ de Mai III-613b.

Champ de Rougeau.

Champigny, William of. See

William of Champaign.

Champillon, Bishop of

Pembroke XII-229b; XII-385b.

Champigny, Hugues de, Bishop

of Soissons XIV-193a.

Champigé, Holy Shroud of

XII-146d.

Champs, Jean-Etienne, gen-

eral XIII-156d.

Champlain, Antoine III-567b.

Lake X-38a; discovered III-

679d; summer school XI-135b;

XII-165d; 180c; 199d.

Marguerite X-545d; and

Bair X-512b; Hurons X-375.

British India X-108; in

war with III-547d; 131d, and

Janay VII-275a; and

Joseph VII-275a; and

Latau X-372a; and Lazon-

ger X-43d; in Maine XVII-287c;

and Maine X-438d; and

Pembroke X-611a; in

Quebec VII-231d; X-547c.

Remains. See Chancrey,

Apostle

Chanzac, Bishop of

III-640a; in

Lateran Council X-361a; in

Quebec XIII-231d; III-149d.

Chandeler, John, Bishop of Salisbury

III-410b; William V-176a.

PIERRE-LOUIS

MARIE, BLESSED III-573a.

Chane, Henry, martyr III-617b; in

IV-675a; in

Chancellor, convent at X-529d.

Chasen, Rabbi H. See Walter,

Chapelle, Light.

Chapelle, Le.

Chanelleur, priest in III-

361a.

Chandanagore, Church in III-

Chandrapur, mission I-469a.

Chapelle, Augustine, Bishop; in

VII-612b; in

Chapelle, Yves, Bishop; in

IX-492b; X-86c.

Chapels, of

Chapuis, Marie-Therese.

Chapuis, Jacques, Bishop

of Clermont. See

Chapuis, Clement.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.

Chapuis, Clement, Bishop

of Clermont.
Charles I, King of France. See Charles I, King of France.

Charles II, King of France. See Charles II, King of France.

Charles III, King of France. See Charles III, King of France.

Charles IV, King of France. See Charles IV, King of France.

Charles V, Emperor. See Charles V, Emperor.

Charles VI, King of France. See Charles VI, King of France.

Charles VII, King of France. See Charles VII, King of France.

Charles VIII, King of France. See Charles VIII, King of France.

Charles IX, King of France. See Charles IX, King of France.

Charles X, King of France. See Charles X, King of France.

Charles XI, King of France. See Charles XI, King of France.

Charles XII, King of Sweden. See Charles XII, King of Sweden.


Charles XIV, King of Sweden. See Charles XIV, King of Sweden.

Charles V, Emperor of Germany. See Charles V, Emperor of Germany.

Charles VI, Emperor. See Charles VI, Emperor.


Charles VIII, Emperor. See Charles VIII, Emperor.

Charles IX, Emperor. See Charles IX, Emperor.


Charles XI, Emperor. See Charles XI, Emperor.

Charles XII, Emperor. See Charles XII, Emperor.


Charles XIV, Emperor. See Charles XIV, Emperor.

Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor. See Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor.
Roman numeral indicates volume; Arabic, page; a, b, c, d, page of.
CYZICUS, titular see IV-598c
Crack, Tadeusz, historian XII-198a
Crakert, Peter, Redemptorist I-V-55b; XI-13a; XII-123a
Czalaim Indians XIV-141d
Czapski, Valens, Bishop of Wloclawek XV-601d
Czar. See Tsar
Czacki, Tadeusz, historian XII-198b
Czakert, Peter, Redemptorist IV-55b; XI-13a; XII-123a
Czalam Indians XIV-141d
Czapski, Valens, Bishop of Wloclawek XV-601d
Czarl. See Tsar
Czarniecki, Stefan, general XIV-61d
Czarnkow, John of. See John of Czarnkow
Czartoryski, Adam, public education XII-108b
—Florian, Bishop of Wloclawek XV-601d
—Theodore, prince, Bishop of Posen VI-501b
Czas, periodical VII-593c; XI-657c
Czech, Francis Hermann XIII-588c
—LITERATURE IV-598d
Czechs H-122c; XIV-49c; in Austria Hungary H-121b; in Bohemia H-613b; VI-498a; conversion H-613c; ethnological classification XII-626c; in Moravia X-558c; in United States XIV-51b; version of the Bible XV-306b
Czernochowa, town XII-181c; XV-651b; battle XII-181a; Pauline convent IX-735b; XI-587d; XII-194d; XIII-260b; XV-682a; and Pulacki XII-561b; shrine XII-90c; 194d; XIII-260a
Czepyski, Athanasius, Bishop of Lemberg IX-145d
—Bartholomew, Bishop of Lemberg IX-145d
—Leo Louis, Bishop of Lemberg IX-145d
Czernak, Johann Nepomuk, scientist X-140b; and Hyrtl VII-641d
Czernagora, Diocese of V-332b
Czerniewicz, Stanislaus, Jesuit XIV-106a
Czernowits, church V-232b; XI-330a
Czerny, Karl, musician IX-285c
—Leander, Abbot of Kremsmünster VIII-70d
—Vincent, surgeon VII-198b; Cistercian section X-142a
Czerski, John, schismatic XIII-584c
Czeslaw, Blessed, of Sandomir XIII-436d
Czestochowa. See Czestochowa
Czikador, monastery VII-108c
Czirley, Ulric, and Hunyady VII-565c; and Matthias Corvinus X-66d
Cioles, H., philosopher X-43a
Czucoz, Hungarian scholar VII-561c
Crumianski, Joseph, Bishop of Lemberg IX-145d
Czyzewski, Ignatius, Bishop of Sejny XIII-688b

Roman numeral indicates volume; arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
veremund, termoneade abby

daan, dr. ludwig, norwegian writer

dabbashett, see dabbashet

dabber, see dabberett

dabberett (dabürýèvi) vi-437d; 
v-353b

dab, see dabberett

dabit, ursu ix-576a

dacia, claude iv-600a; 
iv-609b; 
vi-399d; 
vii-657d; 
edea; in crepus, iv-481b; 
hermod, population of vii-506c; 
encoder mission of viii-387b; 
on laval ix-46b, and mark xix-609d;

miami indians x-271c; 
in michigan iv-753b; 
in new york xi-252; 
at saint salvator marie iii- 
233b; 
in uagua xiv-127b

dabonna, son of st. dererca xiv-603a

dabour. see thabo

dabrow, see dabrowicz

dabrowicz, sebastian vi-736d

d'abreu, antonio, x-783b

dabreu, galicia, monastic ii-824a

dabrowski, joseph, polish missionar iv-xiii-522d; 
and polish legion xii-187b; 
and seminar xii-209a

dacca, see dabesthen

dacca, dioece of iv-600b; 
vii-671a; 
arrach attached to ii-31a; 
iv-373b; 
statutes vii-730a

daces, bishop of berenice ii-111b

dach, simeon, german poet vi-522b

dachi, see labamu

dachherian, canonical collection iv-392b

dachuan, saint, and st. 
attracts iv-189d

dachos. see lachmos

dacica, civil diocese of vii-603d; 
thedodacus i, cession to vi- 
376d; 
vii-644a

dachia, see lachmos

dacias, in transylvania xiii-221d; 
iv-20d

dacias, in the prefect of the gauls x-209b; 
xv-xv11; 
and severs cession connone vi-382b

dacia roman, roman governor, 
and saragossa xii-460d; 
in spain iii-445a

dacia, see lachmos

dacial, andrè (vi-602a); 
and pédon vi-386c

anne iv-602b

daccaum, phrygia xiv-387e

dacius, bishop of milan v-683d;

xiv-709a

dacke, sida, opposes reforma 
tion xiv-319c

dacci, giovanni, bishop of tre-

konic xii-212d

dada, name, origin of i-614c

dadah, see dahab

dadah, pseudonym ii-949d

dadin d'hauteserne, antoine. 
see hauteserne, antoine dada. 
daido, abbot of mt. iza, 
travestiges xiv-409d

daido, abbot of colloclegaiu 
iii-141e

ede (dada), saint, see iza;

see the kenning of xiv-205b

dadin, fermit, conques founded 
in xiv-220b

daidon, parv family xi-509a

dadus and icarus (canova)

daduma, see duma

dame, lumbi, lord xi-567a

danes, abbe, party leader xii- 

1949

aeanitic theory i-128c; 
customs of i-261b; 
map i-facing 180; 
convent of ii-xii-26a; 
airs of i-194c

dalibon. see dibon

dalid, see dudan

dalou, alphonso, missionary 
vii-746d

dallé, jean, protestant contro-

versy iv-582d; 
in iguanan letters vii-646a; 
and miquelus felix and tertullian 
vii-xiv-753b; 
and turraat xii-xiii-709d

dalliebout. see alliboul, louis

dallier, joseph de la roche. 
see la roche dallier

d'allier, pierre d. see aller, 
pierre d

daleny, independent, periodical, 
and ireland viii-111a

nation, periodical, ireland 
viii-352a

dallier, patriarce of jerusalem 
vii-605c; 
vii-363c

sees sons xi-19

dalmo. see japail, 
vi-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

dalmo. see japail, 
vii-209b; 
sees d'hauteserne

large type indicates titles of articles; other types, topics treated; (il) = illustrations.
DAVIS—DEBRÉNE

DAVIS, John D., Orientalist 1-131a
—Sir John F., Governor of Hong Kong 3-683
—Margaret O'Brien, authoress
—Mother Mary Blanche, Sister of Charity 8-323
—Theodore poet, VIII-127c; and Duff Y V-187a; portrait VIII-125e
—William II-110a; VIII-146c
—William Henry, 1st Earl of Riding Hill V11-268c
Davisville, State University Farm 11-172
—Davis Michael, Irish political leader 11-122a; on Australia 1-114a; Land: Lewis 11-192e
-Davie, deity 6-114c
—Davies Embrun, missionary V-117b
Davoust (Daval) Louis Nicolas, 3rd Marquis of L dancing 13-89d; 6-92b
Davy, Sir Humphry, physicist 11-165e; on alchemical oxide 1-14b; observations V-125b
—Jacques, see Duperron, James Davy
Davyd ap Bleddyn, Bishop of Caerleon 11-335a
—Davy Lamp, Foucault's invention VI-157a
—Dawn (Michelangelo) V-737b; portrait V-740d
-Dawson, Canada, mission V-784
—D'Asomynas McDonnell 11-165d
—Island, Patagonia, Church in III-165b
DAX, DIOCESE OF XI-332; Laurence J., abbot XI-332, Apostles XIII-560d
—Day II-156b; astronomical tables 11-165b; chronology III-767b; chronology III-740d; IV-675e; civil 259e; calendar of Christian era III-43b; feria VI-43b; Jewish II-14b; III-166c; name III-10a; 207b; F铲1; solar 11-165e; solar III-165b
—Arthur of, see Francis XIII-351a
—George, see Francis XIII-351a
—GEORGE IV-774a; 11-565a
—sacrament of Penance IV-582c
—SIR JOHN CHARLES IV-676; IX-1749d
—Dayak, tribe XII-628f
- Daybook, Roman See Diary
—Day Hours, liturgical book IX-306e
—Day's Labourers XI-245b; st. Vincent de Paul Society XIII-175b; -at Home. See At Home, Day of
—Day of the Lord, in Amos I-477a; in P. Dabry III-160b
—Dayton, Ohio, Gesellenverein V-569b; 11-383b; Bishop of St. Francis Sisters XIII-235a
-Daza, Bishop of Oviedo X-146d
—Chacon, Domitius, physician V-625a
—Dare, Lewis, missionary X-338e
—Dashbog, sungod XIII-265a
—Dayi, signs, invented VII-31a
—Dhagpo, missionary XI-724a
—Diana, daughter of Jupiter XI-431a
-D. D., abbr. 1-1ba; 26e
-DD, abbr. X-111b
—Deafness, abbr. of VI-738c
-DEACONESSES IX-15b; III-586b; puritans XVII-298e; prisoners XIV-132c; scavengers XVIII-336a
- DEAN, F., Jesuit III-452d
- DEAN XIV-660a; in Anglican Church V-327a; head of the Arches I-693a; of a chapter III-586d; IV-660a; in civil 11-165e; and definitor IV-667d; development of office XIV-108c; monastic IV-435b; IV-569c; at Paris University VII-325b; rank XVII-666d; rank XVI-109d; IV-660d; at Anglica Church IV-6572; remuneration I-417b; and in United States II-250c; 258c; in university caney of office XVII-244c; -Archpriest -Raymond XIV-709b
—William, mission III-677a
—WHITMANN, 11-547a; V-462c
—Deane, Henry, Archibishop of 11-455; Abergeldie XIII-40b; bishopric XIV-310b; Salisbury IV-658b; and Wolsey XV-685b
—Joseph F., priest XIII-122a
—Deane, Thomas, educator V-367b
—Deaneries, in Greek Orthodox Church XI-455c
—De Galis, canonist IV-197a
—Angels, painter XII-74d
—Kanides, Frances XVIII-203b
—Debrahill, Fort III-663e
—Debraill, Episcopal V-153d
—DEASS, THOMAS, Bishop of 11-509c; and Messing XIV-217d
—Dey, H. P., Tibet viewed by 11-586c
—De Syra, and Gnostics Sophia VI-594d
—De Salvalia, abortion 3-50a; alcolithism 1-275c; as anesthema II-435d; catacombs 11-132; constitution of IV-566c; dogmatic theology 11-305b; eternal XII-376d; Essenes V-545c; eunuch IV-594d; mystic, quietist teaching XVI-117b; 11-779a; registers, parochial XII-721c; and re-marriage XIV-244b; 11-165e; conception of I-435d; 11-682d; Shuswap Indians XIII-76a; in Spanish literature XVI-146c; Theban VI-XVII-745a
—Archiconfraternity of XI-683b
—Benevolence, See Herriets of St. Paul of France
—GOD OF. as XII-170d
—PRAYER FOR IV-1606c; in Anglican Church V-327b; Blessing II-602b; Bona Mors Confraternity II-601b; confusion, see Depravity; profession of IV-661d; patron II-285b; prayers for the dying IV-661d; in Holy Orders XVII-376c; of the soul IV-661a; sacraments, last IV-661c; Vasticum IV-660a; XVII-666c; -bill, in British monasteries IV-675b
—Deplorably, See Punishment, Capital
-Debrâm XIII-676b
—Debates, religious. See Discussions, religious
—Debates, in dramatic development VII-250b
—De Barri, Giovanni Antonio. See Soccius
—De Cambyses III-438a
—DEBBORA, prophetess IV-656a; canons IV-660d; Abimelech, king of IV-663b; caique of IV-663b; at Cedes XIII-769b; in Samaria IV-663b; at Thabor XIV-552a; and of Nephthali X-759a; 11-455c
—De Becker, Jules, rector of American College, Louvain I-455e
—Debelaim X-337b
—Delbele, Alexander, Cesar, Bern I-V-151b
—Debera. See Dahbi
—Debene, Chinese dictionary III-490b
—Debharab Rabb A-X-287b
—Debir, in Testament XIV-409a
—Deblatha, 11-386a; canonical XVII-286c and dumb V-310a; education of, see Education V-310a; and as witnesses XIV-661a
—Debesch, Hungarian crator of -De arabus, homily VI-376d; authorship IV-640b
—Debray, Jean Louis, 11-509c
—Debrecin, see Kishma
—Debréne, Pierre-Jean-Corinne, at La Trappe IX-53d
Large type indicates titles of articles; other types, topics treated; (ill) = illustrations.
DUTY—ZUBAY

Duty, Marianne: Liturgical book IX-394a

Duamim IV-420a

Dava, abbey II-358a

Duval, Andrew XIV-504a

—Charles, Vicar Apostolic of Aleppo XIV-405d

—Jean, Vicar Apostolic of Persia III-675c

—Johann von, Bishop of Tarnow XIV-458c

Le Gris, and Rauzan V-751d

Valentin Janeray V-273b

—William P., Governor of Florida VI-116d

Duvalism XIII-484

Duval, Gabriel, Judge XIV-443b

Duvellin (Dublin) V-172a

Duvérier de Haaranne (Du Verger), Jean V-215c; and Abelly I-309a; and Arnould d'Andilly I-741c; and Arnauld the Great I-712b; and Barcoo II-292b; and Boucicauterie XII-184d; and Jeanneau XII-285d; at Port-Royal XII-256d; and Riche- lieu XIII-148c; St. Cyprien, Archbishop of III-306d; and St. Vincent de Paul XV-436d; writings V-219c

Duvéry, Ludger V-220a

Duvivier, Justine, foundress V-671d

Dysonin, Jean-Baptiste, Bishop of Nantes, at Coupl in 1809 X-693d; and Piut VII-X-695d

Dwyman Ash, mission XIII-606d

Dux, J. M., and Beckert II-418b

Dyynsen, Godfried van, martyr VI-601d

Dybb, athen, in Zoroastrianism I-II-156b

D. V., abb. I-24b

Dwyk, John. See Clement Mary Holmayer

Kever, post IV-600b

Dwar, Arab villages VI-440b

Dwarf, African I-182b; XII-626b; creation of, in Norse cosmogony IV-412b; in Hinduism II-145c; Velázquez, paintings X-325c

Dwelling of the Tent. See Tabernacle

Dwenger, Joseph, Bishop of Fort Wayne VI-159d; VII-714d; George case III-509b; school organization XIII-582c

Dwernicki, Joseph, general I-505a

Dwright, Thomas, anatomist XVI-575a; I-401b; at Catholic Congress IV-290d; portrait XVI-376

Dwyer, Patrick Vincent, Bishop of Maitland IX-556b

Dyak, of Borneo, rice feasts I-535c

Dyung pisar, deity IV-655d

Dyck, Antoon Van, V-220b; XIII-215b; V-91b

—Works: Arundel's portrait I-705c; in Capitoline Museum XIII-166d; Charles in armour (ill.) V-facing 220; children of Charles I (ill.) V-facing 220; Crayer's portrait IV-469c; Lady Digby's portrait IV-790b; Sir Kenelm Digby's portrait IV-293d; Henrietta Maria (ill.) V-facing 220; in Laval University, Quebec IX-48d; Lysanee portrait IX-290b; in Piacenza XII-70b; in Trapani cathedral XV-225b

—Franz Van V-220b

Dyddy Gwyl Uytwyll. See Epiphany

Dyesing, Chevreul's discoveries III-651a

Dyer, family. Maryland II-220b

Edmond Randolph, Sulpician XIV-330d; 331d; on Indian Mission board VII-714b

—Thomas V-177c

Dyero, patrician XI-560c

Dyfrig, Saint. See Dubric

Dyson, John, musician X-620b

Dying, ceremonies, medieval I-776c; extreme union V-726c; hospital, London IX-352a; patron II-802c; prayer for; See Death, Preparation for

—Archeaconfraternity for XIV-125a

—Gladiator XIII-165d

—Dyce, Bessy X-534b

—Sirad van, Bollandist II-636d

Dymoke, Bridget V-221b

—Sir Edward V-221b

—Edward V-221d

—Robert V-221b

Dynamia (Dimpina, Dama), Saint V-221c; insane, cure of VIII-49a; O'Hanlon on XI-221c

Dynamics XII-161c; 61b; in Gnosticism II-327a; Newton XII-616d; sixteenth century XII-56a

Dynamism V-222a; Bosco- vius 'V-222e; cosmological sys- tem IV-415c; and dualism V-222c; energetic theory V-222a; Faraday V-222a; Raet V-222e; Leibniz V-222b; and nature X-710d; Palmeri XI-431a; philosophic system XIII-28c; Scholastic theory V-222e

Dynamists, See Adoptionist

Dyngiewicz, Ladaslaus XI-211b

Dyntyn, John, Abbot of Tavistock XIV-467a

Dyophysites V-633a; Elurus X-490a; in Byzanium VI-75a; condemned IX-645a; Julian, Bishop of Halicarnassus X-491a

Dyrachium, See Durazzo

Dyrachus V-209d

Dyert-Enos I-173b

Dysibod, Saint. See Saint Disibod

Dysteleology V-669a

Dysslis, Diocese of XV-603a

Du, Indian deity IV-680a

Dyan-bo in Indo-China VII-771a

—Jan, in Indo-China VII-771a

Dzassak, Mongolian chieftain. See Jessak

Dzassak's Khanate, Mongolian tribe X-480b

Dzialynski, Tytusz, historian XII-200b

Dziecielski, Josephus Marcel- linus, Archbishop of Warsaw IX-403d

Dzień, periodical, Poland XI-608b

Dziekońchi, Francis, periodical, Chicago XI-622a; 626a; XII-207a; 212a; XVI-8a

Dzikowski, periodical, Poland XI-630b

Literacki, periodical, Poland XI-687d

Olszko, periodical, Poland XII-687d

Dzwaszyszyn, Francis, periodical, Poland XI-655b

Dzgoszyński, Francis, periodical, Poland XI-688b

Dziewiętęty, periodical, Chicago XI-656c

Dziewiętęty, Francis, priest XII-203a

Dzierzgowzki, Nicholas, Bishop V-402c

Dzubay, Alexander, priest VI-715a

Large type indicates titles of articles; other types, topics treated; (ill.) = illustrations.
Egalit, Romans capture XIII-759.
Egan, mission station II-654.
— of Kerry VII-828.
Egan, Bishop of Kildare and
dissonant.
Egan, Bishop of Tuam V-324c; VIII-161b.
Egbert, Bishop of Ross VII-522.
Charles F., civil war II-726.
— of New York.
Egbert, Bishop of Lorraine.
— of Westminster.
— of Mount Saint Mary's V-650c.
Egbert, Bishop of Winchester V-386d.
— of Arundel.
— of Norwich.
— of Canterbury.
— in Sussex.
— of London.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Exeter.
— of Exeter.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Durham.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Worcester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winchester.
— of Winche
Begin reading here.
Eylert, Rahlemann Friedrich.
Bishop V-385c

Eymard, Pierre Julien, Emerenciar V-735c; XIII-731c; Blessed Sacrament Society I-154c; XIV-111a; 122b; Eucharistic League XII-422c; and Tamisier XIV-441d; works XII-423c.

Eymric, Nicolas V-735d; VIII-31a; 36d; XII-365c; XIV-183a; 762c

Eyrmaster, monastery XV-651c

Eyron, John, martyr VII-518d

Eyngam, abbey VII-530b; and Fieray I-508d

Eyraud, missionary XIV-420a

Eyrbyggia, saga VII-1018d

Eyre, circuit XIII-651d

—Lady Barbara, Sister of Mercy X-294d

—Charles, Archbishop of Glasgow VI-575b; VIII-154a; and St. Guthbert's relics IV-579b

—F., and Marquette League VII-747b

—Edward John, Governor of Jamaica VIII-273c

—Nathaniel V-739b

—THOMAS V-739b; XV-233c; 234a; and Lingard IX-271a

—W., editor XI-674c

Eyses, Maurist monastery X-71c

Eystein II, King of Norway X-118b

—Bishop of Oslo XVI-65c

—Beatus Augustin, Bishop of Trondheim XV-46b

Eystettensis, Peter XI-73c

Eyston, CHARLES, the Elder V-736c

—Charles, the Younger V-736d

—George V-736d

—Mary III-91b

—William V-736d

Ezechywuwuk, See Cree

Ezyaguirre, Ignatius Victor I-423d

—Juan Inigo Gonzales, Bishop of Santiago de Chile XIII-461d

Eza, Miguel de XV-585d

Ezechias, King of Judah V-737a; II-114b; VI-400b; VIII-196c; 200b; 651b; 655c; 557d; X-278a; XII-233b; and Amal-

eceites I-579a; aqueduct XIII-711b; and Jericho, Buladan V-737b; birth VII-638b

—Canute of III-301d; in Brevis-

ary II-772b; in office of dead III-74b

—and Emmanuel V-404d; in genealogy of Christ VI-410b; and idolatry II-176d; III-476b; and Isaiah V-737b; VIII-182b; and Jaffa VIII-268b; and Jerusalem V-737c; VIII-347b; 354b; 655c; and Philistines XII-22a; and Semgherib V-

737b; XIII-227d; Solomon's Temple XIV-501d; and Sopho-

nias XIV-417b

—Pool of VIII-345b; 352a; (ill.) VII-333; XII-253b

Ezechiel, Catholics of Seleucia XI-718f

Ezechiel, Prophet V-737c; XII-479d; and Arabic I-660c; baptism II-268a

—Book of, and Apocalypse I-

596b; 596c; 602b; criticism V-738d; XIV-526a; embroder-

y I-401a

—captivity VIII-200b; cherubim, vision of I-478a; III-647a; and Gentiles V-738b; and Jeremias VIII-353c; and Jerusalem V-

737d; and Josiah V-737d; and Jude V-737d; and Messieh V-738b; Michelangelo's painting (ill.) V-738b; Old Testa-

ment canon III-271d; Rapha-

el's painting (ill.) XII-646c; Resurrection, vision of XII-

792c; and sacrificial rite XIII-

315c; Scriptures, Jewish III-

267d; and Seleucia V-738a; on Temple of Jerusalem V-728c; XIV-494d, 500a; Tanis XIV-444a; vocation XII-479b

Ezechiel, See Ezechias

Ezechiel. See Ezechiel

Ezel VI-439a

Ezem. See Asen

Ezerus, See of VI-738c

Ezehimesatchnya, Sotchinenie, periodic XII-271a

E-ida, temple II-177d; 185d; and Babel tower XV-5d

Ezion-gaber (Esinegeber). See Ariongaber

EZNK V-739a; IX-648c; 649b; XV-385c

Ezor, See of II-109b

Ezr, Catholics of Armenia I-

738a

Ezra. See Esdres

—Aben. See Aben-Ezra

—Ez-Zahweile, Jerusalem V-111-

32a

Ezzelino da Romano. See Ro-

mano

Ez-Zerka, wady, Palestine I-774d

Ez-Zib (Acharib) I-774f; VI-

433b

Ezio, tomb II-640d

EZZO V-739c; VI-518a
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Fusai, Gonzalou. See Gonzalou</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Fusai</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fu-Sang I-411d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fusaroni, Tito XII-137b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fusca, Saint, martyr XII-666a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fuschi, Michael. See Michael of Cesena</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fuscius, prefect III-184a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fuscina II-161c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fuscinelli, Ottavio. See Bawden, William</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fusel oil I-274c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fusimi VIII-298b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fusina, Andrea I-375d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fussen, castle II-74c; monastery II-73d; IX-506b; plundered II-75c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--Konrad of. See Konrad of Fussen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fuss, Hans Rudolph V-418a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fussola, See of VI-326d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fust, John VI-326d; and</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gutenberg VII-90d; and Schöffer XIII-547a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fustel de Coulanges, writer I-650b; VI-204c; XII-468c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fu-dai III-666c; XV-96c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Futuna Islands (Horn) III-572d; Church in XI-200c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future, Divine knowledge of XI-378d; in prophecy XI-474b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fuqutung XV-90d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fu Wen-Kao. See Ferreira</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fux, J. J., musician XV-265d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fyan (Pyen). See Fäsenen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fylfot, antiquity IV-637c; (ill.) IV-538</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fyrd VI-61a; XV-643c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fyslawe, Thomas, Carmelite VII-355c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FYTCH, WILLIAM BENEDICT</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VI-327a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Large type indicates titles of articles; other types, topics treated; (ill.) = illustrations.
Large type indicates titles of articles; other types, topics treated; (ill.) = illustrated.
HEIFER—HELPERS

Heifer, Red. See Red Heifer
Heigel, Bishop of Vienna—apostate, 1910-11.
Heighe, Anna. See Line, Str.

Hein, Joseph, painter 1918-

Hein, Joseph, Prefect Apost.

Hel, deity XI-217a.
Hel, deity XI-207a.
Hel, deity XI-217a.
Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.
Hein, Joseph, Prefect Apost.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.

Hel, deity XI-217a.
Hyrache, abbey II-296d
Hyracotherinae V-665a
Hyracotherium V-665a
Hyrcaeus I John, King of the Jews VIII-318c; 383a; IX-495a; at Bethsaida II-537a; and Edomites VII-639d; and Edomites VII-639d; and Idumeans VII-639d; in Samaria XIII-416a
 Hyrcanus I, King of the Jews VIII-345d
—II, King of the Jews VII-289d; 638d; VIII-348d; IX-495h; and Aristobulus II VIII-388a; and Herod IX-495c; and Sanhedrin XIII-445a
Hyrtakenos, Byzantine writer III-117d
HYRTL, JOSEPH, Austrian anatomist VII-911a; X-137b; portrait X-107; Vienna University II-130d; on vivisection XV-495d
Hyslop, James H. XIV-223a
HYSSOP VII-612a; XII-151b; and altar I-340a
Hystaspes, Bishop of Edessa and Bardessanes II-296h
Hystera, in Gnosticism III-143c
Hysteresis, and anestesia I-448a; and exorcism XV-601b; and hypnotism VII-660b; and insanity VIII-41c
Hytre, Hanno de, Bishop of Rochester XII-162b
Hythlodaeus, Raphaeus, in Utopia XIV-952c; XV-243b
Hyvernat, Henry, Orientalist, on Coptic religion I-66h; Coptic research XI-305a; and hagiography VII-107c
Hywel Dha. See Howel Dha.

Large type indicates titles of articles; other types, topics treated; (ill.) = illustrations.
Roman numeral indicates volume: arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
IMMOLATION

IMMORALITY VII-687a: Adam II-99a; and, Aristotelian 15d; of African savagery 18b; and, animism I-52b; and, Arab philosophy and Averroës I-171a; and, Aristotle I-717a; and, Averroës II-532a; and, Brahminism II-733b; and, VI-677c; and, Cæcilian I-1717a; and, Celtic religion I-878a; Christianity VII-688b; XII-777a; and, Decease I-688a; and, desire for VII-177c; and, Dominicans XII-363a; and, Duns Scotus VII-679d; and, Egyptians V-340b; and, Enkiyu PI-57c; and, and Hume VII-684d; India VII-678c; Japan VII-678d; and, Khmer religion V-474a; Judaism VII-687d; XII-777a; and, justification VII-686d; and, and Lempia VII-688c; IX-157; and, Manicheism in monarchical X-1722c; and, materialism VII-678b; in, Manicheism VII-678b; and, Manichaean X-1676b; and, and Stuart Mill VII-687d; and, Mohammedi- nal XI-1713d; X-717c; and, paganism VII-687c; XI-391d; and, panopticon and Panoptism VI-687b; and, poverty XII-324d; and, psychopathology VII-678d; and, Romanesque 741b; and, Renaissance XII-706d; and, and Resurrection XII-706d; and, Socrates XII-120c; and, Spaniard VIII-679d; Spiritualism VII-687d; and, and Suhrawardian 15d; in Sweden XIV-341a; and, symbol III-1505c; and, Theodore I-1402c; and, and theosophy IV-672c; St. Thomas on conditions condition V-533c; and, and Arno- bus I-747a; of of the of t...
Roman numeral indicates volume; arabic page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
IRELAND—IRISH

...
ITALY—IZZ ED-DIN DJEHAN TIMUR

Roman numeral indicates volume; Arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
Jerusalem, town, Redemptorists X--183c
Jesus and Adabene. See Adabne II
Jesusites. See Jesus
Jesus IV-648a; VIII-458d
Jesus VI-64f; VIII-458a
Jesusites; 1550; poor, care of X-239b
Joseph IV-572b
Josephina X-239b, X-240b, X-240f; Josephina of VIII-600b; authorship X-359b
—deus angelicum, hymn VIII-46d—
dulce amor meus, hymn VIII-46d—
—dulcis dulcis, hymn VIII-46d—
Jesus, or Catholic Sentinel, periodical II-705d
—The painting by Moroni X-570d
—The periodical, Boston X-705d
Jesus, See Society of Jesus
Jews, BARK XIII-567—
as a drug X-166a—; first mentioned X-309b—; investigations X-569d—; medicinal use X-119b—
Scholastics, privilege X-629a
Jewish Architecture. See Barceo Style
Jesus Maria, mission X-114f
—rex adarhismi, hymn XVI-47c
Jesus of Nazareth X-359b
Jesus of Strach X-250b—
—Sevan XVIII-250b—
—Davivi XVIII-250b—
Davini XVIII-250b—
Daviti XV-250b—
—Hiram XV-250b—
—Tobiti XV-250b—
——Charlotte of XVIII-250f—
—Kings of Israel XVIII-250b—
—Liturgy of XVII-371c—
—Order of St. Lazarus XVIII-371c—
——Lazarus, St. XVIII-371c—
—Codex II-299a—
—Delivered, Tasso X-446d—
—In Byzantine drama X-124f—
—Tarquinia XVIII-299a—
—Targum Pseudo-Jonathan—
—The heavenly VII-170c
Jerome, author, authorised Tarquin XV-360c
Jeruavitz, abbey IV-18a—
Jerusalem, St. IV-25
Jesus, George. See Gervasio, George
—Medieval, Saints X-1677
—Jesus, VI-141b
Jesuca, John of. See John of X-141b
Jesuca, son of Nephtili X-740d
Jesuca, Simon X-740d
Jesuca, VIII-317b
ESD, DIOCESAN OF X-372c
ESD, TOCCATA VB-411b—
—region VI-411b
Jesuca. See Josua
Jesuca, son of David. See Isaiah
—town. See Gessen
—window XVIII-242b—
—Bishop of Amics IV-430a—
—X-256c
—Bishop of Speyer IV-214d—
—Root of, prophecy XVII-464b—
—St. Jerome's interpretation I-184b—
Jesuca, Sir George X-1650b
Jesucaelion, mission station II-436b
Jesuca, Joseph X-483d—
Jesuca, Porfirc X-212a
Jesuca, Bishop of Speyer. See Speyer
Jesuca, John, death X-478b
Jesuca, in Spain X-127b
Jeston, lord of the VI-223d
Jestitten, town, Redemptorists X-183c
Jesus, Adabene. See Adabne II
Jesusites. See Jesus
Jesus IV-648a; VIII-458d
Jesus VI-64f; VIII-458a
Jesusites; 1550; poor, care of X-239b
Joseph IV-572b
Josephina X-239b, X-240b, X-240f; Josephina of VIII-600b; authorship X-359b
—deus angelicum, hymn VIII-46d—
dulce amor meus, hymn VIII-46d—
—dulcis dulcis, hymn VIII-46d—
Jesus, or Catholic Sentinel, periodical II-705d
—The painting by Moroni X-570d
—The periodical, Boston X-705d
Jesus, See Society of Jesus
Jews, BARK XIII-567—
as a drug X-166a—; first mentioned X-309b—; investigations X-569d—; medicinal use X-119b—
Scholastics, privilege X-629a
Jewish Architecture. See Barceo Style
Jesus Maria, mission X-114f
—rex adarhismi, hymn XVI-47c
Jesus of Nazareth X-359b
Jesus of Strach X-250b—
—Sevan XVIII-250b—
—Davivi XVIII-250b—
Davini XVIII-250b—
Daviti XV-250b—
—Liturgy of XVII-371c—
—Order of St. Lazarus XVIII-371c—
—Codex II-299a—
—Delivered, Tasso X-446d—
—In Byzantine drama X-124f—
—Targum Pseudo-Jonathan—
—The heavenly VII-170c
Jerome, author, authorised Tarquin XV-360c
Jeruavitz, abbey IV-18a—
Jerusalem, St. IV-25
Jesus, George. See Gervasio, George
—Medieval, Saints X-1677
—Jesus, VI-141b
Jesuca, John of. See John of X-141b
Jesuca, son of Nephtili X-740d
Jesuca, Simon X-740d
Jesuca, VIII-317b
ESD, DIOCESAN OF X-372c
ESD, TOCCATA VB-411b—
—region VI-411b
Jesuca. See Josua
Jesuca, son of David. See Isaiah
—town. See Gessen
—window XVIII-242b—
—Bishop of Amics IV-430a—
—X-256c
—Bishop of Speyer IV-214d—
—Root of, prophecy XVII-464b—
—St. Jerome's interpretation I-184b—
Jesuca, Sir George X-1650b
Jesucaelion, mission station II-436b
Jesuca, Joseph X-483d—
Jesuca, Porfirc X-212a
Jesuca, Bishop of Speyer. See Speyer
Jesuca, John, death X-478b
Jesuca, in Spain X-127b
Jeston, lord of the VI-223d

Large type indicates titles of articles; other types, topics treated; (ill.) = illustrations.
Salvius, Proconsul of Africa XII-221c

Sulpicius Severus, bishop of Seville

Jubal (Bethanai) H-532c

Jubal (Bethanai) H-538b

Jubia, LX-312b

Jubile, LXI-724c

Duchy of the Blessed Sacrament,秆—1214

Jülicher, Gustav Adolf, exegete IV-162b, 459d

Jülicher, Petrus, bishop of St. James, Epistle of XIII-126c; St. Matthew, Gospel of parables XV-410c; Pastoral Epistles XIV-725b; on Paul’s Christianity, Rerum Christianarum XIII-139a; on Scholastics V-504a; on Sulpicius Severus XIV-632b; edis St. Vincent of Lérida edition XIV-451c

Julianus, bishop of Alth salt Katherin, conversation III-382c

BILLIART, JEAN-BAPTISTE VII-579d; portrait XIII-590a

Julien, Epiret. See Phile of the Temple

Hippolyte, missionary, martyr VII-713c, 1X-7857

Santro, religious, translation of X-170c

Julienne, Victor, martyr X-302c

Julie Verloes. See Julie Verlot

Julie Verloot, martyr XIV-517b

Julianus, bishop of Rome, St. Otto IX-353d

JULIOPOLIS VIII-800d

Julitta, Saint, martyr his-133d, -1416c, -1417c

Julius, Saint, bishop of Ambrosian Canon I-602a

Saint, martyr, Britain XV-548c

Jupiter, son of Jove X-191c

JESUS OF NAZARETH VIII-499b, 505b. See also Jesus Christ

JESUS CHRIST VIII-499b, 505b. See also Jesus Christ

JESUS, son of Joseph X-419c

JESUS CHRIST OF NAZARETH VII-585d, VIII-811c; as Antichrist I-50b; and Apollinaris V-312; and Athanasius II-30c; and Celsius VI-605c; and St. Augustine XI-695c; and Eusebius of Caesarea XIV-149a; and the heretics on XIII-672a; and Nestorius VII-756b; and Pelagians XIII-377c; and the Three Chapters of St. Irenaeus VIII-79a, IX-647a; and the bishops I-19a; and St. Caesarius of Ravenna VIII-925c; and the Copts XIV-297b; XV-255a; and Constantius XXIV-274; and Cyril of Alexandria XII-301a; and Donatist heretics XII-1; and the doctrine of the Trinity XIII-275d; and Eusebius of Cesarea XIII-275a; and Eusebius of Caesarea XV-216a; and the origins of Christianity X-741c; and the dogma of the Trinity XII-731c; and Gregory Nazianzen XII-1; and John Chrysostom; and a letter X-32c; and a letter to Menas XIV-9b; and the Pachomians XII-391a; on library IX-228c; and Melitians of Antioch X-102a; and the heretical Gnostics XIV-313c; and the Cyrillic in X-306b; at Paris XII-81a; in Persia XI-714b; XV-926c; on philosophy and Christianity X-741c; and the rebirth of the Christian Church XI-737d; and Preaching X-370d; religious polemics XIII-279c; and the theatre X-599c; and Theodore of Antioch XII-888c; and Bishop of Bosra XIV-716b; edict on teaching and instruction X-306d; tomb XIV-461c; and Valentine X-2V

Juno, product, preface XI-721b

—Roman emperor. See Julius

—Roman jurist VII-104d, IX-57a

—Cato, Proconsul of Asia XII-221c

—Dido, proclaimed emperor XII-197b-

—Sabbas, Saint, hermit of Edessa XIII-279c

Român numeral indicates volume; arabic, page; a, b, d, quarter of page. 

JULIANA FALCONIERI, SAIN

JULIANA FALCONIERI, SAIN

JULIANA FALCONIERI, SAIN

JULIANA FALCONIERI, SAIN

JULIANA FALCONIERI, SAIN

JULIÉS, Abbé of VIII-506a; X-71b; and Benedictines XV-1569; and the legal service VII-136b; and Benedictinian IX-415b; and VI-660a; VI-467a; Harlay VII-1374; St. Hugh VII-1374; St. Michael XII-1374; Missal, calendar XIII-1614; sanctuary XIII-416b; of Julianes XVI-36b; XVII-633

Junca, mother of Stephen X-20

CounciL of XIV-533b

Juncal, Henry Damian, Bishop of Alton I-367d; VI-479b; VII-760a; and Jansenius 1X-414d

Junessu, Joaquín, painter X-59a

Jundi, Auguste IV-710c

June, month IX-219, 245b; 250c

—Laurenti, Solomon, pioneer X-319a; XIX-663b

Jusepa, Juana de XV-123a

Jung, Johann Heinrich, writer XIV-722b

—John, missionary I-655b

—John, bishop of Seattle XIV-666a; XIX-666a; at Louvain College I-4523

Jungklaus, Ludolf XIV-503b

JUNGKUNZ, BERNARD VIII-651b; and I-382d; and XIII-183d; and II-413d; and VII-374c; and XI-307c; and Pontifex XIII-755b; and St. Augustine X-397c; and VII-1241d; and St. Augustine X-397c; and XII-755b; and Saluzzo X-346b; and San Gallo X-346b; and Santa Casa di Loreto XV-354c; and Sanctuary XIII-606a; and St. Dominico XIV-636c; and Schinner XIII-58c; and 8. Pietro in Vincoli, church XIII-785c; and St. Gregorio XIV-506b; and St. Mary, birthplace of X-346b

JUAN DE CICCIOS DEL MONTE, Pope VIII-646a; and Anglican IV-402d; 4441; Aviz, church of II-162c; Bulls II-302c; and Castagna and LX-319a; and Dillingen University XIV-76d; England IX-317c; and Germany and its history X-477b; and the Hungarian College of XIII-132b; and seen of XIII-132b; and Frankfurt X-277a; and Veerle city X-349b; on Virgen Mary, birthplace of X-346b

JUAN DE TERRELLI CAGNACIO DEL MONTI, Pope VIII-646a; and Anglican IV-402d; 4441; Aviz, church of II-162c; Bulls II-302c; and Castagna and LX-319a; and Dillingen University XIV-76d; England IX-317c; and Germany and its history X-477b; and the Hungarian College of XIII-132b; and seen of XIII-132b; and Frankfurt X-277a; and Veerle city X-349b; on Virgen Mary, birthplace of X-346b

JUAN II DE CARLES Y CAGNACIO DEL MONTI, Pope VIII-646a; and Anglican IV-402d; 4441; Aviz, church of II-162c; Bulls II-302c; and Castagna and LX-319a; and Dillingen University XIV-76d; England IX-317c; and Germany and its history X-477b; and the Hungarian College of XIII-132b; and seen of XIII-132b; and Frankfurt X-277a; and Veerle city X-349b; on Virgen Mary, birthplace of X-346b
Kutchin, Kutani, Kusta, Kursk, Kurper, Kurotchkin, Kurjer

Arizona, August 1964a;...
LAMBERT OF ST. BERTIN—VII-78d
—of St. Omer VII-759a
Lamberton, William, Bishop of St. Johnsbury III-238b; XII-330d: 532c: 617a
LAMBERT, JACQUES DE VII-859a; at Arrasville II-111c; and Garster VI-380c; mention of French music IV-471b; and Mohawks I-250d; and Hurgona VII-382b
Lambrieville, Jean de, Milhet X—314c
Lambat, council of (1201), consecration of—632a
—Council, Provincial (1251) XI-359a; religious instruction III-711b
—Articles, Calvinistic XII-372c; reformation VIII-732d; Hearings XIII-91d
—Judgment—1-31d, 1-301
—Pall, inheritance (ill.) IX-346; synod (1807) VII-711a; quadrilateral XI-74d
LAMBILLOTTE, LOUIS VII-859b; antipapacy I-375d; Antipapal famously I-facing 8
LAMBIN, DENIS VII-670b; and Marc X-647d
Lamb of God, Akhtinian tapestries I-221c; church, Lausanne X-208c; painting, Müller X-250a
Lambrecht, Simon XIII-612d
Lambruschini, Giambattista VII-652b; orvetico cathedral X-353b
—LUIGI, cardinal VII-652d; X-299d; and Bishop Guibert X-491b; and Leo XIII X-1069b; and papal states XV-551b; Parmouta X-296b
—Raffael VII-616b
Lamsburg, and monastery. See Lamspring
Lamsprug, Benedicite college VIII-311d
LAMBOTON, JOSEPH, VENERABLE VII-750b
Lambton, Thomas VII-760b
Lambech, patriarch XI-343a; XI-344a; XI-345a; XI-388b; genealogy of Christ, XI-410d; chronology III-752c: 753a
LAMDO, DIOCESE OF VIII-761c; map XIV-facing 200
La Meilleraye X-683
LAMBTON, ROBERT-*-ROBERT DE VII-672b; and An-473a; and Bishop Bertrary III-317d; and de Benjamin II-314b; and de Lormo II-364b; and Bruté XIV-361b; and Imperial III-365b; condemned VII-63; congregation XIII-117d; "Conserva- teurs du commerce" V-95b; education VIII-762b; error III-342b; on faith, act of, in 1129; and Gandon VII-470d; Gioberti VI-563c; Guadeloupe, clergy of VII-43c; at La Châteniere X-651b; and Lai- cordiare VII-753d; and Laun- tongue X-760; Liberal Catholicism IX-218; last IX-253d; and Magdalenian XI-155d; Notre Dame de Juilly X-99c; philo- sophy VII-760c; plagiarism IV-714d: 913b; political activity VII-706c; portrait VIII-763c; reason of life XIII-210b; Robertson, James Burton XIII-90b; & Molo X-374b; and Broomsfield IX-356b; and Beavon X-505b; and Traditionalism VI-616b; XII-753d
JEAN MARIE ROBERT DE VII-763c: congregation XIII-117d; and Bishop de Rainfort XI-318a; and Bishop Martin X-710a; Missionaries of Rome XI-619b; XII-321d: XIV-354a
—Pierre Robert DE VII-672b
Lamboigere, disciple of Decler X-497b; X-756b; VII-70a; VII-757b; VII-760c; X-620b; XII-185b; XIII-290b; XIV-360d; 765c; Chris- tovery XIV-601a; on Loisy I-751a; on Modernism X-1204; on Resurrection XII-763a
LAMBERT, JACQUES DE VII-859a; at Arrasville II-111c; and Garster VI-380c; mention of French music IV-471b; and Mohawks I-250d; and Hurgona VII-382b
Lambrieville, Jean de, Millet X—314c
Lambat, council of (1201), consecration of—632a
—Council, Provincial (1251) XI-359a; religious instruction III-711b
—Articles, Calvinistic XII-372c; reformation VIII-732d; Hearings XIII-91d
—Judgment—1-31d, 1-301
—Pall, inheritance (ill.) IX-346; synod (1807) VII-711a; quadrilateral XI-74d
LAMBILLOTTE, LOUIS VII-859b; antipapacy I-375d; Antipapal famously I-facing 8
LAMBIN, DENIS VII-670b; and Marc X-647d
Lamb of God, Akhtinian tapestries I-221c; church, Lausanne X-208c; painting, Müller X-250a
Lambrecht, Simon XIII-612d
Lambruschini, Giambattista VII-652b; orvetico cathedral X-353b
—LUIGI, cardinal VII-652d; X-299d; and Bishop Guibert X-491b; and Leo XIII X-1069b; and papal states XV-551b; Parmouta X-296b
—Raffael VII-616b
Lamsburg, and monastery. See Lamspring
Lamsprug, Benedicite college VIII-311d
LAMBOTON, JOSEPH, VENERABLE VII-750b
Lambton, Thomas VII-760b
Lambech, patriarch XI-343a; XI-344a; XI-345a; XI-388b; genealogy of Christ, XI-410d; chronology III-752c: 753a
LAMDO, DIOCESE OF VIII-761c; map XIV-facing 200
La Meilleraye X-683
LAMBTON, ROBERT-*-ROBERT DE VII-672b; and An-473a; and Bishop Bertrary III-317d; and de Benjamin II-314b; and Bruté XIV-361b; and Imperial III-365b; condemned VII-63; congregation XIII-117d; "Conserva- teurs du commerce" V-95b; education VIII-762b; error III-342b; on faith, act of, in 1129; and Gandon VII-470d; Gioberti VI-563c; Guadeloupe, clergy of VII-43c; at La Châteniere X-651b; and Lai- cordiare VII-753d; and Laun- tongue X-760; Liberal Catholicism IX-218; last IX-253d; and Magdalenian XI-155d; Notre Dame de Juilly X-99c; philo- sophy VII-760c; plagiarism IV-714d: 913b; political activity VII-706c; portrait VIII-763c; reason of life XIII-210b; Robertson, James Burton XIII-90b; & Molo X-374b; and Broomsfield IX-356b; and Beavon X-505b; and Traditionalism VI-616b; XII-753d
JEAN MARIE ROBERT DE VII-763c: congregation XIII-117d; and Bishop de Rainfort XI-318a; and Bishop Martin X-710a; Missionaries of Rome XI-619b; XII-321d: XIV-354a
—Pierre Robert DE VII-672b
Lamboigere, disciple of Decler X-497b; X-756b; VII-70a; VII-757b; VII-760c; X-620b; XII-185b; XIII-290b; XIV-360d; 765c; Chris-
Roman numeral indicates volume; arabic page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.

Le Page, Germain, at Rimouski XIII-619; René, at Rimouski XIII-595d
Le Palhier, Augustin Marie, Magistrate of the Poor XII-214b; 773c
LEPANTO IX-181d; and Aguinaldo XV-623d, IV-555d; VII-479d; IX-182d; 183a; II-VIII-29d; VIII-624c, 625d; 518a; IX-VIII-513a; XIX-95b; 353d; 415b; and Cervantes III-544a; and Monsieur Marie, II-127a; papal influence VI-773a; and Pietropoliana III-323d; and Le Pape, XII-294; Pescosol XXV-282a; 297d; Venice, statue at III-235b
Le Pape, Jean, Schoolman XVI-49c; hospital XVI-19G
Lepanto, Nicole Reine Étale de Marchand ERP-738
Lepeaux, Laverellère, and Bouillé XI-716a
Le Peletier, Louis, Mauritius IV-616a
Lepet., See Leprosy
Le Petit, Jean. See John Par-...
1840:

Roman numeral indicates volume; arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
Lust IX-438a; as capital sia XIV-36c; and temperance XIV-481d; Zoroastrism II-153b; Lusin<br>Luastenat de Seeken, Lutheran 1391a; <br>Lusinck, Hedwige, poetess XII-200a <br>Lusinicz, archiologist XII-200d <br>Lute, and de Vinci X-414c <br>Luftsip, painting, Carracci III-370d <br>Lutichius, Gallic chieftain VII-320d <br>Lutero, Giovanni Di Nicola', <br>Lusamentius, LUSCINIUS, Lusatians, —Lusavorich. <br>Luray, William PHONSE JEAN-BAPTISTE-AL <br>Luther, Abbot of Syracuse at 493d shrine <br>Lutheranism, 487a; against the Church XIII-524d; and Zwingli XIII-524d; <br>—Martin, the Younger IX-156b <br>—Paul IX-430d; 456b <br>Luverne, Deaconesses, sisterhood founded IX-402a <br>LUTHERANISM from IA-108a; abbeys I-108a; in Africa I-187b; in Americs I-400d; Antinomism I-400d; and Euthanasia 469b; in Athens VI-743c; in Bavaria XII-125a; in LSS, statistics II-115a; in Austria XII-125a; in Switzerland XII-193a; of Bussi ll-211a; in Banberg II-244b; and Biblical inspiration VIII-186c; Book of Common Prayer II-679b; and Brandenburg II-739b; and Brunswick III-17b; in <br>Luverne, Deaconesses, sisterhood founded IX-402a <br>—Brandenburg II-739b; and</br>
IV - 244b; (1906) IV - 244d; chapters and colleges IX-47c; and Dijon IV-294c; Easter V-236d; Jean de Loraine, Archbishop of VII-74c; liturgy IX-475c; map VI-facing 188; pilgrimages IX - 475d; primary XII-424a; and Sons III-185c; siege of (1310) IX-474a

LYONS, COUNCILS OF IX-474d; (475) VI-19c; (499) VI-301c; IX-476d; (601) St. Appollinaris at I-616d; (517) VI-362a; (747) XIII-705c; (1245) IV-432c; VII-521c; IX-309d; 476d; Behaim at II-391b; Boniface of Savoy at II-672c; crusade proclaimed IV-551b; Frederick II censured VI-250d; XIII-112d; Grosssteige at VII-295a; and Innocent IV VIII-174d; and Innocent IV’s letter I-127d; John of Parma at VIII-475c; Bishop Lorenzo at XI-265d; (1274) VI-739a; VII-429b; 490b; IX-477b; 723a; XI-56d; XIII-399d; 534a; 616c; 637a; XIV-494a; 665c; 666d; Abbot de Hendre at I-44a; Aeropolises at III-112c; Acts of reunion XV-146c; on admission to Beatitudes VIII-551d; Albertus Magnus at I-294c; St. Bonaventure at II-655e; and Carmelites III-355d; and concord with Norway IV-355d; and Dominicans XII-365b; and droit de regale VII-22a; XII-713b; Durandus the Elder at V-207b; on ecclesiastical property XII-466d; on the Filioque VI-73c; and Greek Church IV-304d; VI-765d; Greek profession of Faith IV-455b; Gregory X at VII-786d; on Holy Ghost VII-412b; Innocent V at VIII-15b; and John XXI VIII-450b; and mendicant orders VI-258b; X-183b; on papal elections IX-457a; papal infallibility XI-388d; reunion VII-798a; rule of religious orders XII-736c; and St. Thomas, influence XIV-472c; Ubi Periculum III-335c; IV-192b; XII-271d; union of Eastern and Western Churches XIII-538a; on usury XV-339a; William the Moerbeke at XV-634a; (1479) XII-701b

Colloquy of published II-161d

Richard, impeached V-322c

Rites, nature of IX-312c

Society, of African Missions XVI-65d; Apostolic See XIII-147c; at Nijmegen XVI-69a

Lyra, sequence XII-185d

Louis de, Carmelite X-763a; and Albi return III-309d

Nicholas of. See Nicholas of Lyra

Lyrnai Meteors, orbit II-27b

Lyranus, Nicolaus, hermeneutist VII-273b

LYRBA IX-478a; XVI-56b

Lyre, Maurist monastery X-71b

Lyrnesus (Tenedos) XIV-504d

Lys College, Louvain III-291d

Lysaght, Red, poet VIII-137a

Lysander, apostles of IV-684c

Lysanias, Tetrarch of Abilene IX-129d

King of the Itureans IX-430d

Lyschander, Chronicle I-418b

Lyse, Cistercian Abbey XVI-106

LYSIA, See IX-478b

—orator XIV-397a

—regent of Antiochus Epiphanes I-273d; IX-494b; IV-707a; and Judas Machabaeus VIII-541d

—tribune of Syria XIII-690c; and St. Paul XI-371d

Lyssimachus, high-priest VIII-319b

—King of Thrace XV-635c; at Colophon IV-125d; and Nicaea XI-43d; at Pergamus XI-666c; and Philippopolis XII-170d; and Seleucus I XIII-698b; and Smyrna XIV-66b

—Alexander XII-25a

Lyssippus, copies, Vatican Museum XV-282d

Lystratus, and Torone XIV-731c

Lysekenen XV-734c

Lyssius, on Acts Pauli XI-561c

Lyther, John, Bishop of Achonry I-160b

LYSTRA IX-478c; VI-411b; and St. Paul H-301a; XI-570b; 570d; sacrifice of, fresco, by Raphael XII-645a

Roman numeral indicates volume; arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
MARQUES DE CAMPO, Valencia, infant asylum XVII-25b

MARQUETTE, DIocese OF

MARQUOT, Church of St. Michael's Place, New York City, III-188a.

MARQUETTE, Thoronet Chapter, Ephemerae Scriptorii Pontificii, 1655.

MARQUETTE, John Baptist (1626-1675), Indian missionary, conversions in America, XVII-200b.

MARQUETTE, John Baptist (1626-1675), Indian missionary, conversions in America, XVII-200b.

MARQUETTE, John Baptist (1626-1675), Indian missionary, conversions in America, XVII-200b.

MARQUES, Adolphus G., bishop of New York, 1810-25, XV-260c.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.

MARQUES, Bishop, 1810-25, New York, XV-259b.
MICHOL—MIKADO

539

Michel, wife of David I-45d; IV-215d.
Miche, Genevieve XIV-428d.
Michel, inscription XIV-283d.
Mickey Mouse, X-283d.
Michel, XVII-258a, 298a; 193a, 193b; 202a; XVI-76c; and Bondel XIV-463a.
Mikkelsen, Messiah XVII-190c; portrait X-283d; and Uijpals X-283d.
Mies V-35b; and Chicago X-283d.
MICMACS X-283d; I-316c; XI-240d; and Chicago X-283d; in Arcadie I-900d; in Canada I-229d; ideograms (26) I-229d; history of Member X-172a; in Maine, I-106a; in Luttreau IX-143a; Father Vincent I-53a; in Nova Scotia XII-174a; and Richmond XII-335b.
Mico, poet in XVII-39a.
Miecy, martyr V-477a.
Micron, See Mykonos.
Miezkowski, Mieczyslaw XIV-428d.
Miguel, See Miguel.
Migeon, Maria Louise XII-257c.
Miggetti, Mieczyslaw XIV-428d.
Miggeuri, palo uocio XI-63a.
Miharu, Marios, Armenian missionary XII-83d.
Migliorati, Cesare, See Innocenzio XII-63a.
—Giovanni, Bishop of Ravenna XVII-63a.
—Ludovico VIII-19c; Sinigaglia XIV-136.
Mignard, Robert, captain II-9a.
Mignanelli, Palace X-406c.
Mignard, Paul, poet XIV-428d.
Mignard, Philippe VIII-165d; Salluste V-428d; and Cornelius the Elder IV-147a.
Mignard, portrait X-285c; Val-de-Grace VIII-186.
Mignon, sumptuousness of X-283d; the Roman. See Mignard.
Migne, Jacques Paul X-206c; encycloped V-416b; in Geneva XVII-656a; in Syria V-193a; in patrology XI-616c; and Pitra XII-1194c; in France VIII-653d; see Eusebium XII-372b; Summa Theologiae XIV-656d.
Migni, M., missionary XI-116c.
Mignot, Francois, historian XVII-105a; "National" X-656c.
Mignucci, Pius, Bishop X-653b.
Mikado, see Edmond X-653b.
MIGRATION X-29a; Canadian XVII-656d; causes, X-292b; characteristics X-292a; commissioners V-657b; conditions X-291c; Croatian X-653b; in early history X-291b; and education and development, French legislation X-295c; geographical X-291c; Hungarian X-657b; Irish X-657b; Italian X-657a; Jewish control X-295a; males, preponderance of X-295b; Portuguese X-657c; of religious X-293d; for British America X-657d; United States X-297c, 297b; Canada X-296a; distribution X-296a; Italian legislation XIV-657b, 657a; statistics X-296d; and woman X-652b; theory C-656a.
Miguel, See Magno.
Miguel, (Christian name). See Miguel.
Miguens, Pedro, Bishop XI-437d.
Mignolli, Valerio (ill.) XII-1196a.
Miguez, Miguel, historian XVI-428d.
Migno, Giron, Bishop of Vitoria XVII-656d.
Mikhil, Yerassim, Russian radical XVII-656d.
Mikola, see Michael, Michael XVII-656d.
Mikola, see Michael, Michael XVII-656d.
Mikola, see Michael, Michael XVII-656d.
Mikal, Michael, Michael XVII-656d.
Mikal, Michael, Michael XVII-656d.
Mikal, Michael, Michael XVII-656d.
Mikal, Michael, Michael XVII-656d.
Mikal, Michael, Michael XVII-656d.
\textit{N}

N. abbrev. I-27a

Naddal, XIII-191d

Nademo, town, Nabaštheh VII-412d

town, Sepholo VI-412d

Nadomotus, N. of Neot

Nado, bathing of, and baptism II-260a

Nadov, Christian Arab XI-71d

Nadom, Luddof, contractor IV-727c

t, the Syrian, cure V-387b

Nadumatis, N. of Nachis, Rodes and

Vabres, XIII-105d

Nadar, XIII-412d

Name, N. of Zambesi, N.

Nabard, XIII-1-372b

Nabat, Ammonite King, and Israel II-432c; and Saul VIII-614a

—convent XI-530d

—town V-412d

Nabasa, See Nabassos

Nabazgur, Appennines, Syrian

Nabian, Gautes I-609d; VI-530a; and

Damipage V-712d

Nabian, in geography of Christ

VII-110b; IV-410c

Nabia, See Nabianus

Nabiajot, See Nabianus

Nabak, name X-676c

—husband of Abigail III-1574d; and

David III-314d

Nabak, father of Jerobeam II-315a

Nabat, Nilotic periodical, Russia X-75c

Nabat, Inscriptions I-664a

—XIII-719d

—Kingdom I-606b; extent I-607a

Nabot, Arabian tribe I-590d; and

Asshurban II-708b; and

Asshurban. X-110b; in Sela X-777d; and

Cedarcis I-747c

Nabban, Nabinaus, Elie de, cardinal, Latin

Archishop of Jerusalem V-456c (ed. 1960)

Nabban, and N. of Sparta XIVA-

210a

Nabbi XIII-777a; manuscripts X-627d; XII-314c; XIVA-

720b; Orthodoxy VII-3857d

Nabo, tobacco of, lastaker TV-624d

Naboneus, Era of TV-740b; V-

226c

Nabonidus, King of Babylon X-676d; IV-110b; XIVA-

300c; and Cyrus XIVA-

704c; Homer's theory XV-

15a; in inscriptions II-257a

Nabopolassar, King of Babylon XIVA-

35s; and Cyrus XIVA-

755a; and Meles X-119a; and

Nabuchodonosor II XIVA-

585d; XIVA-

778c; and

II-54a; and

Pharaoh XII-178a; and

Moria XII-42a

Nabor and Felix Saints X-627c; in Ambrosian Mass I-401d; basilica, relics I-320b; feast of I-308c; martyrdom X-300c

Naboth, and Arhab I-101c; death XIVA-

478c; meaning X-677a

Nabr, martyr, Acts, Coptic MS.

Nabuchadorazar, See Nabuchadnezzar.

Nabuchadnezzar.

Nabuchodonosor I X-666b; XV-113b; and Asshur-

bub-ili, King of Assyria II-112a

Nabuchodonosor II X-666b; and Albagia XIVA-

333a; and Ammonites I-432d; and Asshurban XIVA-

326a; and Babylonian captivity XIVA-

696d; and Baitarash II-226c; Carmel threatened III-3554a.
I -—NEOC^SAREA,
Neo-Adoptionism
Neziizi
—NEO-PLATONISM
NEO-PYTHAGOREAN
Bishop Spolok
Bishop
IV-07c;
Council
274d:
Il-lola:
sius
744a:
Scepticism
of
religion
VII-o94b;
vations
746b;
Augsburg
ni-653a
deitv
Longinus
Plethon,
Plotinus
of
Saccas
metaphysics
X-747d:
of
Ain-
Planet
Ner
Nequinum
Nergalsharezer.

NERESHEM
Nepi,
Nepherites,
Neot,
—planet
NEREO,
NER0S
NERE0S
NERINCKX,
NERES
NERESHEM
NERI
NERIEL
NERIGLASS,
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
NERI
ORATIO—ORDO ROMANUS PRIMUS

Oratio, in Mozarabic X-610b; 612d
—Affectiva 1-371e
—Proferenda 1-371e
—funeris XI-313b
Orationale. See Collectarum
—Oratio, in Missale Romanum, in Galli- 
 cane Rite Vl-365c
Orationes Solemnis VI-420b
Oratio Johannis, x-vi-330d
Oratore. See Oratory
Oratoria. See Secretaries of St.
—Philip Neri
—ORATORIO XI-270a; VIII-152a; XI-390b; Avenio 1-359a; Arne I-746a; Carissimi 3-312b; Handel X-655c; Italy XI-270b; origin I-380b; I-152a; in English 1-116a, 116b; Philip Neri XI-270a; Rhein- 
 berger XIII-43d
—See Oratorio
Of Divine Love
—Of the Mission, Naples VII-365b
Oratorium. See Oratory (Chapel)
—Oratorio, art of 1-760b; 1-761a; 1-762a; 1-763a; 1-764a; 1-765a; 1-766a; 1-767a; 1-768a; 1-769a; 1-770a; 1-771a; 1-772a; 1-773a; 1-774a; 1-775a; 1-776a; 1-777a; 1-778a; 1-779a; 1-780a; 1-781a; 1-782a; 1-783a; 1-784a; 1-785a; 1-786a; 1-787a; 1-788a; 1-789a; 1-790a; 1-791a; 1-792a; 1-793a; 1-794a; 1-795a; 1-796a; 1-797a; 1-798a; 1-799a; 1-800a; 1-801a; 1-802a; 1-803a; 1-804a; 1-805a; 1-806a; 1-807a; 1-808a; 1-809a; 1-810a; 1-811a; 1-812a; 1-813a; 1-814a; 1-815a; 1-816a; 1-817a; 1-818a; 1-819a; 1-820a; 1-821a; 1-822a; 1-823a; 1-824a; 1-825a; 1-826a; 1-827a; 1-828a; 1-829a; 1-830a; 1-831a; 1-832a; 1-833a; 1-834a; 1-835a; 1-836a; 1-837a; 1-838a; 1-839a; 1-840a; 1-841a; 1-842a; 1-843a; 1-844a; 1-845a; 1-846a; 1-847a; 1-848a; 1-849a; 1-850a; 1-851a; 1-852a; 1-853a; 1-854a; 1-855a; 1-856a; 1-857a; 1-858a; 1-859a; 1-860a; 1-861a; 1-862a; 1-863a; 1-864a; 1-865a; 1-866a; 1-867a; 1-868a; 1-869a; 1-870a; 1-871a; 1-872a; 1-873a; 1-874a; 1-875a; 1-876a; 1-877a; 1-878a; 1-879a; 1-880a; 1-881a; 1-882a; 1-883a; 1-884a; 1-885a; 1-886a; 1-887a; 1-888a; 1-889a; 1-890a; 1-891a; 1-892a; 1-893a; 1-894a; 1-895a; 1-896a; 1-897a; 1-898a; 1-899a; 1-900a; 1-901a; 1-902a; 1-903a; 1-904a; 1-905a; 1-906a; 1-907a; 1-908a; 1-909a; 1-910a; 1-911a; 1-912a; 1-913a; 1-914a; 1-915a; 1-916a; 1-917a; 1-918a; 1-919a; 1-920a; 1-921a; 1-922a; 1-923a; 1-924a; 1-925a; 1-926a; 1-927a; 1-928a; 1-929a; 1-930a; 1-931a; 1-932a; 1-933a; 1-934a; 1-935a; 1-936a; 1-937a; 1-938a; 1-939a; 1-940a; 1-941a; 1-942a; 1-943a; 1-944a; 1-945a; 1-946a; 1-947a; 1-948a; 1-949a; 1-950a; 1-951a; 1-952a; 1-953a; 1-954a; 1-955a; 1-956a; 1-957a; 1-958a; 1-959a; 1-960a; 1-961a; 1-962a; 1-963a; 1-964a; 1-965a; 1-966a; 1-967a; 1-968a; 1-969a; 1-970a; 1-971a; 1-972a; 1-973a; 1-974a; 1-975a; 1-976a; 1-977a; 1-978a; 1-979a; 1-980a; 1-981a; 1-982a; 1-983a; 1-984a; 1-985a; 1-986a; 1-987a; 1-988a; 1-989a; 1-990a; 1-991a; 1-992a; 1-993a; 1-994a; 1-995a; 1-996a; 1-997a; 1-998a; 1-999a; 1-1000a

Large type indicates titles of articles; other types, topic treated; (dl) = illustrations.
Large type indicates titles of articles; other types, topics treated; (ill.) = illustrations.
PERNET—PERSPECTIVE

Pereton, Etienne, and Assumption, Little Sisters of the 

PERNER, JOSEPH MARIA

Perret, John, *226c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, *1506.

Perret, Jean, *226c.

Perret, John, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, John, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, John, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.

Perret, Jean, °1217c.
POOR—PORDENONE

XV-363b; cxxx—142a; and Weyl XV-378d

Pope, Clement XI—559b

—Richard, bishop, Ancre Ewle—1941; on baptism of Gotlin, Chichester III—637d; at Durham V-214d; and Riccardus V-900d; and Salisburia cathedral X—346d.

—Francescan Sisters XI—353d; XIV—643b; in Augusta V-703d; and HANS CHRISTIAN X—235d; United States VI—452d.

—Hermit of the Holy Land, X—413d; and See Celestine.

Poor, Henry, Bishop of Salisbury VII—38b; Poorhouse.

Poor suffrars, See Observant.

—Knights of the Temple, See Templars.

—Ladies, See Poor Clare.

—LAWNS X—354d; Catholic instruction of children, Denmark XVII—253a; education XV—909a.

—England Act X—235d; and Canonization of Elizabeth X—239d; Roman Catholic education in the United States X—573d.

—Lombards. See Poor Catholics.

—MEN OF THE ORDER OF ST. FRANCIS, SISTERS OF THE X—237b; and See Franciscan.

—28a; XIV—629; United States VI—452d.

—Priests, of Weyl XV—722d; Poor-relief. See Poor, Poor.

—Care of.

—Poor School Committee, English I—324e.

—Sisters, in Augsburg II—75b; Austria-Hungary XIV—643d.

—Servants of Jesus Christ X—354d.

—SALVATION 

—OF GOD X—235a; X—673d; Mother Taylor X—476d.

—Sisters of Francis Seraph of the Perpetual Adoration XV—235b.

—Sisters of the Schools of Notre Dame II—86d.

Pope, pope, See Chamberlain.

—Pope, See See Oster's Plot.

—Pope, blend X—156a.

—Popovski, Nicholas, Bishop of Greece II—143a; and See Oster's Plot.

—Porcelos, Cara Carbone, St.

—Poppe, Jansen, X—473b.

—Poppo, Edward Fresin—219b; and See Apollos.

—Pope, with Sanz—X—272a; at St. Chaplain III—215d; Vassalage X—35-1d.

—Pope, See Damascus II, Pope.

—Pope, At Court of Andechs, Bishop of Bamberg.

—Papal, See Augsburg.

—Pope, of Aquileia VI—658b; Bemers cathedral I—176d.

—Pope, See Bazar of Wurzburg XV—382d.

—Pope in Bible X—153d.

—Pope, Now Deceived, See Damascus II, Pope.

—Pope, In Catholic Church, IX—117c.

—Papias, See Calvin.

—Papal, See Calvin.

—Papal, See Maracroc.

—Papal, See Bazar of Wurzburg XV—382d.

—Papal, See Damascus II, Pope.

—Papal, See Inquisit.
PROUT—PRUSSIA

Romean numeral indicates volume; Arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
QUINTUS—Q. V.

Quintus, Apostate IX-14d; 737a; XII-259a
— Bishop VII-443c; St. Cyriacus, letter from I-45a
— Fosco VI-153c
— martyr, and St. Saturnus VI-229b
— Bishop of Phocis XII-41b
— Lucius, Governor of Judea VIII-390b
— Septimius Florenci Tertullianus. Sce Tertullian
Quinn, in Bolivia II-165a
Quinze Vingt, hospital, Paris V-306d; XI-191d; founded IX-370a
Quipu, picture writing XII-600b
Quipus, of Peru I-111a; II-302d; VII-576a
Quiraga, Diego Gonzales de, biographer III-329b
Qui regis Scoptra XII-453c
Quirinus, in Ephesus legend V-497a
QUIRICUS, SAINT XII-614c
— bishop, and St. Gregory the Great I-14d
— Bishop of Barcelona VII-640d; as hymnodist V-603b; VII-600d
— Bishop of Gandux XVI-43a
Quirios, in Tegernsee Abbey XIV-473a
Quirinal Palace XII-175d; and Fontana VI-127a; and Galileo VI-341c; and Gregory VIII VII-4a; Reni, painting of XII-771a; Pius XII-169c; and Sixtus V IV-141c; XIV-34b; and Tosti, Luigi IX-709d; and Urban VIII-251b; and Vaticano XV-278d; 280b
QUIRINI, ANGELO MARIA, cardinal XII-614d; as Bishop of Brescia II-760d; X-617b; as Bishop of Corfu IV-363c; St. Marcus, Church of XIII-174c; writings XII-614d
— Girolamo, Patriarch of Venice IX-340d
Quirinus, Governor of Syria I-557a
— Publius Sulpicius, census II-107c; III-703a; IX-127d
Quirino, Barnardino, bishop VI-255a
Lauro, at Padua University XI-387d
QUIRINUS, SAINT, Roman martyr (25 March) XII-615a; X-728c; bell XVII-473a; relics XIV-417d
— SAINT, Roman martyr (30 April) XII-615a
— SAINT, martyr, Malmedy XII-615b; XIII-209a
— SAINT, martyr, Tivoli XII-615b
— Bishop of Padua XI-351b
— SAINT, Bishop of Siena XII-615b; 518a; II-121d; IV-607b
— Abbot of Tegernase XIV-473b
— Governor III-635d
— subdeacon I-32b
Quintarian Ownership, in Roman Law IX-81b
Quiroga, Teresa de, and John de Lugo IX-415b
— Vasco de, cardinal X-254a; 264d; Biddle XV-374c; convokes Council XIV-750a; Mexico, auditor of XV-757c; as Bishop of Mexico X-282d
Quiron, Louis de, martyr X-300d; XIII-50b; as missionary XV-454c; at New Hebrides X-708c; in Virginia X-381d
Quirupa, Indian tribe IX-553c
Quisace of Nevers, and Jesusa XIV-109a
Quia, Dominus dos Reis Quinta XIII-309d
Quiteria, Saint, Becli. poem of I-252c; martyrdom I-237a
Quitman, Frederick, Rationalism IX-461a
Quito, town, Ecuador V-279b; battle (1546) V-279b; and Cebello de Balboa III-126a; Incas II-32a; plateau of I-373b; population V-279c
— ARCHIDIOCESE OF XII-615a; 284d; IV-662a; VII-55a; 613b; IX-332b; Dominican university XII-385c; map IV-facing 122; monastery XII-280a; and Peredes, Anne de IX-756a; Polytechnicum V-510b; university V-279c; University of Sao Fulgencio XV-201d; University of St. Gregory the Great XV-201d
Quito Indians XII-691d
Quivil, Peter, Bishop of Exeter V-279a; cathedral V-706d; relics, veneration of XII-737c; tabernacles XII-755a
Quivira Indians, and Coronado IV-380b
Quixada, Abbey of II-449d
Quo a nobis, Bull of St. Pius V II-175b; IX-294c; X-221b; XIII-217b
— antidote, Constitution of Martin V-V-708a
— de Iudaeis, Brief of Pius VII XII-527d
— diviti sapientia, Constitution of Leo XII XIV-197d; 310b
— hominum moentes, Brief of Gregory XV IV-689a
— janpridem, Brief of Leo XIII XVI-53a
Quodlibita, nature of XIII-530c
Quod Sancta, Constitution of Benedict XIV XV-470b

— Singulari, Brief of Leo XIII IV-699b
— Summis, Brief of Gregory XVI IV-667d
— ubique, quod semper, quod ab omnibus, canon of Catholicity III-459a; VI-3a; XV-440b
— votum, Decretal of Boniface VIII XII-453d
Quodvultdeus, Bishop of Calama III-148c
— Saint, Bishop of Carthage III-387c
— Saint, Bishop of Nola XI-90a
Quo elongati, Bull of Gregory IX V-579a; VI-210c; 212a; 282a; VII-161a
Quo graviae, Constitution of Leo XII IX-780c; XIV-72c
Quomiam ocella, Bull of John XXII IX-226c
Quo primum, Bull of Pius V VI-541b; IX-500d; 780a; XIII-217b
Quotidianus Indians VII-745b
Quorum, of a chapter III-585c
— Quorundam exist, Bull of John XXII VI-283d; X-274d; XIV-232a; Requiem XII-751a
— Quotidiana, periodical X-277b; IV-679d
— Quorannah, temple, Thebes XIV-563b
— Quo warranto XV-663c
— Qurbana, in East Syrian Rite XIV-414d
— Qurach, discoveries at VIII-729d
— Quass ibn Sa'da, Bishop of Sanaa, and Mohammed I-673b
Quaum ad Tollenda, Brief of Julius III XV-335c
— nos superiori anno, Bull of Pius VI IV-1924
— superiori anno, Brief of Pius XII XII-355c
Q. V., abbr. I-27b

Large type indicates titles of articles; other types, topics treated; (ill.) illustrations.
RADIAN—RAMÉSES I


Pomerania, a, Vohburg
—Mother.
—Rappe, —Rapidan
Raphon, Raphe!, Rappists.
—Raqqeit, Raqqah
Raron, Rasaappa.
Raquette, Ras
Rasetsu, Rasgunia, Ras
MetroDoIitan
Brooklyn Trinita
418b; mud
(ill.)
Saint el-'Ain
et-Tin
Amma,
Rap.aia
Louis
IV
VI-444a
(Resaina:
Rhesffina)
Newton,
VIII-65Sa;
Newton,
XIII-
669d;鼠
Serbs
Chersone-

Ratbod,
Ratbord,
Ratfredus,
RathcUSe,
RatcUSe,
Rathberad,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
RathcUSe,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
RATHBORNE,
Rathbreasail,
Rathbert,
large type indicates titles of articles; other types, topics treated; (ill.) = illustrations.
ROVERE— RUE
Rovere, Gerolamo della, cardinal,
Biahop of Turin XV-94C

Bishop
—Gianantonio
Saluzzo XlII-4U6b
Bishop
—Gianirancesco
Turin XV-94C
V-134b;
—Giovanni
marriage XIVXlV-facing

of

della.

264d; and

della.

of

della
32;
Sinigaglia

(ill.)

XIV-13c;

Royal Lectors IV-113d
—Library, Berlin IX-232b
—Library, Brussels IX-620a
—Library, Dresden IX-620a
—Library, Munich IX-232b
—Library, Paris I-394c; III444b
—Library, Stockholm XIV-297c
Royal Missionary CoUege, Portugal XIII-,386c

tomb XIII-172b

—Oak VI-467C
See Julius
—Giuliano
-Porch, Temple IV-446b
Pope
—Press, Portuguese XII-225a
cardinal VI-128d;
—Giulio
—School
Mines, Mexico VatGrottafarrrataVII-41a; RaII,

della.

della,

of

venna episcopate XII-667a
della. Bishop of Savona

—Jacopo
Xni-49Db

See
Rovere, Notre Dame de la.
Notre Dame de la Rovere
Rovere, Palazzo della, Savona

Xni-489d

381a

— Society of London,
XVI-39a
—Supremacy, Oath

XII-61a;

—Nicholas XIII-215b
XIII-214d; I.J9iib.
XlV-Olb: .\ntweiT I591 Id; Dfsernt from the Cross

—PETER PAUL

Xlll-facing 216; Doctors
Church (ill.) Xlll-facing
and French Art VIII528d;GenoaVI^20d;St. Ignatius Loyola (ill.) VII-641; and
Janssens VIII-294C; Mariade'
Medici (ill.) Xlll-facing 216;
paintings VI-420c; XI-401d;
Philip II of Spain (ill.) XIIIfacing216; portrait XIII-21od;
and Ribera XIII-31d; S. Maria
in Vallicella XIII-172C; Thom(ill.)

of the

216;

Moore (ill.) XlV-lacing
and Van Dyck V-220C

of.

See Su-

premacy
Royalty, in Manichseism IX-593a
Royal University, Ireland IV-S9c

—University, Rome XIII-178d
Bishop
—Papiniano
VIII— University Act,
Novar.i XI-13.5a
112a
Vin-o02a
— Rafiaelo dellacardinal
Veto
IX-406b — Veto.
Sisto deUa,
—
—York, Masonic Lodge IX-776c
Roveredo, battle X-688a

Rubentaler, coin XI-155a; (ill.)
Xl-facing 152
Rubeo, Giovanni Battista, Carmelite ni-361a; and St. Theresa ni-361b; XIV-516b

of

della,

Irish

.See

Roverella, Aurelio, cardinal, and
Napoleon X-696d; Palestrina
episcopate XI—42Id

—Bartolomeo,
Ravenna

Bishop
XII-666d; tomb
cardinal,

of

XIII-171a: XVI-64a
Roverie de Cabrieres, Francois
Marie Anatole de, Bishop of
MimtpcUier XVl-lSa

ROVEZZANO,

DA

BENEDETTO

XIII-212C

Rovigo, foundlings VI-160b
Row, C. A., Protestant theologian

X-340b

on
—John,
IV-4o8d

New

cost,

Book

Service

Rowland, Thomas.

See Pente-

Thomas

Rowlands, Daniel, Evangelist X241a
Richard. .See Verstegan
Rowley, Robert. See Nutter
Rowll, Sir John, poet XIII-B24C
Rowntree, Seebohm XII-32Sb
Rowse, Richard. .See Richard of

—

Cornwall

ROWSHAM, STEPHEN

XIII-

—
—
—
Thomas, Viatorian XV-400C
Royaards, historian VII-380a

Royal, Joseph, writer XI-673b;

Xlll-SlOa

Longchamp Xn-253b
—Abbey, Salem
XIII-396a

—Abbey,
—Abbey, Sept-Fons Xni-720c
Academy of Art, London V-

—
IX-345C
—Academy Music, London
IX-351C
Music, Paris XVI—Academy
53c
25fic;

of

of

—Academy of Sciences, Portugal

.

XII-3(Sd
—Arch, masonrv IX-772c
Asiatic Society VII-359a
Bard of Munster IV-Uoa
—Chapel, Paris III-378c; XIV-

—
—

706b

—CoUege,

Ceylon III-549C
College of Physicians and Surgeons X\'-t'<9l>a

—

—Commission

Royardi, Amaldo, archbishop.
and Franciscans VI-247a
Royas de Spinola, Christopher.
.See Spinola
Royce, Josiah, philosopher II-

64b
Roye, Franciscus de, martyr VI651d
Guy de. Bishop of Reims XII726b

—

ROYER - COLLARD, PIERRE
PAUL XIII-213d; V-276d; and
Lilieralism IX-213a; portrait
XlII-214a; psychology XII54 Gd
Royko, Caspar, historian VII377a
Royo, Joachim, martyr III-

670d: 675a; IX-746d
Ro2, Francisco, bishop, at An-

Rozendaal, missionary college
.XII-45Sb
Rozier, Finnin, historian XIII364b
Roziere,

Eugene

R. P., abbr. I-25c
R. R., abbr. I-25c
Rt. Rev., abbr. I-25c
Ru, Paul du, missionary X-3S8c;

XI-6b
Michele,
399a

Duchosse d'
Royal Exchange, London IX344b
—Hospital, Mexico VII-487d
Imperial Leopold Francis Uni-

—

versity.

.Sec

Innsbruck,

Uni-

at Cl.Miard

l-(.32d; at

Lorrha

VIII-IMld

XI-

72l)b

Manuel

Rubalcava,

XIV

Justo

de,

-207b

Rubeis, Bernardus de. See Rossi,
Bernardo de, theologian
Ippolito de. Bishop of Pa\ia

—XI-593C

Baptist de. Saint.
—John
John Daptist de Rossi

See

RUBEN (REUBEN

I, son of Jacob
XIII -214c; and Henoch VIIand Levi I.X-206C; in

XI-IMfld

—TRIBE OF

XII!-214d; I-431d;
Vll-29Sb; X-.i07c; XV~3flc;
and .\aronitca I-.5b; altar I3(i0c; Dibon IV-777C; lands I434b; and Moabites X-HOa; in
rational .\IV-306b
Rubeni, David, false Messiaa
VIII-396C

Rubenow, Heinrich, Mayor

of

v.Tsitv of

Grcifswald XII-226a; Univer-

Canada XIII-.5(>()b
Institution, London IX-34.1C

sity VII-2.'-,a

Royalists (Melchites) I-30Ic

of

Scotist

Xlll-612b
Rubio y Ors, writer XIV-201d
Rubner, Max, scientist V~423d
Ruhr., abbr. I-25c
Rubricelle, Vatican archives

Rubens, Albert XIII-21.5b
JanXIII-21.5a

—

Large type indicates

titles of articles;

—
— King Burgundy I-140d;
III-68b
VIII—m. King Burgundy XIII429c; IX-iOd; 473b;

dict
ive

of

354d; XIV-15a; and Basle II338d; death m-68c; XIV359a; and Henry II VII-227d;

and Savoy XIII-492c
King and Duke

—Swabia
German

direct-

Xni-217a; Divine XIII-

217a; general XIII-216b; human XIII-217a; idea XIII216a; Introit VIII-S2a; kinds
XIII-216b; of marriage IX703d; in Missal X-355b; obli-

gatory XIII-217a; Office,
reform XVI - 14a; particidar
XIII -216b; and precentor
XII -372a; preceptive XIII217a; Viaticum X\'-398c

RUB RUCK
WILLLAM
VI-44.8d;

(RUBRUQUIS),

XIII-217C; I-781a;
Asia XII-2S1C;

in

Mongol embassy
551a;

III-67l)a;

IV-

on Prester John XII-

401d

Rubus

(Brier)

XII-152a

in Bible XIV-30Sb; and
carbuncle
XIV-306b;
and

Ruby,

chodchod XIV-306C
Rucana Indians XII-604d
RuceUai, chapel. Florence I-263a
Giovanni, poet \'III-250b; on
jubilee ceremonial VIII-533c;

—

—Madonna

III-771d; XI-398a
—Palace, Florence XVI-72d
syndicale, periodical

XI-

4!12b
filozoficzny, periodical
tiSSa

XI-

Ruche

Thomas, Bishop of
Llandaff IX-316b
RUcker, Martin, Vicar Apostolic

Ruchook,
of

Tarpaca XIV-451C

Ruckert, Friedrich, poet VI-526b
Ruckstuhl, F. W., sculptor XIII64 Sa

Rudau, battle XIV-541d
Rudbeck, Olaus, physician

X-

131c

tomb XIV-773d

551a;

—I

German

Habsburg),

(of

See Rudolph of Habs-

King.

burg

—n,

Roman Emperor II-125d;
III-20d; VII-554a; XII-341a;
XIV-649a; 724d; and astrology
and Contarini IVII-23a;
324d; Counter - Reformation
IV-442b; XV-422a; and Klesl
VIII-666c; and .St. Lorenzo da
Brindisi IX-359d: policy VI501a; and Posse\"inus XIIReformation II-617d;
317c;
Vl-lOd; religious toleration

VII-122b
—bishop, in Oslo XVI-63b
—Patriarch of Antioch I-259b

—rv,

Duke of Austria II-123c;
XV-36b; and Albert of Ricmerstorp XIII-504C; statue VI-

392a; Vienna University XV421a; Viennese laws XV—117c

—Margrave

of

Baden II-194d

Constance IV-287a
— Bishop Foug^res
XlII-489c
—Lord
Raoul
— Duke Francia.
—Archbishop Hobeneck XIIIof
of
of

.See

of

413a

—Abbot

of

Newbattle X-781b

01.\rchbishop
—archduke,
mutz XI-24SC; XVI-52b
the Rhine
Palatine
—Count
VII-197C; XI-415C
Saxony IV-293a
Elector
—m. -Archbishop
of Tours XV—n,
629d
XIV-646b
—F. founderBlessed
IV-56Sa:
—Acquaviva,
XIV-94C
of

of

of

J.,

Rudolfinum, public museum VII3S0d
Rudolf of Austria VI-493d; XIII413a
of Bibrach, mystic XIV-622b
of Coucy, Bishop of Metz X248d
—of Diepholz XV-246C
FULDA XIII-218a

—
—

—OF
—OF HABSBURG, German

King .\IIi-21sb: II-74c; VI-Xni—li:ia; and .\drian
V VIl-4.59b; and Austria II123c; and Cesena 111-5478;
and Gregory X VI-79Sd; and
Honorius IV VII-406b; and
Hungary VIl-5oOd; and John
XXI VIII-430b; and Karinthia VIII-607d; and Mora^na
X-562b; and Nicholas III XI56c; and Otto von Rietberg
XI-384b; portrait XIII-218d
493d;

Precious Blood,

relic

XV-578a

Romans. King of the IX—478a
and Rudolf I of Baden II-194d

tomb XIV-215a

See Rudolf.
Rheinfelden.
—German
King and Duke
of

Rudbertus, Saint. See Rupert
Rude, Francois, artist II-343C
Rudesheim, church IX-262a
Rudgeley, John III-364C
Rudgerus, Bishop of Wloclawek
XV OSlb
Rudia; (Rugge) IX-lOSa
Rudigier, Francis Joseph, Bishop
of I.inz II-131b; I32d; IX-

275a
Rudinger,
X 137b

of

III-63c;
VI-490a;
794d; VII-231b; VIII-S5d; and
Gregory VII VII-63d; and
Siegfried I von Eppstein IX-

XV-

XIII-216a; 70d; Bene-

XIII on III-133C;

of

II,

301b

RUBRICS

Ruch

188d
Rub., abbr. I-2SC
Rubaiyat (Omar KhajTim)

—Institute,

—

XIII-

Ruano y Martin, Juan Antonio,
Bishop of Lerida II-286a; IX-

nunilii-ra

Society XVI-.')lc
See Angoul^me. Marie-Theri^se Charlotte,

Salesian

RUADHAN, SAINT Xni-214c;

IV-316a

Bishop

IX-164a

Rua,

writer

Martinez,

Palermo XI~120d
Rubione, William de,

de, formularies

VI- 14 2a
Rozo, Bishop of Treviso XV-39a
Rozoff, writer XIII-274d
Rozprawy, jjeriodical XI-688a
Rozsnyo, Diocese of. See Rose-

21Sa:

Madame.

Xin-440b

—Pietro

274c

XV-.iO.'.b

Royale,

VI-683C
Rubio, Jose Maria Gonzalez, missionary X-532c; San Francisco

Rozaven, Paccanarist XIII-307c
Rozdrazewski, Jerome, Bishop of

—Door,

—Dublin

Rubini, Giovanni Battista, singer

gamale XIV-68od; at Malabar
XIV-e84d; and Syrian books
XIV-68.5C
Rozanoff, Konstantin, poet XIII-

—DECLARATION \ni-213a
lkono.<stasis

Rubey, Jean, Archdeacon of
Tormes XIV-797c
Rubi (Ruvo) XIII-2S0C
Rubianus. See Crotus, Jobann
-Saint, Bishop of Como IV-184a

Wlocbwck XV-6S1C

Roxburgh, Scotland, Irish in
VIII-lo4b
Hoxbury, Boston II-706d; German Catholics VI-478c; Redemptorists XII-683a
Roy, Emile X-.iStJa
E. P. C, Orientalist ¥11-3590
—Marie, foundress VII-1C7C
Paul Eugene, Coadjutor of
Quebec XII-597b

692;

as

Rudnyciuszky, Joseph, Bishop of
Xeusoh, X-774d
Rudolf I, Blessed, Camaldolese
ni-20Sa; rule III-208b: Gubbio. episcopate VI-128C
I, King of Burgundy VI-140C

Nikolaus,

anatomist

.XI 11-2 19b;

II-7li2d
of

Worms, founder IX-524a
—
—VON EMS X11I-219C; II297c; VI-51Sd

Rudolphi, Karl Asmund, anatomist .X-137b
architect
Conrad,
Rudolphus,

XV-252d

—of Cluny VI-6S0b

Rudnay, Alexander von. Archbishop of (Iran VI-722b; VII557a; Trans\lvania, episcopate

X\'-23a
Rudnceff, Damascenus, Bishop of
Moscow .\IlI-271b
Rudnyansky, Julius, poet VII.W6c;.561d

other types, topics treated;

of

.Swabia

—OF RUDESHEIM

(iU.)

=

Rudra, deity II-730d; 733a; XV31Sd
Rudraksha Tree, beads II-362C
Rudski, M. P., on age of world

X\-706a
Rue, Hibic .XII-156b
la, and Montfaucon

de
—Charles
X-540b

illustrations


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Role or Event</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Matthew</td>
<td>priest 11-230c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M. Joseph</td>
<td>Abbot of Mount St. Mary X-108a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P.</td>
<td>writer XIV-620d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PATRICK JOHN</td>
<td>Archbishop of Philadelphia XII-262c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VII-745c; St. Louis</td>
<td>con ventual of St. Louis XIII-361c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen Vincent</td>
<td>Bishop of Buffalo III-36b; X-367c.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Catholic Congress IV-250a; en Lazarists X-366c.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Fortune</td>
<td>XIII-51d; XV-270d; 457d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vincent</td>
<td>Abbot of Mount St. Mary X-108a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W.</td>
<td>writer VIII-121a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William V</td>
<td>XV-150d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William T.</td>
<td>XV-736b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ryazan</td>
<td>province XIII-237a; Tatarka XIII-244c; 302d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rybinski, Joseph</td>
<td>Bishop of Wloclaw XV-681d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ryckel, Dionysius</td>
<td>See De Wys the Carthusian</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ryderch</td>
<td>Prince XV-560c</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Ruddy, Bishop of Ferns VI-14b; at Irish College, Rome VIII-158c
- Bishop of Limerick IX-263b
- ABRAM J. XIII-282b; I-213a; VIII-112b; as editor XI-99a; at Peoria XII-662a; tomb X-412b
- Albert F. III-569a
- Catharine II-705b
- Cornellen, Bishop of Killaloe VIII-612b
- Denis, priest III-705b; 765d; IX-514c
- Finnbar, Dominican XII-982b
- J. Jesuit, Australia II-119c
- J. Jesuit, Canada XIII-156d
- James, merchant XVI-557b
- James, Bishop of Alton I-563a; VII-637b
- John D. X-519b
- Mary II-705b

XVI.-44

Roman numeral indicates volume; arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Role or Event</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ryszard</td>
<td>Bishop of Warsaw XII-125d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rzhevski, Constatin Feodorowitch, revolutionist XIII-29b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ryba</td>
<td>Lieutenant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maximilian</td>
<td>Bishop of Przemysl, Sambor, and Sanok XII-533c; and Knobler VIII-672c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rymach, Vincent De, pioneer priest IV-199d</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rymour, Thomas, writer XIII-629b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| Ryn, Mariano Joseph, Bishop of San
domir XIII-437b |
| Rynaldis, Abbot of St. James XV-726c |
| Rynou, Jean, martyr IV-361d |
| Ryssel, Alain von. See Alain de 111a |
| Ryszwick, Peace of II-265b; IV-264d; VII-111c; IX-361b; 373b; XI-136a; XV-156c |
| Rythmuss S. Thomas, hymn I-134d |
| Rythorus, Martin, theologian XII-607b |
| Ryve, John, rector of Edington monastery II-673b |
| Rytenburg, seminary XIII-516b |
| Rydlink, writer IV-600d |
| Rzeawski, Constatin Arch
diocese of Warsaw XII-125d |
<p>| Rzeawski, Henry, novelist XII-192d; 190d |
| Rupecki, Louis, editor XI-688a |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Column 1</th>
<th>Column 2</th>
<th>Column 3</th>
<th>Column 4</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>134</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>135</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>136</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Roman numerals indicate volume; arabe, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
SAINT-MARTIN—SAINT MARY

Mary, of Moynat, Ireland (ill.) X-87b
Mary, abbess of, Melrose. See 
Mary, Abbey of, Melrose.
—Mary, church of, Middles-
—Mary, church of, Milwaukee 
—Mary, church of, Natchez 
—Mary, church of, New Iberia 
—Mary, church of, New York 
—Mary, church of, Oklahoma 
—Mary, church of, Pennsylvania 
—Mary, church of, Portland 
—Mary, church of, South Cat-
—Mary, convent, New Orleans.
—Mary, convent, Nuns of the 
—Mary, convent, St. Lawrence 
—Mary, convent, St. Louis 
—Mary, convent, St. Pauls 
—Mary, convent, Syracuse 
—Mary, convent, Toledo 
—Mary, convent, Washington 
—Mary, convent, West Virginia 
—Mary, convent, Wyoming 
—Mary, convent, Youngstown.
Catinari, wife of Biagio.

CESE of Missouri, San Francisco, Seminary.

Bernardo de, Bishop of Mylapur-XIII-38a.

Calisto, see St. Calixtus.

Camilo, church, Rome XIII-170d.

Carcere, church, Catania III-490b.

Carlo, church, Rome. See S. Carlo.

Carlo, church, Milan IX-613c.

Carlo, church, Monte Carlo II-250.

Carlo (Carino), church, Rome XIII-170d.

Carlo Catnari, church, Rome XIII-170d; devotion IV-774c; Domenico I-II-11c.

Carlo de dios, church, Rome XIII-170d.

Carlo de Corso, confraternity XIII-132d.

Carlo de Quattro Fontane, ch., Rome II-688d; X-430d; Magdalen, Pierre X-286d.

Carlo (Borromeo de Monte reale, AlcalA, XIX-182d; X-430d; Exalt., XIX-430d; Serra, XIX-130d; Serra,

Carlo, seminary, Havana VII-174b.

Carlo, seminary, Manila (III) XII-11.

Caro, mission, Mexico XIV-450a.

Carlo, hospital, New Orleans V-375.

CARLOS DE AUNCO, DIOCESE OF, Chile XIII-425.

Carlo, Ludovicus a. See Ludovici a S. Carlo.

Casanellasian VII-653d.

San Carlos, church, Venice XV-334d; altar X-210a.

Cataldo, church, Palermo XI-490.

Cayetano, mission. See Calabria.

Celso, church, Milan I-284b; Arizzi, St., tomb of I-706b.

San Carlos.


in Capistrano, church, Rome XIII 174b; cardinalial title XIII-356d.

Cesareo, Castello di, Frascati founded VII-241a.

San Cesareo, church, Genova, tomb, Leon XIX-756b.

wife of Alfonso II of Aragon VII-172b.

wife of Ferdinand I of Castile III-115e.

San Cecilia Maria, cardinal. Archbishop of Toledo XIV-716b.

y Harras, cardinal. Archbishop of Toledo, death V-914b; at Leon V-914b; at Salamanca, San Jorge.

Sancho, Duke of Guascón, foundation XIV-435c.

Sancho de Guzmán, archbishop, Portuguese literature foundation XIV-310b.

Sancho de Lagarto, Manuel, writer XIV-206d.

SANCHEZ, ALONZO, missioner, Philippines IX-1974; XII-12c; and of Alarcon.

ALONZO COELLO, painter XIV-427a; Siqueria, portrait of XIII-427c.

Garcia, Count of Castile III-411e.

José, missionary, in Paraguay I-11b.

JUAN BERNARDO, missionary XIII-427c.

JUAN, mathematician XIII-170a.

Juan, in Mexico X-266a.

Nufro, wood-carver XV-706b; church, Rome XIII-174b.

Quintiliano, writer XIV-202a.

THOMAS, moral theologian XIV-210b.

on affinity I-117b; and mental reservation X-198b; on mixed marriage IX-718d; and emami
tum XIII-442b; on tacit notified
classical XV-428b.

Thomas Anthony, and the Cid III-770a.

d'Azan, Rodriguez, see Aretino.

Cepeda, Alonso XIV-510d.

Cepeda Diaz and Abumeda, Teresa. See Teresa of Jesus.

Cassiano, missionary XIV-760b.

Muñoz, Sancho XIV-352c;ApiKey; historical commentator IV-109d.

Figuero, Miguel, writer XIV-206d.

Sancho I, King of Aragon. See Sancho I, King of Castile I-115e; and of Aragon.

II, King of Castile I-411e; and of Aragon.

III, King of Castile I-411e; and of Aragon.

IV, King of Castile and Leon XI-411e; and of Aragon.

IV, King of Castile and Leon XI-411e; and of Aragon.

V, King of Castile and Leon VIII-221a; in Vitoria VII-221a.

VI, King of Castile and Leon II-411e; in Vitoria VII-221a.

VII, King of Castile and Leon II-411e; in Vitoria VII-221a.

IX, King of Navarré, Sancho Garçir.

XIII, King of Navarré III-411b; in Zaroba XV-411d.

XV, King of Castile and Leon III-411b; in Zaroba XV-411d.

XV, King of Castile and Leon. IV-190b; and Pater
cus IV-190b; and Pope VII-411d.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.

XV, Pope, VII-411d; in Vitoria VII-221a.
Saracophagy—Sartorius

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.

Saragossa, seat of Bishops; of the Aragonese, and in 1346, of the Navarrese.
Roman numeral indicates volume; arabic page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
SOCIÉTÉ CENTRALE—SOCIÉTÉS DE JÉSUS

Société centrale protestante d’évangélisation.

- Société maternelle XI-492a, éducation sociale XII-163a.
- Société providentielle XII-205b.
- Société des Orient X-151b.
- Société des Orientals XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orientales XIII-751b.
- Société des Orienta
Starr,—Statistics

Starr, Sigismond, Abbot-General of Prémontré XIII-399d
Starr, John—II-53c
Starr, John—II-54b
Starr, John—II-55b
Starr, John—II-56b
Starr, John—II-57b
Starr, John—II-58b
Starr, John—II-59b
Starr, John—II-60b
Starr, John—II-61b
Starr, John—II-62b
Starr, John—II-63b
Starr, John—II-64b
Starr, John—II-65b
Starr, John—II-66b
Starr, John—II-67b
Starr, John—II-68b
Starr, John—II-69b
Starr, John—II-70b
Roman numeral indicates volume; arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.

XVI—49
SYNODICAL CONFERENCE— SZaAOYI

781
VII-680d; James of Edessa
VIII-277b; Liturgj- VI-659c;
Maronites IX-683c; missions

Synodical Conference, Lutheran,

formed IX-4«ld
Synodicon Orientale XIV—411c;
publication VIII-626C
Synodikan VII-624c; XI-330c

I-283C; 781b;

—

See

African.

African

Szaniawski,

memoration

Szanto, CoUegio Ungherese XIII133b
STEPHAN XIV-419C: Version of the Bible XV-373C
Szasz, Charles, Hungarian poet
VI 1-56 Id
Szathmarium. See Szatmar
Szatmar, town. Peace of 1711

OrCouncil
—Justinianensis,
Ml
XIVange (441) XI-26C.d
Mil
Palmaris. See Palniao' Synod
—
—400b:
Geognij.l,
XlV-399c:
—
See CoUectio Hibermap IV-fi'Ilowing
1'

I

—Ethi,.''i'

'Ji.c;

,

7ii7a

>.

Patritii.

;.-.:i

5.54;

SYNOPTICS XIV-3S9d; XVI77c;

amen

tine's theory- XIV-392a; BibliCommission XIV-394a;
cal

Amorrhites I—433d; Antioch I-

Luke XIV-390a;
St. Matthew X-.i7c; XIV-390a; mutual dependence XIV-392a;
order XVI-56d; parables XIXIV-390d;
problem
462b;
391b; resemblances XIV-390a;
St. Thomas in XIV-658b; tradition XIV-391b; Two Document theorj- XIV-393b
Syn Otetchestva, periodical
St.

Mark XIV-390a;

XI1I-272C
Syntagma, of
331b

—CAMONUM

Synteresis. ."^ee Sj-nderesis
Synthesis, and analysis I-450d;

Protectorate of the

and

sects

—Statistics

—LANGUAGE AND

menian

foundation IV-36.3d; and
Girgenti VI-.571a; Greek Amphitheatre (ill.) XIV-559d; as
1.5,3c;

metropoUs

XIII-774d;

Nor-

mans in XIII-775b; Roger
X-685b:

Sicilv

Vigilius in

I of

XV-

428a"

—ARCHDIOCESE

OF,

Sicily

XIV-39.5b; X-.508b; XI-126c:
cathedral
(ill.)
XIII-772C;
XIV-39.5d

—DIOCESE

OF,

New York

XIV-397c; charitable institutions Xrl-248a; French Canadian parishes VI-274d; Italians
in VIII-20(;c; map Vlll-facing
244; missions XIV-397c; reUgious communities XIV-399a;

XI-31b: XIV-399b;
XV-176d; Temperance Union

statistics

XIV-491C

John
—
Syresm,

See John of Syracuse
de, missionary, Maine

of.

IX-547a

SYRIA XIV-399b
—
Architecture H40d;
XV-387d
—Church in:

vestibide

Apostolic delegation
XIl-4.57d; XIV-10.5a; Christian Schools. Brothers of the
Vlll-eOc; Christmas I-637c;
Ibas of Edessa VII-614a: Immaculate Conception, feast of

Church;

Chaldean

Christians: Monophysites; Nestorians;

Orthodox Church

X1V-106C

SYRIAC HYMNODY XIV-407b;
VII-598C

TURE

VI-73Sc; XIIIIll-lOSd;
Arabs in
XIII-775a; catacombs IIIcemetery
Christian
427b;
XIII-774C; coin (iU.) Xl-facing 152; coinage IV-518a; XI-

XIV-400d;

404a; American Bible Society
II-545a; anchorites I-463b;
Gnosticism VI-597d; hermits
Jacobites
XIVVII-280b;
404c; laura-s IX-39C; Mohammedanism XHl25a; 425d; XIV400d; 403c; Monophvsitism
V-233d; X-158a; Protestant
statistics
missions
II-393b;
See ArI-782a: XIV-404a.

LITERA-

XIV-108d: XIII-69b;

Aphraates

IV-179C; XIV-415b; derivaVI-776a; Divine Office

I

-593b: Assemani

Introit

XIV—416d;

457c: Vl-7li3b: absolution I66b: baptism IV-479b; Creed,
recitation of IV—479c; Jacobites IX-635b; Uturgical books
IX-303d;
hturgical
lessons

IX-196b; Maphrian IX-635b;
Orate Fratres XI-269d; and
Propaganda XII-457c; and
Roman Canon III-258a
Syrians, in Massachusetts X-24d;
in Michigan X-282b; in Rhode
Island XIII -22b; schismatic
XIV- 277b; in Turkish Empire
XV- 100b
Syria-Phoenice, Roman province

XlV-lOOa

70d; XIV-405a: 414a;
Armenia VIII-176a; Maronites
X 1 1 1 - 83b SyTO - Chaldeans
XIII-85C
—Moses Bar Cephas X-597d;
;

Nestorius" apology- (Liber HeX-755C: in Persia XI-

raclidis)

716b; Philoxenus of

Mabboge

Testament.
New
XI'V-533d; Vatican Library
MSS. XV-29fid: Virgin Mary,
propherv XV—4t>4Ba; writing

Xll^Ob;

I-794b; Vll-I7fid

— Martyrology. See Martyrology,
—Versions the Bible IX-633a;
Sj-riac

of

XV-369a; 369c; Jehovah VIIINew Testament XIV-

330c:

532d: St. Matthew X - 58b:
Syro-Hexapla II-295a; I Thessalonians XIV-630b;
of

Wisdom,

XV-666d

Synacus, patriarch XIV—11 Id
Syria Major, Roman prov-ince
XlV-4f)()a
Syrian Church, abstinence I-71c;
anchorites I-71d: and Aphraates l-593d: consanguinity IV266d; St. James' Epistle VIII27.5d; St. Jude's Epistle VIII.543b; and Monophvsitism VII714a: Passion of Jc.«us Christ

Roman numeral

Vll-5,5.5b

—DIOCESE

OF, Hungary IV-

419d: episcopal residence XIV419d: Sj-nod of. X-634c
Szatmary, Georg, and Nicolaua

Olah XI-234C
Sz-chuen. .See Sze-ch'wan
Szczepanowski, Stanislaus.

See

Stanislaus of Cracow-, Saint
Szczygielski, exile XIlI-258d
Szczyt, Bishop of Mohileff. exile

XIII-258a
Szechenyi, Francis de Paul, penitent of Hofbauer II-129b
Archbishop of
George, as
Kalocsa-Bacs VIII-595c: aa

—

Veszprem XV-

Bishop of
392c

— Nikolaus, Bishop of Gyor VIIg4d
— Paul, Archbishop of KolocsaBacsVIII-695b
—Stephen, Hungarian scholar
Vll-561d
Sze-ch'wan, prov-ince, China III665b; 666c: 678b; map, Jesuit
XII-720C; persecutions III()71b; rivers Ill-lilVla

—EASTERN, VICARIATE APOSTOLIC OF XlV-419a; IIIr.Tsb

—NORTH-WESTERN, VICAR-

LATE APOSTOLIC OF XIV4211b; lll-<17.sb

—SOUTHERN, VICARIATE
APOSTOLIC OF XIV-420d;

See Syrian

Szecseny,Diet at (171.5) VII-555a
episcopal
residence
Szegedin,
I V-558d peace of, broken III546c
Szegedy, Rosa VlII-663a
See
StuhlSzekes-Fehervar.
weissenburg. Diocese of
Szekhely, Gustav Karl, Coimt
Majlath von. Bishop of Karlsburg XV-22b
Szelepcsenyi, George, Bishop of

Syro-Chaldaic Carmelites, Malabar XVI-38d

Veszprem XV-392C
Sze-mao, treaty port III-686C
Sze-ma-ts*ien, on Chwang-tze

— Secunda,
XlV-lOOa

lll-c.7sb;

Roman

Syrigos, Meletius VI-771d
Syrinus, Saint, Bishop of Cre-

mona IV-483d
Syrlin, Jorg, as wood-carver

700b;

XV-

sculptor XIII-645a

a.s

Syrmium.

.See

Sirmium

Syro-Arabians.

Orthodox

See

Church
Syro-CathoUc Rite,

West

Rite,

Syro-Chaldean Rite. See Syrian
Rite. East
Syro-Hexapla II-295a

Syro-Macedonian

Book

—

prov-ince

Roman

Prima,

XlV-lOOa

influence in-114a; inscriptions
XIII-711a: Laws of the Countries, Book of the n-294a
liturgical use III-561a; XIII-

69b;

Kielce

VIII-636C

province

Syria

Syro- Jacobite Liturgy.

—

stole

XIV-301c: Theodore the Interpreter XIV-414d; use of
IX-313b
—RITE, WEST XIV-417d: XII-

I-794a; 794c; books condemned
XIV-685C; Caballero III-125b;

772b;

con-

Creed

fessors, feast of 1-3 15d;

sacraments

74 Id
Syracuse, town, New York XI31a: Polish population XIISicily

Communion XIV-416a;

phants I-522b; explorations
XI-305a; French expedition
(1859) X-701b; Herachus III105a; in Isaias XV-4t>4Ca;
Jeroboam II I-435C; Judas
Machabeus VIII-541d; leprosy
Machabees,
wars
IX-lS2b;
with XIV-502c; manuscripts,

— XV-97C
Religions

211b

Changana-

XIV-116C:

dar

XIV-il5a;
language XIII-70d: Lavabo
XIV-415c: M.SS. and editions
XIV-414C; Psalms XII-543b:

IV-772a
Synthetic method IV-674b
Syon Cope (ill.) IV-facing 350;
opus anKliranum IV-3S2a
—MONASTERY, England XIV394c; I-590c; n-7S6c; Angelua
beU I-488C
Syphilis XI-543a
Syra, Saint, at Troyes XV-68b
—DIOCESE OF, in the CyXIV-395a; VI-740d;
clades
742d; CathoUc bishops VI743a; Greek clerical school VI-

—town,

I-136c; Amadia and .^kra I376a; baptism IV^79b: calen-

IV^79c:

Levant XII-4S8a; Ptolemy of
Philometer I-285a; Sapor I of
Persia XI-715b; Sargon I II181b; Selim I XV-98a; Sichem
XIII - 771d; temples, pagan
XIV-578C; Turkish possession

45lb; Gunther VII-86b; Hegel

—RITE, EAST XlV^lSd; VI753a;
XIII-S5c; A d d e u a
and Maris, Liturgy of

tion

XIV^02c:

95a
Syntagmation XI-125a

IX-304a; 684d: Psalms
XII-543b: stole XIV-301c;
Uniats I-573d: VI-763b

567c; Asshur-nasir-pal II-12c;

IX - 621b; Nabuchodonozor IX-ti66b; name
XIV-399d: Napoleon X-()89a;
Persians XI-716d: Phcenicia

XIV-394b; XI-

IX^4c: Maron-

70d: Lavabo
ites

and AssjTia II-16c; 17a; VIII180a; Christianity XIV-401c;
Edmonites VII-638d: and
Egypt Il-llb; V-339c; ele-

illuminated

Hippoljtus I-

St.

IV-655a: Gospels VI-C60b; Kyrie Eleison
VIII-716c; language XIIIof

cherry. Vicariate of III-573a;

Achab in
Ammonites I-132c;

I-lOlc;

496a; date IV-495d; differences
XIV-390b; documentarj' hypothesis XIV-392d; eschatology XIV-632c; Fathers of the
Church XIV-391a; Logia Jesu

lX-323a;

divisions

—GeoffTaphy
History IV-611d;

XlV-143d; 599c;
on Christ's" baptism XIV-505a;
chronolog>- in-736d; classification VI-6o8b; criticism IVChristologj'

St.

politi-

XIV-399d; See
umier Turkish Empire in Asia:

cal

I-407c; St. Augus-

Wloclawek XV-681d
Bishop of

.\bgar legend I - 43c; absolution I-65a: 66b: dead, com-

X-3(>4c;
PresenBlessed Virgin

XIV-403a; Visitation
Nims in NV-4S2C: .See Maronliiii -.
mats
ites; M'

of

Armenier-

Lazarist

situdes

Synodus endemousa XII-165a

See

stadt

XIV—105a:

of the
Mary, feast Xll-lOOb; tertiary
communities XIV-(538b: \icis-

y\Tiods

Szamos-Ujvar.

Szanawski, Fehcian, Bishop of

missions,

tation

the

Synods,

XIV-405b; misXIV-103C;

—

population

sions, Jesuit (1912)

Synodites V-638a
Synod Month II-25c
of the Oak. See Oak, S\Tiod of

XI-528a: penance in I-62a;
Protoevangclium I-538b
Goddess. .See Astarte
—Liturgies I - 573b: II-321d;

Rite,

.See

Syrian

West
Calendar

in

Apostolic Constitutions I-637c
Syro - Malabar Church. See
Thom.as Christians. Saint
—Rite. .See ,<yrian Rite, East
Syro-Maronite Rite. See Maronites; Syrian Rite, West
Syrophenician woman III-570d
Syropulos, at Ferrara VI-112C:
and Council of Florence VI-

417b
Syros, island. See Syra
Syrtis, Greater, desert XV-59a
Archbishop of
Saint,
Syrus,

Genoa

VIII-262c;
Pav-ia, cathedral XI-.592b
Syvoct, Amelia IX-1.50d
Sixtus
Syitus, Saint. See
Syzygies, in Ebionitism V-243c;
in Gnosticism VI-594C: Marcion IX-ft47a; Valentinus XV256b
Siabadsag, founded VII-546d
Szabo, Andrew, Bishop of Cas-

VI-421a;

sovia Ill-4(17c

Szabo, Johann, Bishop of Armenopolis l-740a

Svnod

Szaboles,
12.3a:

of

VII-549C
John,

Szafraniec,

(1092)

II-

Bishop

of

Wloclawek XV-681C
Szajnocha, Karl, historian XII2(IOb

Szalkii,

Archbishop
of

indicatee volume; arable, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.

s-'d

;

XIV—447d:
of

Lao-tze, biography

.\IV-447a

Szembek, Christopher, Bishop of
Wloclawek XV-681d
—George, Bishop of Plock XII167a
—George
Joseph Elesaus a SluMohileff
Archbishop
X-429C
GneStanislaus, .Archbishop
—sen
WloVI-.59Ib; Bishop
of

poff.

of
of

clawek XV-681d
Szendro, castle of Vn-.564d
monastery,
and
Szenstochoy,
rtyeszenich II-125a
Szent Erzsebet Himoke, publication VII-.>4l'>a

— Erzsebet Unio, Cleveland VII.54 6c
Szentgotthard, Cistercian abbey

XV-7i.ld

SZENTIVANYI, MARTIN XIV421a
Szeny, Diocese

of.

Zengg-

Modrus
Szepes, Diocese of. See Zips
Szepesvaralja. .See Zips
Szepesy, Ignatius von. Bishop of
Fiinfkirchen Vl-322d
Szepticki, Athanasius, Bishop of

Przemvpl. Sambor and Sanok
XII-53,3c
Szeptyce - Szeptychi, Andrea Alexander de. Bishop of .Stanis-

lanow XIV--247b
Szerem, Diocese of. .See Sirmium
Sze Shuh, Cliireae chronicle III6(;7a;

Ladislaus,

Gran VI-722c; as Bishop
Waitzen XV-525b
of

X\I

IV- 224c; 22.5a

— Ize Pu Lo, tribepoetX-480a
VII-561d
SzigUgeti, Ede,

SziUgyi, Elizabeth VII-665b


Szilágyi, Michael X-67a
Szilassy, Vincent, Bishop of Witrzen XV-329b
Szily, John, Bishop of Steinamanger XIV-284d
Szlapas, John XVI-53b

Szokalski, Victor Felix, investigation X-141c
Szoldraki, Andreas, Bishop of Pozen VI-501b
Szombathely, Diocese of. See Steinamanger

Sztandar, periodical XI-69d
SZUJSKI, JOSEPH, poet XIV-421b; XII-260b
Szmberski, Felix, Bishop of Chelm and Belz III-64d

Szusz Mária Szövetség VII-516b
Szwajk, Stanislaus, editor XI-212a
SZYMONOWICZ, SIMON, poet XIV-421d; XII-107b

Large type indicates titles of articles; other types, topics treated; (ill.) = illustrations.
Roman numeral indicates volume; Arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
THREE CHAPITERS XV—IV—XXII—VI

Rivers, Book of Genesis, Chapter XXII—Volume VI—346c; at Esorial III—341b; portrait XIV—716b; Tiber, river, Italy VIII—215d; XIII—164c; view of (ill.) VIII—215b.

Tiber, Louis I—786a

Tiber, Dominico V—313a

Tiberian, tiber, violin, 134e—21b;—ill. XVII—216b.

Tiberias, tiber, violin, 134e—21b;—ill. XVII—216b.

Tiberius, Saint, martyr V—478b

Tiberian, tiber, violin, 134e—21b;—ill. XVII—216b.

Tiberius, Saint, martyr V—478b

Tiberian, tiber, violin, 134e—21b;—ill. XVII—216b.

Tiberian, tiber, violin, 134e—21b;—ill. XVII—216b.

Tiberian, tiber, violin, 134e—21b;—ill. XVII—216b.
TIMOTHY—TIVOLI

Roman numeral indicates volume; arable, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
Tuskegee Institute—Tutzak

Twightwee Indians X-271b
TWIRTEL OF CROYDON 183a
Twissler, Wouter van, governor of England 11-390c
Twycroes, Ten Churches of, 11-370b
Twygher van Kogioschen. See Synod of 11-370b
Twissos, William, Puritan divine 11-386b
Twofold Truth, theory XIV-538b
Twó Kettle, Tetons Indians XIV-259c
—Seiciles, Kingdom of I-147a; VII-724; XIII-756c, antipapal reformers XIII-131c; Charles I of Anjou I-540c; IV-19e; XV-344a; concordat (1741) IV-265d; concordat (1841) IV-204c; Edmund of Lancaster 1-29a; Elia I-37d; and Henry VI of Germany XIV-263d
—Seences of synoptics XIV-309b; VII-72b
—Standards, in Spiritual Exercises XIV-225c; 227b
—Ways I-612c; in Didache IV-77b
Twycroes, school XII-I-527d; seminary V-457b; synod (644) V-575d; Greg II-71a
—Abbey
Tyana X-TA-106b; council (367) IV-385d
Tybi, mouth, V-334b
Tyburn IX-340a
Tybus, Anastas. I-568b; XII-63a; VI-643b
—Tyche, quarter, Sicyl XIV-279c
TYCHICUS, SAINT X V-I-106c; II-124a; V-1333a; XI-57a; Charismatic office V-3329
—Sergius. See Sergius
Tycho, Brabé. See Brabé
Tycho, Bishop of Tamassus XIV-I-146b
Tydcoius (Tyccwos). See Tycwos
Tyd, De, periodical VII-392d; XV-385a
—In Via, society IX-396c
Ty-Deus, deity X-343a
Ty, Christopher XII-27b
Tygodnis illustrowane, periodical, Poland IX-656b
—saukows-powiiechowy, periodical, Poland IX-665b
—Tygo, Queen of Ethiopia XIV-191b
Tyl, Josef, writer IV-606c
Didden, Thomas. See Godden, Thomas
Didden, IV-1-551c
Tyldesley, Edward I-677b; and Gerard, Miles IV-678b
Tyldysly, Mary Isabel XIV-253a
Tyler, John, President United States XVI-106c; and Pope XVI-235b; succession IX-35b; testation IX-52b; tutorship IX-505; on witchcraft XV-674d
Tweedlow, T. A. I-55d; XV-271c
TWENGE, JOHN, SAINT XV-326b
Twenty-four, government of, Siena XII-739e
Twenty-six, government of, Antwerp XII-523a
Twente, Karl, political leader XV-520c
Twigs, number, symbolisms XIV-376b
—Counsel of, Siena Marino XII-449a
—Apostles, Liturgy of the I-306b
—Articles XI-596c
—Brothers, martyrs XV-343a
—Brothers of Prayer, Seyer XV-253a
—Tables IX-35b; XII-106c; notable and Arcadian I-885a; children V-255b; interest X-235b; succession IX-35b; testation IX-52b; tutorship IX-505; on witchcraft XV-674d
Twemlow, T. A. I-55d; XV-271c
TWENGE, JOHN, SAINT XV-326b
Twenty-four, government of, Siena XII-739e
Twenty-six, government of, Antwerp XII-523a
Twente, Karl, political leader XV-520c

Tuskegee Institute, Alabama I-108b
Tussignana, Pietro de, physician X-127b
Tutelae VII-51a
—Jegina VII-51b
—testamentaria VII-51b
Tutelo, Henry Charles I-422a
Tuthill, Richard S., judge VIII-387d
Tutu. See Todi
Tutulo, hymnodist VII-602d; unchristian XII-143b; and Notker Balbulus XII-125b; trove XVI-69b
Tutormac. See Rupinum
Tuto, Blessed, Bishop of Ratis- bon XII-657d
—Lambardius, at Nepi-VII-750b
Joseph C. Vives g. See Vives Tuto, Joseph C.
Tutu, Radziwill VII-767d
Tutors, and curators IV-571d; Roman law I-331d; VII-51a; IX-249b
Tutucq-kut'qun, tribe IX-363a
Tutula, island, Samoa XII-421b
Tutul-tin, family X-826
Tutus, legate I-83a
Tweed, Indians XIII-791d
Tuvache, Abbé II-345d
Tu Wenwu. Mohamedian chief III-603d
TU, DIACE OF XV-105a; XV-106c; XIV-173b; cathedral XIX-105d; map XV-190; Peter, Gioconda's tomb X-705b
—Rupert de X-219b
Tuvamun, van, Abbot of Park X-4b
Tuyi, de, pleiopotentiaire XIII-257c
—Abbey
Tuyi, Avrt van X-374d
Tu ya-tech. official III-666b
Tuyi-Hooa. battle (1878) X-576b
Tyer, Archbishop of XIII-262c; successors XI-564b
—Practicity of XIII-245d
Tvilum. Augustinian foundation XII-103c
Tvin, Council of (I-575a; (554 X-75b; (665) I-783a
Tvin, Abbey of X-760d; 71a
Tvrko, King of Bosnia II-696a
—prius III-655a
Twardowski, Samuel, poet X-197c; 290d
Tweed, William M. X-203a
Tweeddale. Marquises of, and Dunlindie X-192b
Tweird. See Epiphany
Twelve, number, symbolisms XIV-376b
—Council of, Siena Marino XII-449a
—Apostles, Liturgy of the I-306b
—Articles XI-596c
—Brothers, martyrs XV-343a
—Brothers of Prayer, Seyer XV-253a
—Tables IX-35b; XII-106c; notable and Arcadian I-885a; children V-255b; interest X-235b; succession IX-35b; testation IX-52b; tutorship IX-505; on witchcraft XV-674d
Twemlow, T. A. I-55d; XV-271c
TWENGE, JOHN, SAINT XV-326b
Twenty-four, government of, Siena XII-739e
Twenty-six, government of, Antwerp XII-523a
Twente, Karl, political leader XV-520c

Roman numeral indicators volume; Arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
Ursulina, — Ursula, — Ursidongus
— III-37Sa; venel; XIV-595d
234a; XV-68d
APOSTOLIC
Christian
SAINT. See Ur
Bishop
of Tours
— Ursula
Havenna
Tours
of Mexico
Pittsburg
Juvenal
II-eiOc; Ill-.539d
do of Ursula
Lobbes
Legend
Sancti
medieval
in
del
old
Sancti
church
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
church
in
the
church
in
the
church
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
the
massacre
in
the
town,
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Utrecht Psalter</td>
<td>XII-351a; 544b; illuminated MS. IX-624c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Utstein Abbey</td>
<td>XVI-76c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Utamplayama, town, India</td>
<td>institutions XV-41a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Utto, Bishop of Freising</td>
<td>X-621b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Utukki limmuti</td>
<td>XI-198a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ut vivendi normam, Constitution of Honorius III</td>
<td>VI-281a; VII-458c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Utesztenich, George, Governor of Transylvania</td>
<td>II-125a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uva, province, Ceylon</td>
<td>III-514d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uvinza</td>
<td>XV-204d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uwajima, town, Japan</td>
<td>XIII-756d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ux, abbr. I-26a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uxens</td>
<td>XV-119b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Utama, Mexico</td>
<td>X-82c; ruins VII-750b; X-82b; 283a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ur, Johann Peter, writer</td>
<td>VI-326a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ut sacra ordinis minorum, Bull of Eugene IV</td>
<td>VI-283b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uste, See Utred</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Utukki limmuti</td>
<td>XI-198a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uz, Johann Peter, writer</td>
<td>VI-326a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Usserach, See of</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uva, province, Ceylon</td>
<td>III-514d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uvinza</td>
<td>XV-204d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzeda, See of</td>
<td>XV-729d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzeda, Chibcha war-chief</td>
<td>III-655a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uzeda, Duke of</td>
<td>Alberto, Duke of Canossa, Alberto Uzzo, Duke of</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
VIGNA, translated into English, is a comprehensive dictionary of Biblical works and phrases. It is a valuable resource for scholars and students of the Bible, offering definitions of terms, phrases, and concepts from the Hebrew and Greek languages used in the Old and New Testaments. The dictionary includes references to bibliographic sources and provides insight into the historical and cultural context of the biblical texts.

The dictionary also provides information on the works of key figures in the history of the Bible, such as the translators of the Vulgate and other early translations, as well as the works of notable scholars and theologians who have contributed to biblical studies.

In addition to the dictionary, the VIGNA works include a variety of other materials, such as translations of key passages from the Bible into other languages, guides to the history of the Bible, and commentaries on specific aspects of biblical texts.

Overall, the VIGNA works are an essential resource for anyone interested in the study of the Bible and its translation, as well as the history and development of biblical scholarship.
Vows, Society of the Sacred Heart XIV-112d; —sisters XI-722d; apostasy from IV-759d; as impediment to benefices II-476c; as matrimonial impediment VII-467c; of anus II-357a; XI-165c; 166d; poverty XII-320c; —special XII-1224; stability X-472d; substantial I-770b; Urban XI-222b; for Clemantis, Bull of Clement V XV-424c; in excelsis, Bull of Clement V IV-22c; gyiaux de Frances, Abbé XV-594a; Coy, Catherine le, foundation III-207d; d'Argenson, Pierre de. See Argenson, Pierre de Vayer d'Argenson, periodical, Valenciennes IV-148c; de Mexico, periodical, Mexico XI-687b; de Santos Antonio, periodical, Portugal XI-680b; do Evangelho, periodical, Portugal XI-680b; —pred, Nilhist publication XI-75c; de', abbr. I-23b; Fethaniapah, King of Arnowia X-211b; Francisc, Anton, Bishop of Fink- kirchen VI-323c; Francken, Pierre-Marie, Vier Apostolie of Batavia II-346d; Francos, François, missionary III-376b; Fränck, Jan, poet I-606b; —John, missionary II-622c; Frantis, Simeon, Bishop of Crismis IV-490c; Fratiss. See Wratissaw

VRAQ, PHILIBERT XV-514d; IX-252c; Vra, Stanislas, writer IV-600d; Vran, Rudolf, sociologist IV-600d; Vrchlicky, Jaroslav, poet IV-600b; Vreden, monastery X-637a; Vree, F. F. van, Bishop of Haarlem VII-96d; and "De Kath- liek," periodical XI-680d; Verlief, convent XVI-11d; Verley, Abbey of, and Frias XVI-79c; Vrelant, Guillaume, illuminator X-173a; Vreta, convent XVI-94b; V. Rev., abbr. I-26b; VRIE, THEODORIC XIV-515b; Vrascoba, deity XII-600a; Vries, de, missionary II-687a; —David Pietersen de XI-639a; —Hugo de, scientist II-578b; V-685d; on astonish II-384a; evolution V-662a; life, age of V-660c; and Medel X-181c; portrait V-659a; Vrieze, George de XI-435c; Vynmaris, Henricus de. See Henry of Friemar; Vietra, deity. See Ani Vienziorski, writer XIII-365d; 274d; Veeveleod, Prince XIII-214b; Vekajja onistichia, periodical XIII-271a; V. a. l., abbr. I-26b; Vui IX-665b; Vultbert, A. J. B., Subpician XIV-573a; Vuik, explorer X-733b; Vuillaume, Victor, martyr VIII-631b; IX-737b; Vukasovich, Josef Philip, general IV-512d; Vukčić, Stephan, Grand Way- wode of Herzegovina X-560d; Vulbas, Saint II-415c; Vulcan, temple of, Girgenti VI-571c; Vulcani, cardinal XIII-171b; Vulcan's Forge (ill.) XV-526d; Vulhood, See Vul olduğunu; Vulfidne, Bishop of Bourges XIV-335b; Vulframanus Vulfran., Saint, See Vulfran; Vulfredus, Saint, Abbot of Con- dat XIII-34l; Viugate XY-370a; Aldeon I-346b; Aldeon I-339b; Allodi's translation I-325a; Anselm of Laon's commentary I-550b; Bedeumne II-414c; Bosman translation XV-568b; Domercat III-673d; Codex IV-58c; Codex Amantius IV-334b; correctories IV-384c; correctories, Domencnum XIV-321b; critical edition XIV-533a; Du- hamel V-185d; Esdras, Third Book of I-605a; Esdras, Fourth Book of I-600d; Claire XII-223b; glosses VI-357b; and Hula version IX-200b; Ijoborah VIII-330c; Job VII-417c; Kaulen VIII-616e; Lucifer IX-140a; Maynasses, Prayer of I-590d; Marian prophesy IV-46b; Mary, name of IV-404d; MS. of IX-632c; MS., designation of IV-590a; New Testament XIV-529b; 533d; official edition XIV-301d; origon XIV-532d; on st. Paul XIV- 630a; proverbs XII-506d; Re- naissance VII-766b; Roger Bacon on XIII-115e; Roman Rite IX-739c; Scripture XIV- 635c; Sianfe edition XIV-341c; Temple of Jerusalem in XIV-499b; textual criticism XIV- 527b; Treit, Council of XIII- 639d; Victor of Canna XV- 414d; Witsenca XIV-57b; Wisdom, Book of XIV-666d; Wyclif's version II-144d; V-461d; —REVISION OF XV-515e; II- 357d; IV-444d; Atcom I-276a; Allein I-328c; Bellarminne II-128a; Benedictines XV-515c; Biblicall Commission XV-516b; Capitula of Bibles XV-517a; Clementine IV-57c; XV-516b; Codex Amantius XV-51b; expense XV-520a; manuscripts photographed XV-517e; method XV-516c; Fine XVI-516b; preparations XV-516b; printing XV-516c; psalms XV-516c; —Gesta Romanorum VI-540a; Pandects XI-446d; Vulpes, Angelus, Scotich XIII- 613d; XIV-394b; Vulgaris, Eugenius, on Sergius III-117-76d; work II-117c; Vulsio, Manlius, consul XIV-387c; Vulturico, Roberto, Bishop of Leere IX-109a; Vulture, in Bible I-523b; 529c; 526d; 522c, substantia XV-577a; Vultures, stole of the II-150d; Vyrari, Nicolae VIII-443d; VV., abbr. I-26b; VV. CC., abbr. I-26b; V. X., abbr. I-27b; Vyrata, monastery XII-263a; Vybes, Papal, writer I-606c; Vyd, Jodocus V-732c; in alth- piece by Van Eyck's (ill.) VII- 112c; Vyg, monastery XII-263a; Vyner, Henrietta Ann XIII-63a; Vysova VII-644d; Vyse, Edmund, martyr V-475b; —Jane, martyr V-475b

Roman numeral indicates volume; arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
Waade, Sir William, lieutenant governor of Netherland 1637-38.

WAAGEN, WILHELM HEINRICH X.V-521a.

Wael, Antoon, see archdeacon II-I-707b; VIII-83a; and De Rossi IV-770d; sarcophagus of Emperor Besillus X-528d.

Waast, Saint. See Vasta.

Wabash, river VII-235c. 658b.

Wabash College, Indiana VII-346b.

Wabash, mission X-381b.

Wabansie, see Abenaki.

Wabun, Metropolitan of Münster X-037c.

Wace, Henry, on authorship of Pseudo-Abel 9X-654d.

—Richard, Canon of Bayeux XI-105a.

—Robert, canon. See Wace, Richard.

—ROBERT, poet XV-321b; II-453d.

Wade, Adolf, jurist IX-114a.

Wachtaj, Duke of Spoleto X-V-235b.

Wachter, periodical, Holland XI-081a.

—BERNARD, X-V-521c.

—Karli von, jurist, Leipzig IX-112b.

—Karl Georg, jurist, Tübingen IX-112b.

—Wackenfla, Johann Mathias Wacke von I-104a.

—Theodor von, bishop VIII-726c.

Wackerbarth, Francis, conversion VI-142b.

Wadham, King of Poland XII-456c.

Wades, college II-325c.

Wadana, enclaves V-110d.

Wada, abbot of, Worcester XV-704a.

Wadend, Robert, canon. VIII-471b.

Waddell, LaurenceAustin, in Thibet XIV-759a.

Wadde, Bishop of Ferrara VI-16a.

—Ambrose XII-493b, XV-522a; birthplace XV-566c.

—LUIS, bishop, of Ferrara XV-521b; II-305d; XII-711a; annullist XII-435a; on Benedetti II-1157a; baptism XV-521b; birthplace XV-506e; and St. Clare—XV-506d; on Franciscan Crown V-51b; Franciscan Rule XIV-914d; and Ireland XV-523b; literary activity XV-522b; and Mac-Caghwell IX-154e; and Mecklenburg X-218a; of official career XV-522b; and the birth—XV-2774d; portrait VIII-125c; XV-522a; and relics of St. Roch XII-101a; at Rome VII-157d; XII-171d; embassy to Rome XV-522b; Scotist XII-619d; and Urban VIII-XII-54d; and Ward XV-505c.


—Matthew X-522a.

—(GODINEZ), MICHAEL X-V-524b; 522a; birthplace XV-546a.

—Peter X-522a.

—Richard X-522a.

—Walter X-522d.

Wadhams, George, explorer I-688a.

Wade, M. J., Iowa VIII-97b.

—Richard, Iowa VIII-97b.

—Thomas F., British minister II-671b; 684b.

—William B., on blind deficit V-215c.

Wadham, Dorothy, foundress XI-363e.

—College, Oxford XI-363c; architecture XVI-606b.

Wadham, Edgar P., Bishop of Hereford II-XI-201c.

Wadhurst, rector, Wadhurst X-101c; XIII-201c.

Wad, Wady (Wady) I-603b; VIII-333a.

—Palestine X-V-558b.

—Wadi, Farsi family X-599a.


—al-Ajam, identity IX-709a.

—al-Kelt, Arbor I-603b.

—Cedron III-476a.

—er-Rahabi, Valley of Hinnom X-704d.

—er-Rahbi, Cedron III-476a.

—Hala, battle XVI-116c.

—Hamamati, Egypt V-331a; quaries V-333a.

—Natraim, Egypt X-330c.

—Siri Mariam, Cedron III-476a; VIII-346a; See Ain ’Sitti Mariam.

—Yemen Egypt X-330c.

Wadenschlag, ethnology XII-526d.

Wadstedt, convent. See Wadsten.

Wadsworth, James, spy VII-791d.

Wady. See Wadi.

Wad, Bishop of Worcester XV-704a.

Wae, M. J., on authorship of Pseudo-Abel 9X-654d.

Waen, Archbishop of Canterbury X-VII-141a; and David VII-1784d; XIII-790d.

Wahldorf, Bishop of Hereford X-VII-141a.

Wahkon, Mission Indians IX-276d.

Wahka, Samuel, Indian priest at Pater Noster XVIII-215d.

Walh, Ludwig, Vier apostolische Briefe XI-701d.

Walbeck, monastery, Thueringia XIV-712d.

Walbeck, battle XV-781d; XIII-790d.

Walch, Bishop of Hereford XII-141b.

Waldegon, Bishop of Liége X-292d.

Waldegräf, bishop XIII-524b; XII-XIII-524b; church in United States XI-565b; mission XI-565c; of Ohio X-222a; 659b.

Waldegräf, bishop XIII-524b; XII-XIII-524b; church in United States XI-565b; mission XI-565c; of Ohio X-222a; 659b.

Walder, Bishop of Hereford XIII-524b.

Walder, Bishop of Durham VIII-211d; murder XV-210d.

—Abbot of Great Malvern IX-471b.

—Abbot of Canterbury VIII-725d; 726b.

—Abbot, Bishop of Hereford X-215d.

—Abbot, Bishop of Hereford X-215d.

—Abbot of Canterbury VIII-725d; 726b.

—Abbot, Bishop of Hereford X-215d.

—Abbot of Canterbury VIII-725d; 726b.

—Abbot, Bishop of Hereford X-215d.

—Abbot of Canterbury VIII-725d; 726b.
WIGAND, Saxon leader XV-618a; XI-613b; IX-438a; II-418a; I-618a; XVI-602b; in German legend IX-122a; Saxon insurgent April 429; as Saxon King VII-128a.

OF CORVEY XI-618b; VII-618b; V-618b.

VON SCHWALBENBERG, Count of Waldenburg XV-527b.

WIED, Herrmann, Arch, Bishop of Cologne IV-118c; X-639a; X-640a; and Gphies XII-511-512; and of Paderborn XI-3; and of Bevergarn XII-757a; and Protestantism XI-37a; XI-767e; and simplex fi Diamantini XI-190).

Wiedemann, A. X-305a.

Leonard, Abbot of Ottobeuren XI-305a.

Wiegeld, Wladimir, Bishop of Wilno X-303b; XI-303b.

WIEGAND, Saxon leader XV-618a; XI-613b; IX-438a; II-418a; I-618a; XVI-602b; in German legend IX-122a; Saxon insurgent April 429; as Saxon King VII-128a.

OF CORVEY XI-618b; VII-618b; V-618b.

VON SCHWALBENBERG, Count of Waldenburg XV-527b.

WIED, Herrmann, Arch, Bishop of Cologne IV-118c; X-639a; X-640a; and Gphies XII-511-512; and of Paderborn XI-3; and of Bevergarn XII-757a; and Protestantism XI-37a; XI-767e; and simplex fi Diamantini XI-190).

Wiedemann, A. X-305a.

Leonard, Abbot of Ottobeuren XI-305a.

Wiegeld, Wladimir, Bishop of Wilno X-303b; XI-303b.

WIEGAND, Saxon leader XV-618a; XI-613b; IX-438a; II-418a; I-618a; XVI-602b; in German legend IX-122a; Saxon insurgent April 429; as Saxon King VII-128a.

OF CORVEY XI-618b; VII-618b; V-618b.

VON SCHWALBENBERG, Count of Waldenburg XV-527b.

WIED, Herrmann, Arch, Bishop of Cologne IV-118c; X-639a; X-640a; and Gphies XII-511-512; and of Paderborn XI-3; and of Bevergarn XII-757a; and Protestantism XI-37a; XI-767e; and simplex fi Diamantini XI-190).

Wiedemann, A. X-305a.

Leonard, Abbot of Ottobeuren XI-305a.

Wiegeld, Wladimir, Bishop of Wilno X-303b; XI-303b.

WIEGAND, Saxon leader XV-618a; XI-613b; IX-438a; II-418a; I-618a; XVI-602b; in German legend IX-122a; Saxon insurgent April 429; as Saxon King VII-128a.

OF CORVEY XI-618b; VII-618b; V-618b.

VON SCHWALBENBERG, Count of Waldenburg XV-527b.

WIED, Herrmann, Arch, Bishop of Cologne IV-118c; X-639a; X-640a; and Gphies XII-511-512; and of Paderborn XI-3; and of Bevergarn XII-757a; and Protestantism XI-37a; XI-767e; and simplex fi Diamantini XI-190).

Wiedemann, A. X-305a.

Leonard, Abbot of Ottobeuren XI-305a.

Wiegeld, Wladimir, Bishop of Wilno X-303b; XI-303b.

WIEGAND, Saxon leader XV-618a; XI-613b; IX-438a; II-418a; I-618a; XVI-602b; in German legend IX-122a; Saxon insurgent April 429; as Saxon King VII-128a.

OF CORVEY XI-618b; VII-618b; V-618b.

VON SCHWALBENBERG, Count of Waldenburg XV-527b.

WIED, Herrmann, Arch, Bishop of Cologne IV-118c; X-639a; X-640a; and Gphies XII-511-512; and of Paderborn XI-3; and of Bevergarn XII-757a; and Protestantism XI-37a; XI-767e; and simplex fi Diamantini XI-190).

Wiedemann, A. X-305a.

Leonard, Abbot of Ottobeuren XI-305a.

Wiegeld, Wladimir, Bishop of Wilno X-303b; XI-303b.
WILLAERT— Archduke of Austria— etc., in XVII-167b; statute in XIV-167b, etc.; Treaty XVI-660a, and Treat XV-316d; and trust XV-75b; of women in XVII-315b.

WILLAERT, ADRIAN XVI-626c.; X-601b, music school; XIV-147b, University of Leiden; XIX-210b, Duke of Bremen XII-75b, shins XIX-81d, of Denmark, Count of Hendon XXI-564c.

Willaert, Robert X-110d.

WILL AND CONSENT OF THE PEOPLES XVII-453b, etc., of Siena, United States X-655a.

Willebrock Canal III-121b, in Willis Willige, Abbot of Saint Albans II-169b.

Willehad, Saint XV-233b, in Buried Saints United States X-655a.

Willem, Prince X-618c, in Jupin X-397b.

Willemse, J. C., editor XI-618c, Willerich (Willerus) III-335b, of Aachen II-756d.

William I, Augustine X-626b; mission V-211b.

William II, Bishop of Agen I-169b.

William IV, Duke of Aquitaine X-413b, Genseric and Augustine in Chartres X-311a.


Archbishop of Auch X-664a.

Archbishop of Anjou X-392d.

Lord of Avalon, and Hugh of Avalon X-VII-769b.

Margarete of Baden-Baden X-110b, of Aachen X-314a.

Archbishop of Canterbury VII-574, of Donaula IV-638b.

Abbot of Dijon, Bull addressed to III-58a; at Paris IV-574d.

Saint, Bishop of Embrun VI-169b.

King, of England, See William the Conqueror.

Bishop of Ratisbona X-133b; VI-56b; XVI-104d.

Anselm I-348a; droit de seigneur XIV-124c; Bishop of Donaula X-VI-552a, of Glastonbury X-VI-584a, investiture I-585d; and counts of Agen X-210b, parish VII-576a, and Robert of Compiègne XVI-105a, tomb V-636b.

III, King of England, See William the Conqueror.

William V, Bishop of Reims X-133b; VI-56b; XVI-104d, and Anselm I-348a; droit de seigneur XIV-124c, Bishop of Donaula X-VI-552a, of Glastonbury X-VI-584a, investiture I-585d; and counts of Agen X-210b, parish VII-576a, and Robert of Compiègne XVI-105a, tomb V-636b.

III, King of England, See William the Conqueror.

William VI, Bishop of Reims X-133b; VI-56b; XVI-104d, and Anselm I-348a; droit de seigneur XIV-124c, Bishop of Donaula X-VI-552a, of Glastonbury X-VI-584a, investiture I-585d; and counts of Agen X-210b, parish VII-576a, and Robert of Compiègne XVI-105a, tomb V-636b.

III, King of England, See William the Conqueror.

William VII, Bishop of Reims X-133b; VI-56b; XVI-104d, and Anselm I-348a; droit de seigneur XIV-124c, Bishop of Donaula X-VI-552a, of Glastonbury X-VI-584a, investiture I-585d; and counts of Agen X-210b, parish VII-576a, and Robert of Compiègne XVI-105a, tomb V-636b.

III, King of England, See William the Conqueror.

William VII, Bishop of Reims X-133b; VI-56b; XVI-104d, and Anselm I-348a; droit de seigneur XIV-124c, Bishop of Donaula X-VI-552a, of Glastonbury X-VI-584a, investiture I-585d; and counts of Agen X-210b, parish VII-576a, and Robert of Compiègne XVI-105a, tomb V-636b.

William VIII, Bishop of Reims X-133b; VI-56b; XVI-104d, and Anselm I-348a; droit de seigneur XIV-124c, Bishop of Donaula X-VI-552a, of Glastonbury X-VI-584a, investiture I-585d; and counts of Agen X-210b, parish VII-576a, and Robert of Compiègne XVI-105a, tomb V-636b.

III, King of England, See William the Conqueror.

William IX, Bishop of Reims X-133b; VI-56b; XVI-104d, and Anselm I-348a; droit de seigneur XIV-124c, Bishop of Donaula X-VI-552a, of Glastonbury X-VI-584a, investiture I-585d; and counts of Agen X-210b, parish VII-576a, and Robert of Compiègne XVI-105a, tomb V-636b.

III, King of England, See William the Conqueror.

William X, Bishop of Reims X-133b; VI-56b; XVI-104d, and Anselm I-348a; droit de seigneur XIV-124c, Bishop of Donaula X-VI-552a, of Glastonbury X-VI-584a, investiture I-585d; and counts of Agen X-210b, parish VII-576a, and Robert of Compiègne XVI-105a, tomb V-636b.

William XI, Bishop of Reims X-133b; VI-56b; XVI-104d, and Anselm I-348a; droit de seigneur XIV-124c, Bishop of Donaula X-VI-552a, of Glastonbury X-VI-584a, investiture I-585d; and counts of Agen X-210b, parish VII-576a, and Robert of Compiègne XVI-105a, tomb V-636b.

William XII, Bishop of Reims X-133b; VI-56b; XVI-104d, and Anselm I-348a; droit de seigneur XIV-124c, Bishop of Donaula X-VI-552a, of Glastonbury X-VI-584a, investiture I-585d; and counts of Agen X-210b, parish VII-576a, and Robert of Compiègne XVI-105a, tomb V-636b.
Wyre, William V-517c

Large type indicates titles of articles; other types, topics treated; (ill.) = illustrations.
ZOROBABEL—ZYROS LAU II

[XVI—55

---

Roman numeral indicates volume; Arabic, page; a, b, c, d, quarter of page.
Courses of Reading in the Catholic Encyclopedia

The Catholic Encyclopedia is not merely a work of ready reference; it is also a collection of complete treatises on every branch of knowledge that has to do with the doctrine, history and practices of the Catholic Church, or with the activity and achievement of its members. The division and subdivision of these general subjects into articles, and their arrangement alphabetically under titles familiar to the average inquirer makes them easily accessible and rapidly readable. The further analytical selection of topics occurring within the articles themselves and their alphabetical arrangement in the form of an Index is of incalculable service either for ready reference or for thorough and systematic study of any subject treated under several aspects in different parts of the work. This study will be greatly facilitated by grouping together in orderly or logical arrangement all the articles that form a complete treatise or course of reading, in the chief departments of knowledge that make up the contents of the Encyclopedia.

These lists do not exhaust all the courses of reading that might be offered, ethnography, for instance, geography or sociology. Neither do they give every title that might be comprised in them, as this would require duplication of what has already been done in the Analytical Index. Finally, they are not directive lists; to give such lists would make this volume unwieldy and delay its publication. Manuals for this purpose will be duly prepared by the editors and issued from time to time.
Courses of Reading

APoloGETICS

Apologetics is a theological science which has for its purpose the explanation and defense of the Christian religion.

General view .................................................. I-618

In this general article note the origin of the word, equivalent terms, divisions of the subject and its history in four periods.

The apologist first inquires into the nature of religion, its universality and man’s natural capacity to acquire religious ideas.

Religion: Its nature and origin .................. XII-738

Naturism .......................................................... X-717

Animism .......................................................... I-527

Fetishism .................................................. VI-52

Totemism ................................................ XIV-759

Deity .......................................................... IV-683

Paganism .................................................. VIII-868

Superstition .............................................. XIV-339

Idolatry ................................................ VI-636

Assyria .......................................................... II-179

Babylonia ................................................ II-179

Egypt .......................................................... V-343

India .......................................................... VII-727

Hinduism ................................................ VII-358

Brahminism ........................................ IV-730

Buddhism ................................................ III-28

Avesta .......................................................... III-151

Parsis .......................................................... II-508

China .......................................................... III-699

Confucianism ........................................ IV-223

Taoism .......................................................... XI-446

Mithraism ................................................ X-402

See also, as in Index, Indian Tribes.

These various forms, while they show the universality of religion, also show the errors into which the human mind may fall. There follows a study of the foundations of true religion, and of the opposing beliefs or theories.

God: Existence and attributes .................. VI-608

Atheism .......................................................... II-40

Knowableness (see Agnosticism) ............. I-215

Omnipotence ........................................ XI-251

Infinity ................................................ VIII-4

Monotheism ........................................ X-499

Monism .......................................................... X-483

Pantheism ................................................ XI-417

Emanationism .......................................... V-397

Creation .......................................................... IV-470

Providence .................................................. IX-510

Man .......................................................... IX-580

Soul of Man ................................................ XIV-153

Free-Will ................................................ VI-259

Immortality ........................................ VII-487

Evolution ................................................ V-654

Law, Natural ............................................... IX-76

While the basic truths of religion may be discovered by the human reason, God has made known a higher order of truths to be accepted by man.

Revelation ................................................ XIII-1

Mystery .................................................. X-662

Faith ......................................................... V-752

Dogma .......................................................... V-89

Miracles .................................................. X-338

Errors .......................................................... XI-435

Prophecy .................................................. XII-473

Naturalism ................................................ X-714

Rationalism ............................................... XII-652

Deism .......................................................... IV-679

Bible .......................................................... XIII-1

Old Testament ........................................ XII-526

Jews and Judaism .................................. VIII-385

Criticism, Biblical ................................ IV-491

The revelation begun in the Old Testament and accepted by the Jews is completed in the New Testament, the basis of the Christian religion.

New Testament ........................................ XV-530

Christianity ........................................ III-712

Jesus Christ ........................................ VIII-574

Gospel .......................................................... VI-655

Christology ........................................ XIV-597

Redemption ........................................ XII-677

Resurrection ........................................ XII-789

Apostles ................................................ I-626

Christian Archeology ................................ III-705

Catacombs ................................................ III-417

Persecution ................................................ XI-703

In order to continue the work of redemption, Jesus Christ established a Church, III-744.

The Church of Christ is recognized by certain marks or notes which are found in the Catholic Church alone.

Notes:

Unity .......................................................... XV-179

Sanctity ................................................ XIII-428

Catholicity ........................................ III-449

Apostolicity ........................................ I-648

To this Church He entrusted the deposit of Faith:

Rule of Faith ........................................ V-766

Infallibility ........................................ VII-790

Tradition ................................................ XV-6

He gave the Church a visible organization:

Hierarchy ........................................ VII-322

Pope .......................................................... XI-260

Bishop ......................................................... II-581

Priesthood ................................................ III-409

Jurisdiction ........................................ VIII-567

As the ordinary means of grace He instituted the Sacraments, XIII-295.

In the course of time divisions arose; hence a number of Christian bodies separated from the Church:

Heresy ......................................................... VII-256

Sect .......................................................... XIII-674

Schism ......................................................... XIII-529

Greek Church ........................................ VII-752

Protestantism ........................................ XII-495

Modernism ................................................ X-415

In spite of these defections, the Church continues her activity for the good of mankind:

Charity ......................................................... III-592

Science .......................................................... XIII-598

Education ................................................ V-295

Ecclesiastical Art ........................................ V-249

869
### Courses of Reading

#### Art

**After 1600**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Alessi</td>
<td>I-284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campi, Giulio</td>
<td>III-224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vignola</td>
<td>XV-428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palladio</td>
<td>XI-432</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lesecot</td>
<td>IX-190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>U'Orme</td>
<td>XI-321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tibaldi</td>
<td>XIV-715</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Danti</td>
<td>IV-633</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Porta</td>
<td>XII-283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fontana</td>
<td>VI-126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maderma</td>
<td>IX-512</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juan Bautista de Toledo</td>
<td>VIII-531</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jones</td>
<td>H-516</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berrettini</td>
<td>IX-609</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bernini</td>
<td>II-510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Borromini</td>
<td>II-688</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Levau</td>
<td>IX-265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perrault</td>
<td>XI-701</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fontana</td>
<td>IX-609</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mansard</td>
<td>X-773</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neumann</td>
<td>VI-542</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galilei, Alessandro</td>
<td>VIII-833</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gau</td>
<td>XII-117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rohault de Fleury</td>
<td>XVI-775</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zwirner</td>
<td>XII-558</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pugin</td>
<td>XVI-440</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Viollet-Le-Duc</td>
<td>XIII-546</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schmutz</td>
<td>VII-50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forstel</td>
<td>HI-483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bentely</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Development Prior to 1600**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Gobban Saer</td>
<td>VI-607</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Bernarderd</td>
<td>II-513</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ernulf</td>
<td>V-524</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William of Sens</td>
<td>XV-638</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicoll Pisano</td>
<td>XI-671</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnolfo di Cambio</td>
<td>XI-750</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orecana</td>
<td>XI-275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesu</td>
<td>IX-423</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Coueby</td>
<td>V-526</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Erwin of Steinbach</td>
<td>I-245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alan of Walsingham</td>
<td>V-479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brunellesco</td>
<td>I-8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ensingen</td>
<td>XIII-796</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simone de Orsengo</td>
<td>X-279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michelozzo di Bartolommeano</td>
<td>I-263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alberti</td>
<td>III-768</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ciccone</td>
<td>V-479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ensingen, Caspar</td>
<td>XIV-457</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ensingen, Matthias</td>
<td>II-736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tarisal</td>
<td>XIII-443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bramante</td>
<td>VI-633</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>San Gallo, Giuliano da</td>
<td>I-375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giudonro</td>
<td>V-479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amadeo</td>
<td>II-683</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ensingen, Vincenz</td>
<td>XIII-453</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Borgognone</td>
<td>III-59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sansovino</td>
<td>II-516</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buonarroti, Michelangelo</td>
<td>XI-738</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bergugio</td>
<td>XI-90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peruzzia</td>
<td>XII-279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nola</td>
<td>V-572</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rovezzano</td>
<td>XIII-443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giulio Romano</td>
<td>XIII-444</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>San Gallo, Antonio da, the Elder</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>San Gallo, Antonio da, the Younger</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**Before 1600 (South of the Alps)**

Nicola Pisano ........................................ XI-47
Gimabue .................................................. III-71
Dueco di Buoninsegna ................................. VI-181
Giotto di Bondone ...................................... VI-365
Martini (Simone Memmi) ............................... IX-730
Oregna ..................................................... XI-275
Gaddi, Taddeo ........................................... VI-332
Gaddi, Giovanni ......................................... VI-332
Lorenzetti, Ambrogio .................................. IX-557
Lorenzetti, Pietro ........................................ IX-557
Vanni ...................................................... XV-117
Gaddi ........................................................ X-416
Scannabecchi ............................................ XIII-508
Gentile da Fabriano ...................................... IX-421
Masolino di Panicale .................................... IX-769
Angelico, Fra ............................................. III-483
Custode ................................................... III-483
Uccello ..................................................... XIII-741
Bellini ..................................................... X-116
Bellini, Giovanni ......................................... X-116
Cossa ...................................................... IV-417
Messina ................................................... X-215
Mantegna .................................................. IX-610
da della Robbia ......................................... XIII-95
Verrocchio ................................................ XV-364
Maso da Sienna .......................................... XV-511
Melozzo da Forlì ......................................... X-169
Roselli ..................................................... XIII-203
Signorelli ................................................ XIII-787
Perugino ................................................... IX-737
Vivarini, Alvise .......................................... XV-491
Botticelli ................................................ XI-708
Ghirlandajo ............................................. VI-545
Montagna, Bartolomeo .................................. X-511
San Gallo family ........................................ XIII-443
da Vinci ................................................... XV-440
Pinturicchio ............................................. XII-103
San Gallo, Antonio da .................................. XII-443
Borgognone ............................................. II-117
Lippi ....................................................... IX-117
Cima da Conegliano ..................................... III-772
Credi ....................................................... IV-476
Boccaccino, Boccaccio ................................ II-606
Costa ....................................................... IV-17
Crivelli ................................................... IV-108
Lippi ....................................................... IX-419
Ferrari ................................................... VI-41
Oggione .................................................. XI-233
Raimondi ................................................ XII-634
Campi ..................................................... III-224
Buonarroti, Michelangelo ............................... VIII-59
Dossi ....................................................... V-117
Genga ...................................................... VI-415
Giorgione ................................................ VI-564
Sodoma .................................................... XVI-29
Titian ..................................................... XV-742
Mazzolino ................................................ X-95
Berruguete ............................................... XVI-158
Lotto ....................................................... X-287
Peruzzi .................................................... XI-738
Tisio da Garofalo ........................................ XIV-739
Campagnola ............................................. III-220
Raphael ................................................... XII-610
Porlonene ................................................. XI-280
Piombo .................................................... del Sarto .................................................... XIII-478
Torbido .................................................... XIV-780
Ortolano ................................................... XI-331
Caldara .................................................... III-155
Giulio Romano ........................................... VI-572
Allegri (Corregio) ...................................... I-318
Imola ....................................................... VII-693
Bonvicino ............................................... II-678
Clovio ..................................................... VI-69

**After 1600 (North of the Alps)**

Hein ...................................................... VII-201
Kager ...................................................... VIII-592
Janssens ................................................... XIII-214
Rubens ..................................................... IV-469
Crayer ...................................................... XV-607
Temers .................................................... Callot ..................................................... III-188
van Dyck ................................................... van Dyck ................................................... II-71
Audran family ............................................ Diepenbeeck .......................................... IV-786
Edelinck family ........................................... IX-281
Lorrain ..................................................... Lebrun ..................................................... IX-106
Pouget ..................................................... X-557
Nanteuil ................................................... Derogouls family .................................... VII-249
Drevet ..................................................... Drevet ..................................................... II-158
van Dyck ................................................... van Dyck ................................................... II-158
Le Fosse ................................................... Le Fosse ................................................... VIII-742
Drevet ..................................................... Drevet ..................................................... VIII-472
Jouvelet ................................................... Drevet, Pierre Imbert ................................ V-159
Attiret ..................................................... Drevet, Claude ....................................... II-159
Greuze ..................................................... Greuze ..................................................... VII-29
Mengs ....................................................... Mengs ..................................................... X-189
Charpentier .............................................. VII-633
Kauffmann ................................................ VIII-609
Wachter ................................................... XV-521
Frank ....................................................... VI-235
Klinkowstrom ........................................... VI-876
Cornelis ................................................... Cornelis ................................................... IX-376
Ingres ....................................................... Ingres .................................................... VIII-8
Heim ....................................................... VII-99
Schadow .................................................... XII-518
Overbeck .................................................. XI-362
Veit ......................................................... XV-322
Delacroix ................................................... Delacroix ................................................. IV-680
Führich ................................................... VI-311
Gegenbauer .............................................. Schwind ................................................... VI-403
Sehradolph .............................................. Schwind ................................................... XIII-988
Healy ....................................................... Healy ..................................................... XIII-989
Eyckcn ..................................................... Eyckcn ................................................... V-735
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>COURSES OF READING</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Deger ................ IV–677</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flandrin ............... VI–96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gallait ................ VI–349</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steinle ................. XIV–285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seitz .................. XIII–687</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ittenbach ............... VIII–256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noller .................. X–310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meissonier .............. X–149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rethel .................. XII–794</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magaud .................. IV–322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miller ................... X–310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Muller ................... X–629</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fromentin .............. VI–300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Puvis de Chavannes .... XIV–584</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Womndle ................. XV–709</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaillard ................. VI–335</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tissot .................. XIV–741</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mintz ..................... X–640</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

After 1600 (South of the Alps)

| Carducci .................. III–345 |
| Bordone ................... II–684 |
| Campi ...................... III–224 |
| Vargis ................... XV–285 |
| Allori ..................... I–325 |
| Van de Velde ............. XV–270 |
| Volterra ................ XV–504 |
| Castello ................. HI–100 |
| Morales ................... X–551 |
| Franco ..................... VI–233 |
| Rosseceano ............... II–175 |
| Vasari .................... XV–274 |
| Sánchez ................... XIII–127 |
| Tintoretto .............. XIV–737 |
| Morone ................... X–576 |
| Campi ...................... II–305 |
| Navarrete ............... XV–273 |
| Cambiaso, Giovanni ...... III–206 |
| Cambiaso, Luca .......... III–209 |
| Cahari (Veronese) ..... III–169 |
| Barocci ................... II–303 |
| Tibaldi .................. XIV–715 |
| Borras .................. II–687 |
| Coutarini ............... IV–324 |
| Passigiano ............... XI–521 |
| Thoetocopuli ........ XV–628 |
| Carducci .................. III–845 |
| Vanni ..................... XV–272 |
| Jürgens .................. VII–325 |
| Baghioni ................. XII–124 |
| Renti ..................... XII–717 |
| Domenichino ............ V–102 |
| Lanfranco ............... VIII–786 |
| Rubera .................... XII–31 |
| Feti ....................... VI–52 |
| Echave .................... V–570 |
| Berrettini ............... H–596 |
| Lopez ...................... IX–355 |
| Cano ....................... III–250 |
| Grimaldi ................. VI–35 |
| Sassoferato ............ XIII–483 |
| Herrera .................. VII–285 |
| Rosa ...................... XI–183 |
| Castiglione ............ II–410 |
| Dolci ..................... V–93 |
| Zurbarán ................. XV–170 |
| Velázquez ............... XV–323 |
| Murillo .................. X–644 |
| Triarte .................. VIII–192 |
| Maratta .................. IX–688 |
| Cigna ..................... H–567 |
| Meneses .................. X–187 |
| Giordana ............... VI–564 |
| Cauli ..................... VI–897 |
| Pozzo ...................... X–350 |
| Franceschi ............... II–205 |
| Cigna ..................... H–771 |
| Maffei ....................... IX–522 |
| Tietoelo ................. XIV–723 |
| Cignari ..................... III–771 |
| Gardi ..................... VII–49 |
| Piranesi .................. III–98 |
| Bartolozzi ............... H–319 |
| Bayeu y Subias .......... H–328 |
| Goya y Lucientes ....... VI–686 |
| Cosway .................... XIV–421 |
| Brumidi ................... H–8 |

III. SCULPTURE

Sculpture .................. XII–641
Catacombs .................. IV–324
Bas-relief .................. III–311
Wood-Carving ............... XV–638
Metal Work .................. X–218
Pulpit ....................... X–253
Ivory ........................ VIII–257

Before 1500

Andrea Pisano ............. I–470
Orcagna ..................... XI–275
Quercia ..................... XI–601
Glabri ....................... VI–554
Cicchioni ................... H–768
Robbia ....................... XIII–95
Pollajuolo .................. XII–216
Majano ....................... IX–556
San Gallo, Giuliano da .. XIII–443
Foppa ......................... I–529
Sansovino .................... XIII–433
Donatello .................. V–115
Buonarroti, Michelangelo . III–59
Juste family ................. VIII–571
Nola ........................ XI–90
Rovezzano ................... XIII–212

After 1500

Cellini ..................... III–489
Bologna ...................... H–641
Danti ......................... IV–421
Campagna ................... III–230
Juan Bautista de Toledo  VIII–531
Duquesnoy ................... V–206
Bernini ...................... H–510
Borromini ................... H–688
Cano ......................... III–250
Montes ...........................................
Canova ....................... VIII–298
Kessels ................................. VIII–268
Decker ....................... IV–666
Krafft ................................. VIII–495
Girardon ...................... VI–570
Coysevox ..................... IV–463
Constat ....................... IV–455
Doner, George Raphael  V–131
Doner, Matthewus ........ V–131
Houdon ....................... VII–499
Kessels ............................... VIII–629
Achterman .................. I–104
Schwanthaler ............... XIII–598
Gasser von Valhorn ...... VII–589
Knabl ................................. VII–669
Mohr ................................. X–432
Sibbel ......................... XIII–767

IV. MUSIC

(a) Early notation ........ VII–65
Counterpoint ............... IV–436
Canon ............................... III–255
Harmony ......................... VII–139
Oratorio ......................... XI–270
For the Blind ................. V–313

(b) Music, Ecclesiastical .... III–485
Cassiodorus, Influence of . III–387
Ambrosian Chant ........... I–389
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Gregorian Chant</th>
<th>VI-779</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Gregorian Modes</td>
<td>X-651</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plain Chant</td>
<td>XII-144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prose or Sequence</td>
<td>XII-481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neum</td>
<td>X-765</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antiphon</td>
<td>I-576</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antiphonary</td>
<td>I-578</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hymn</td>
<td>VII-595</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hymnody and Hymnology</td>
<td>VII-596</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(For particular hymns consult Index)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Liturgical Chant</th>
<th>IX-304</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Office</td>
<td>XI-599</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Office of the Dead</td>
<td>X-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mass, Music of the</td>
<td>III-693</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Choir</td>
<td>HI-596</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cantor</td>
<td>XI-506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schola Cantorum</td>
<td>XIII-647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Congregational Singing</td>
<td>X-633</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Musical Instruments</td>
<td>X-657</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Organ</td>
<td>XI-297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reform</td>
<td>X-654; XI-422</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benedictines of Solesmes</td>
<td>XIV-756</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Motus Proprio</td>
<td>X-649</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Before 1500

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>St. Cecilia</th>
<th>IH-473</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Boethius</td>
<td>II-611</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cassiodorus</td>
<td>IH-497</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Notker Balbulus</td>
<td>XI-125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hucbald of St. Amand</td>
<td>VII-510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guido of Arezzo</td>
<td>VII-65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berno, Abbot of Reichenaun</td>
<td>II-512</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter von der Vogelweide</td>
<td>XV-345</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julian of Speyer</td>
<td>VII-558</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Engelbert</td>
<td>V-130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d’Okeghem</td>
<td>XI-230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agricola</td>
<td>I-230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Depres</td>
<td>IV-738</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adam of Fulda</td>
<td>I-133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Petrucci</td>
<td>XI-732</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taverner</td>
<td>XIV-646</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willaert</td>
<td>XV-626</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glarean</td>
<td>VI-577</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

After 1500

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Animaevia</th>
<th>I-530</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Shepherd</td>
<td>XIII-756</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tallis</td>
<td>XIV-652</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zarlino</td>
<td>X-752</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lassus</td>
<td>IX-11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westcote</td>
<td>XV-574</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>White</td>
<td>XV-612</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philips</td>
<td>XII-21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Byrd</td>
<td>HI-92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marcenzo</td>
<td>IX-652</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zareoni</td>
<td>XV-741</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giovanelli</td>
<td>VI-568</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anerio</td>
<td>I-475</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arcadelt</td>
<td>I-687</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bathe</td>
<td>II-348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aichinger</td>
<td>I-233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anerio</td>
<td>IV-475</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monteverde</td>
<td>X-538</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agazzari</td>
<td>I-206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agostini</td>
<td>I-224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carissimi</td>
<td>III-248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Locke</td>
<td>IX-321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lully</td>
<td>IX-429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colonna</td>
<td>IV-128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steffani</td>
<td>XIV-284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pitoni</td>
<td>XI-110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scarlatti</td>
<td>XII-515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adami da Bolsena</td>
<td>I-135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lotti</td>
<td>IX-366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rameau</td>
<td>XII-637</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tartini</td>
<td>XIV-462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rucilek family</td>
<td>XIII-220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pergolesi</td>
<td>XI-667</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arne</td>
<td>I-476</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Webbe</td>
<td>XV-573</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Casali</td>
<td>III-396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerbert</td>
<td>VI-470</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haydn</td>
<td>VII-158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Albrechtsberger</td>
<td>I-270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hayden</td>
<td>VII-158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giordani</td>
<td>VI-564</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vogler</td>
<td>XV-501</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zingrelli</td>
<td>XV-760</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vitti</td>
<td>XV-447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mozart</td>
<td>X-623</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cherubani</td>
<td>III-648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Beethoven</td>
<td>XV-265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Choron</td>
<td>IH-648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spontini</td>
<td>I-235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bani</td>
<td>II-209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aiblinger</td>
<td>I-233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weber</td>
<td>XV-514</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schellie</td>
<td>XIII-526</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anthony</td>
<td>I-588</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assemary</td>
<td>IH-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rossim</td>
<td>XIII-204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proske</td>
<td>XII-486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lambertt</td>
<td>VIII-759</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Affieri</td>
<td>I-309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berlioz</td>
<td>IH-495</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morel</td>
<td>X-565</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vico</td>
<td>XV-407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coussemaker</td>
<td>IV-453</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>XVII-353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Liszt</td>
<td>IX-295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thalberg</td>
<td>XV-553</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verdi</td>
<td>XV-350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ambros</td>
<td>I-383</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gounod</td>
<td>VI-683</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gilmore</td>
<td>XV-561</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Witt</td>
<td>XV-678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peill</td>
<td>X-79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guéranger</td>
<td>VII-58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rheinberger</td>
<td>XIII-18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wingham</td>
<td>XV-657</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The study of this subject should begin with a general survey of Education, its nature and purposes. As these have varied in the course of time, the historical development should then be followed, with special reference to the changes brought about by Christianity and the Church. The educational activity of the Church is exhibited in institutions established to meet different needs, in the writings of Catholic educationists, in the work of the teaching Orders, and, during the modern period especially, in the maintenance of a Catholic system of schools supported by voluntary contributions. The essential aim pursued by the Church through twenty centuries is the combination of intellectual education with the moral and religious training.

**General Survey**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Education</th>
<th>Meaning</th>
<th>V-295</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Principles</td>
<td>V-304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Principles</td>
<td>XIII-554</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Right to educate</td>
<td>XIII-557</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Parents, duty of</td>
<td>XI-479</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Historical Development**

**Pre-Christian**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Orient, J</th>
<th>V-296</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Greek</td>
<td>V-296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Roman</td>
<td>V-298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jewish</td>
<td>V-298</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Christian**

| Aim and principles | V-300 |

**Institutions**

1. Early and Mediaeval

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Schools</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Catechetical,</td>
<td></td>
<td>V-76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catechetical,</td>
<td></td>
<td>XIII-555</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monastic</td>
<td></td>
<td>XIII-555</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cathedral</td>
<td></td>
<td>XIII-555</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guild</td>
<td></td>
<td>XIII-555</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guild</td>
<td></td>
<td>VII-68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carlovigian</td>
<td></td>
<td>III-349</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alein</td>
<td></td>
<td>I-275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arts, Liberal</td>
<td></td>
<td>I-760</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benedictine</td>
<td></td>
<td>II-456</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Universities</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Origin and name</td>
<td></td>
<td>XV-188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Popes and</td>
<td></td>
<td>XV-192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Academic work</td>
<td></td>
<td>XV-192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Studies</td>
<td></td>
<td>XV-193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Degrees</td>
<td></td>
<td>XV-193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arts, Bachelor of</td>
<td></td>
<td>I-759</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arts, Master of</td>
<td></td>
<td>I-759</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doctor</td>
<td></td>
<td>V-72</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Foundations**

**In France**

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Paris</td>
<td></td>
<td>XI-495</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montpellier</td>
<td></td>
<td>X-547</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orleans</td>
<td></td>
<td>XI-319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perpignan</td>
<td></td>
<td>XI-704</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Angers</td>
<td></td>
<td>I-480</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toulouse</td>
<td></td>
<td>XIV-797</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Avignon</td>
<td></td>
<td>II-160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cahors</td>
<td></td>
<td>III-141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grenoble</td>
<td></td>
<td>VII-28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caen</td>
<td></td>
<td>III-132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bordeaux</td>
<td></td>
<td>II-684</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Valence</td>
<td></td>
<td>XV-251</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**In Italy**

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bologna</td>
<td></td>
<td>II-641</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Modena</td>
<td></td>
<td>X-114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reggio</td>
<td></td>
<td>XII-718</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**In England**

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Oxford</td>
<td></td>
<td>XI-365</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cambridge</td>
<td></td>
<td>III-211</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**In Scotland**

| St. Andrews | XIII-332 |
|            | VI-578 |
| Aberdeen   | I-42   |

**In Ireland**

| Dublin    | XV-191 |

**In Spain**

| Palencia | XI-418 |
| Salamanca | XIII-392 |
| Seville  | XIII-746 |
| Valladolid | XV-250 |
| Huesca   | VII-513 |
| Barcelona | II-290 |
| Saragossa | XIII-470 |
| Avila    | XII-161 |
| Sigüenza | XII-788 |
| Alcalá   | I-271 |
| Valencia | XV-253 |
| Santiago | XVII-460 |

**In Germany**

| Prague    | XII-342 |
| Vienna    | XV-421 |
| Heidelberg | VII-196 |
| Cologne   | IV-120 |
| Würzburg  | XV-720 |
| Leipzig   | IX-140 |
| Rostock   | XIV-205 |
| Greifswald | VII-25 |
| Freiburg  | VI-267 |
| Ingolstadt | VIII-7 |
| Tübingen  | XV-83 |

**In Other Countries**

| Coimbra-Lisbon | IV-95 |
| Cracow        | IV-465 |
| Louvain       | IX-391 |
| Uppsala       | XVII-208 |
| Copenhagen    | IV-352 |

**Colleges**

| General article | IV-107 |
| Oxford         | XI-368 |
| Cambridge      | III-214 |
Sorbonne ........................................ XIV-149
William of Waynflete .......... XV-640
William of Wykeham ......... XV-641

Orders
Dominicans (Preachers) .... XII-360
Franciscans (Friars Minor) .. VI-295
Brethren of Common Life .... IV-166

2. Renaissance Period
General character .............. XII-765
Humanism ......................... VII-538
Universities ................. XV-194
Erasmus ......................... V-514
Colet .................................. IV-98
Vittorino da Feltre .......... XV-490
Vegio .................................. XV-320
Valla .................................. XV-257
Agricola, Rudolph .............. I-231

3. Reformation Period
Effect on universities .... XV-195
Melancthon ....................... X-154

4. Post-Reformation Period
Teaching Orders
Jesuits (Society of Jesus) ... XIV-81
Ratio Studiorum ............ XII-654
Christian Brothers .......... VIII-56
Piarists (Clerks Regular) ... XIII-588
Port-Royal ........... XII-295
Oratorians ............... XI-274

Seminaries (ecclesiastical):
Saint Sulpice ........... XIII-378
Endists ....................... V-966

Universities
Douai ................................... V-138
Dillingen ....................... IV-795
Graz .................................... VI-733
Innsbruck ................... VIII-24
Breslau ......................... II-765
Fulda ................................... IV-694
Münster ....................... X-639
Spanish-American .......... XV-201
St. Thomas (Manila) ...... XIII-381
St. Mark (Lima) ............ XIII-365

Colleges
Irish Colleges on Continent. VIII-138
St. Isidore, Rome .......... XIII-352
St. Omer ....................... XIII-365
Olsott .................................. XI-335
Oshaw ......................... V-233
Stonyhurst .................. XIV-309
Old Hall ....................... XI-239
Roman Colleges .......... XIII-131
English College, Rome .... V-472
Scots College, Rome ...... XIII-332
Irish College, Rome .. VIII-457
Propaganda, Rome ....... XII-458
Maynooth .................. X-87

5. Modern Period
Universities
General statement .......... XV-197
Lille .................................... IX-252
Fribourg (Switzerland) .... VI-302
Beirut (Syria) ................ H-393
Laval (Canada) .............. LX-47
Ottawa ......................... XI-332
Other Canadian .......... XV-198
Georgetown ................. VI-458
Catholic University of America. III-458
Other American .......... XV-202
Catholic University of Ireland. XY-199
Santiago (Chile) .......... XIII-460

Colleges
All Hallows ................ I-314
North American, Rome ... I-423
South American, Rome .... I-425
American, Louvain ......... I-424
Anna, Rome ................. XIII-339
St. Bonaventure, Mt. St. Mary's. X-605
Trinity ................................ XV-57

Schools
Apostolic ................... XIII-585
Parochial ...................... XIII-561
Australia ...................... XIII-562
Canada .......................... XIII-563
England ....................... XIII-571
Ireland .......................... XIII-576
Scotland ....................... XIII-578
United States ................ XIII-579

Educationists
Bathe .................................. II-348
Beckendorff ................... II-381
Bervanger ....................... II-525
Blanchard ....................... II-592
Bonnell ......................... II-645
Bosco ................................ II-689
Dupanloup ..................... V-202
Errington ....................... V-534
Felgeringer ..................... VI-27
Gume ................................ VI-399
Gautier ................................ VI-398
Gérando ......................... VI-465
Girard ................................ VI-569
Hogan ................................ VI-833
Holmes .......................... VII-396
Jacotot .......................... VIII-265
St. John Baptist de la Salle. VIII-444
Meilleur ................................ X-147
Ohler ................................ XI-228
Overberg ....................... XI-302
Pachler .......................... XI-382
St. Peter Fourier .......... XI-767
Pfister ................................ XI-786
Rice .................................. XIII-40
Rolfus ............................. XIII-118
Saller ............................. XIII-328
Salzmann ....................... XIII-415
Stockel ......................... XV-288
Stone .................................. XV-304
Viertalier ....................... XV-425
Kehrlein ......................... VIII-613
Rosmini ......................... XIII-197
Drane .................................. V-153

Education in Special Lines
Of Women ......................... XV-694, 696
Convent Schools ............... IV-342
Co-education ................... VI-88
Fénelon ............................. VI-35
Campan ........................... III-220
Cf. also Religious Orders
Of Defectives
Blind .................................. V-306
Braille ................................ II-735
Hauty ................................ VI-152
Deaf and Dumb ............... V-315
Bonet ................................ II-655
Epée .................................. V-434
Catholic Educational Association. V-305

Statistics
See articles on Dioceses.

Legislation
See articles on the different countries and on the separate States of the United States.
HAGIOGRAPHY

Hagiography is the branch of learning that has for its object the history of the saints and their worship.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>General view</td>
<td>VII-365</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beatificiation and canonization</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Blessed</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Confessors</td>
<td>IV-215</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martyrs</td>
<td>IX-736</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Confession</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martyrology</td>
<td>IX-741</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ado of Vienne</td>
<td>I-145</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Aengus the Culdee</td>
<td>I-173</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Usuard</td>
<td>XV-235</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Persecutions</td>
<td>XI-201</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coptic persecutions</td>
<td>XI-707</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acts of the Martyrs</td>
<td>IX-742</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Legends of the Saints</td>
<td>IX-128</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barham and Josaphat</td>
<td>I-297</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acta Sanctorum Hiberniae</td>
<td>I-111</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acta Triadis Thaumaturge</td>
<td>I-111</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twelve Apostles of Erin</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Irish Martyrs and Confessors</td>
<td>VIII-163</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>English Martyrs and Confessors</td>
<td>V-474</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Japanese Martyrs</td>
<td>IX-744</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chinese Martyrs</td>
<td>IX-746</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martyrs of the Paris Commune</td>
<td>IV-168</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martyrs of Gorkum</td>
<td>IV-651</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Four Crowned Martyrs</td>
<td>VI-143</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Forty Martyrs</td>
<td>VI-153</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Ten Thousand Martyrs</td>
<td>IX-746</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Massa Candida</td>
<td>X-24</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seven Robbers</td>
<td>XIII-742</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

BIOGRAPHY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>BIOGRAPHY</th>
<th>H-630</th>
<th>IX-479</th>
<th>VIII-498</th>
<th>VI-121</th>
<th>XIV-58</th>
<th>X-225</th>
<th>XI-335</th>
<th>IX-279</th>
<th>XIV-343</th>
<th>I-783</th>
<th>XIII-29</th>
<th>I-208</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Bollandists</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mabillon</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonas of Bobbio</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florus</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smaurads</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Symeon Metaphrastes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Osbern</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lippomano</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surius</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ribadeneyra</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Messingham</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colgan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baert</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henschen</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gamans</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baillet</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boni</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boullart</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Butler</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Ram</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stalder</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Bueck</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Hanlon</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Lives of the Saints. A complete list of the saints, beatii, and venerable servants of God, treated in separate articles in the Encyclopaedia is to be found in the Index under the word Hagiography.
**EARLY CHURCH HISTORY**

**FIRST PERIOD** (to 313 A.D.)

### I. Foundation and Organization of the Church

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Apostle</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jesus Christ</td>
<td>1-779</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter</td>
<td>1-466</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul</td>
<td>1-787</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1-285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1-123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>1-534</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philip</td>
<td>1-144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bartholomew</td>
<td>1-144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simon Zelotes</td>
<td>1-479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judas Iscariot</td>
<td>1-314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>1-793</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James the Greater</td>
<td>1-608</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### II. Life of the Early Christians

**Worship and Sacraments:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Day</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sunday</td>
<td>1-335</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td>1-383</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Station Days</td>
<td>1-268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buildings, Ecclesiastical</td>
<td>1-41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Basilica</td>
<td>1-709</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Altar (Christian)</td>
<td>1-462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holy</td>
<td>1-22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ivory</td>
<td>1-257</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Hagiography:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Pope</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Linus</td>
<td>1-272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anacletus</td>
<td>1-416</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clement</td>
<td>1-646</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>1-285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sixtus</td>
<td>1-31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Telesphorus</td>
<td>1-477</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hyginus</td>
<td>1-183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pius</td>
<td>1-126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anicetus</td>
<td>1-514</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Soter</td>
<td>1-144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eleutherus</td>
<td>1-378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Victor</td>
<td>1-408</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zephyrinus</td>
<td>1-766</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calixtus</td>
<td>1-83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Urban</td>
<td>1-209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pontian</td>
<td>1-229</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anicetus</td>
<td>1-534</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fabian</td>
<td>1-712</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelius</td>
<td>1-375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucius</td>
<td>1-411</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>1-288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sixtus</td>
<td>1-31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dionysius</td>
<td>1-389</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Felix</td>
<td>1-9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eutychianus</td>
<td>1-638</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caius</td>
<td>1-144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marcellinus</td>
<td>1-637</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marcellus</td>
<td>1-640</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eusebius</td>
<td>1-615</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Hierarchies:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bishop</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bishop</td>
<td>1-581</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Priest</td>
<td>1-406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deacons</td>
<td>1-647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deaconess</td>
<td>1-21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Province</td>
<td>1-514</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parish</td>
<td>1-501</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### III. Early Churches

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Asia</td>
<td>1-779</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arabia</td>
<td>1-666</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asia Minor</td>
<td>1-787</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edessa</td>
<td>1-282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abgar</td>
<td>1-42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Syra</td>
<td>1-101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antioch</td>
<td>1-567</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smyrna</td>
<td>1-60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephesus</td>
<td>1-490</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cyprus</td>
<td>1-590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greece</td>
<td>1-737</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corinth</td>
<td>1-363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thessalonica</td>
<td>1-633</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philip</td>
<td>1-77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Athens</td>
<td>1-43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galatians</td>
<td>1-336</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laodicea</td>
<td>1-794</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Africa</td>
<td>1-186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Egypt</td>
<td>1-531</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexandria</td>
<td>1-301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carthage</td>
<td>1-385</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethiopia</td>
<td>1-566</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Apostolic Churches:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Rome</td>
<td>1-779</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Constantinople</td>
<td>1-666</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antioch</td>
<td>1-787</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edessa</td>
<td>1-282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abgar</td>
<td>1-42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Syria</td>
<td>1-101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antioch</td>
<td>1-567</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smyrna</td>
<td>1-60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephesus</td>
<td>1-490</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cyprus</td>
<td>1-590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greece</td>
<td>1-737</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corinth</td>
<td>1-363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thessalonica</td>
<td>1-633</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philip</td>
<td>1-77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Athens</td>
<td>1-43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galatians</td>
<td>1-336</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laodicea</td>
<td>1-794</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Africa</td>
<td>1-186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Egypt</td>
<td>1-531</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexandria</td>
<td>1-301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carthage</td>
<td>1-385</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethiopia</td>
<td>1-566</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
COURSES OF READING

Baptism .......................................................... II-258
Confirmation ..................................................... IV-217
Penance ............................................................. XI-620
Penance, Public .................................................. XI-629
Extreme Unction ................................................ V-718
Marriage ............................................................. IX-704, 708

Instruction:
Doctrine, Christian ............................................. IV-475
Homiletics .......................................................... VII-443
Discipline of the Secular ...................................... V-32
Catechumens ...................................................... III-430
Apostles' Creed (use of) ...................................... I-632
Faithful ............................................................... V-709
Neophytes .......................................................... X-742

Charity and Social Usage:
Charity ............................................................... III-594
Collections ........................................................ IV-184
Offerings ............................................................. XI-217
Deacons .............................................................. IV-447
Deaconesses ....................................................... IV-651
Parabolani .......................................................... XI-467
Regionarii .......................................................... XII-719
Widow ................................................................. V-617
Agapeate .............................................................. I-502
Hair ................................................................. VII-113
Hairshirt ............................................................. VII-113
Encolphion ........................................................ V-412
Slavery ............................................................... XIV-36
Theatre .............................................................. XIV-457

The Christian Solitaries:
Anchorites ........................................................ I-462
Hermits .............................................................. VII-250
Stylites .............................................................. XIV-317
Laura ................................................................. IX-39
Thebaid .............................................................. XIV-361
Anthony .............................................................. I-553
Paul the Hermit ................................................ XI-500
Paul the Simple ................................................ XI-591
Pachomius ........................................................ XI-581
Paphnutius ......................................................... XI-457

III. THE PERSECUTIONS
Persecution ....................................................... XI-793
Mary ................................................................. IX-736
Martyrology ....................................................... IX-741
Martyrs, Acts of the ........... Confessor 
Delatones ........................................................ IV-691
Lapsi ................................................................. IX-1
Libelleti, Libelli ................................................ VI-98
St. Cyprian ........................................................ VI-575
Pope Cornelius .................................................. IV-376
Coptic Persecutions ........................................... XI-707
Nero ................................................................. X-752
Domitian ............................................................ V-114
Flavia Domitilla ................................................ VI-98
Glabrio .............................................................. VI-575
Trajan ............................................................... XV-5
Ignatius of Antioch ............................................. VII-644
Hadrian .............................................................. VII-104
The Ten Thousand Martyrs ................................... IX-746
Antoninus Pius .................................................. I-586
Polyeapt ............................................................ XII-219
Marcus Aurelius ................................................ II-109
Blasina ............................................................. II-594
Cecilia ............................................................... III-471
Commodus ........................................................ IV-166
Septimius Severus ............................................... XIII-721
ElComitas and Perpetua ....................................... VI-29
Maxim ineus Thrax ................................................ X-77
Dennis ............................................................... IV-666
Agatha ............................................................... I-203
Abdon and Sennen ............................................. I-32
Valerian ............................................................ XV-256
Lawrence ........................................................... IX-80
Sixtus II .......................................................... XIV-31
Cyprian ............................................................ IV-583
Massa Candida .................................................. X-24
Gallicanus ........................................................ VI-366
Aurelian ........................................................... II-108
Dioecetian ........................................................ V-7
Armulario (Theban Legion) ................................... I-205
Agnes of Rome .................................................. I-204
Lucy ................................................................. IX-414
Pancratius ........................................................ X-751

IV. THE CATACOMBS
Catacombs ........................................................ III-417
Cemetery, Early Roman ........................................ III-510
Cella ................................................................. III-488
Arecosolium ...................................................... I-699
Lucina, Crypt of ................................................ IX-110
Fossors ............................................................. VI-155
St. Peter, Tomb of .............................................. XIII-374
Lamps ............................................................... VIII-750
Lamp and Lampadarii ......................................... VIII-708
Amphore ............................................................ I-439
Amphulce .......................................................... I-439
Paintings ......................................................... III-708
Angels ............................................................... I-485
Graffiti ............................................................. XI-869
Portraits of the Apostles ....................................... XII-294
Inscriptions ....................................................... VIII-32, III-708
Graffiti ............................................................. VI-718
Ostraka ............................................................. XI-346
Abercium, Inscript of ........................................ I-40
Aenea Dei ........................................................ I-463

Symbols:
Symbolism ....................................................... XIV-374
Eucharist .......................................................... V-590
Fish ................................................................. VI-83
Lamb ............................................................... VIII-755
Dolphin .............................................................. IV-100
Dove ................................................................. V-44
Anchor ............................................................... I-462
Palm ................................................................. XI-432

V. SCHISMS AND HERESIES
Schisms:
Montanists ........................................................... X-521
Novatian ............................................................ XI-138
Meletius of Lycopolis .......................................... X-164
Hippolytus ........................................................ VII-360

Heresies:
Simon Magus .................................................... XIII-797
Ebonites ............................................................. V-243
Edesseites ........................................................... V-372
Gnosticism ........................................................ VI-592
Cerinthus ............................................................ III-539
Docetae ............................................................. V-70
Eccentrites ........................................................ V-412
Basilidians ........................................................ II-326
Valentinus ............................................................ XV-296
Bardesan ........................................................... II-296
Marcionites ........................................................ IX-645
Manichaeism ........................................................ IX-591
Monarchians ....................................................... X-448
Melekiseclucians ................................................ X-157
Paul of Samosata ................................................ XI-589
Millenarianism .................................................... X-807

VI. ECCLESIASTICAL WRITERS
Apostolic Fathers ................................................ I-637
Didache ............................................................. IV-779
Barnabas ........................................................... II-299
Clerecl of Rome .................................................. IV-129
Ignatius of Antioch ............................................. VII-644
Diogentes, Epistle to ............................................. V-8
Hermas .............................................................. VII-268
Didascalia Apostolorum ........................................ IV-781
Aristides ............................................................. I-713
HISTORY

Justin Martyr ........................................ VIII—589
Tatian .................................................. XIV—464
Apollinaris Claudius ............................... I—617
Athenagoras ........................................... II—42
Theophilus of Antioch .............................. XIV—625
St. Irenaeus ........................................... VIII—130
Metro of Sardis ........................................ X—165
Pantenus ............................................... XI—446
Clement of Alexandria ............................. IV—45
Origen .................................................. VII—242
Peter of Alexandria ................................. XII—79
Gregory of Nazianzen .............................. VIII—565
Julius Africanus ....................................... X—243
Methodius of Olympus ............................. X—243
Pamphilus of Ciesarea ............................. XI—436
Tertullian .............................................. XIV—520
St. Cyprian ........................................... IV—383
Minucius Felix ......................................... X—336
Arnobius ............................................... I—746
Laetantius ............................................. VIII—736
Commodianus ........................................ IV—165
Victorinus ............................................. XV—414

SECOND PERIOD

The Empire:
Constantine ........................................... IV—295
Constantinople ................................------- IV—301
Byzantine Empire .................................... III—96
Julian the Apostate .................................. VIII—558
Jovianus ............................................... VIII—529
Valentinian ........................................... XV—234
Valens .................................................. XV—235
Gratian ............................................... VI—729
Theodosius ............................................ XIV—577
Justinian .............................................. VIII—578

Spread of Christianity:
Christendom .......................................... III—699
Persia .................................................... XI—712
Armnia ................................................... I—736
Gregory the Illuminator ............................ VII—23
African Church ....................................... I—191
 Abyssinia ............................................. I—75
Edesius and Frumentius ........................... V—281
Axum ..................................................... II—163
Europe ............................................... V—609
Visigoths .............................................. XV—476
Ostrogoths ............................................. XI—347
Theodoric the Great ................................ XIV—576
Ultras .................................................... XV—120
Vandals ............................................... XV—288
Franks .................................................. VI—238
Clovis ................................................... IV—70
Clotilda ............................................... IV—66
Remigius .............................................. XII—763
Reims .................................................... XII—725

England:
Anglo-Saxon Church ................................. I—505
Gregory I .............................................. VI—780
Augustine of Canterbury ........................... II—81
Ethelbert, King of Kent ............................. V—553
Canterbury ............................................ III—299
Court of Arches ....................................... I—605
Lawrence ............................................... IX—90
Edwin of Northumbria ............................. V—233
Mellitus ............................................... X—168
London ................................................... IX—342
Paulinus ............................................... XI—583
York ...................................................... XV—733
Jugurtha ............................................... VII—589
Rochester ............................................. XII—101
Dorchester ............................................ V—133
Birinus ............................................... II—578
Aidan ................................................... I—233
Lindisfarne ............................................ IX—269
Finan ................................................... VI—75
Cuthbert .............................................. IV—578
Lichfield .............................................. IX—232
Chad (Ceddad) ....................................... III—470
Oswin ................................................... XI—319
Oswald ............................................... XI—318
Aldfrith .............................................. V—280
Winchester ............................................. XV—619
Worcester .............................................. X—703
Theodore of Tarsus ................................ XIV—571
Wilfred .................................................. XV—621
Synod of Whitby ..................................... X—610
Welsh Church .......................................... XV—79
Germanus of Auxerre .............................. VI—472
Asaph ................................................... I—766
David .................................................... IV—640
Gildas ................................................... V—557
Illtyd .................................................... VII—661

Ireland ................................................ VIII—98
Druidism ............................................... V—162
Celestine I ............................................ III—477
Palladius ............................................. XI—424
Patrick .................................................. IX—554
Creagh Patrick ....................................... IV—599
Loman ................................................... IX—335
Dieu ..................................................... IV—775
Fine ..................................................... IV—66
Benignus ............................................. II—479
Brigid .................................................. II—784
Ita ....................................................... VIII—201
Columba ............................................... IV—136
Adamnan .............................................. I—135
Aidan of Lindisfarne ................................ I—233
Columbanus .......................................... IV—137
Armagh, Book of ..................................... I—733
Kells, Book of ....................................... VIII—614
Brehon Laws .......................................... II—753
Celtic Rite ............................................ III—493
Cultees ............................................... IV—563
Aengus .................................................. I—173
Armagh .................................................. I—729
Meath .................................................... X—97
Ardfagh ................................................. I—699
Clogher ............................................... IV—39
Derry ................................................... VII—42
Down and Connor ................................. V—147
Dromore ............................................... V—160
Kilmore ............................................... VIII—642
Raphoe .................................................. XII—417
Cashel .................................................. III—401
Cloyne .................................................. IV—72
Cork ..................................................... IV—135
Kerry .................................................... VIII—627
Killala .................................................. VIII—641
Limerick ............................................... IX—262
Ross ...................................................... XIII—201
Waterford and Lismore .......................... XV—564
Dublin ................................................... X—171
Kildare and Leinigh ................................ VIII—637
Ferns ................................................... VI—45
Ossory .................................................. XI—342
Tuam ..................................................... VI—79
Clonfert .............................................. IV—64
Achonry ............................................... I—102
Elphin ................................................... V—94
Galway ................................................... VI—373
Killala .................................................. VIII—640

Irish Schools:
Armagh .................................................. I—734
Kildare ................................................ VIII—636
Aran ..................................................... IV—677
Clonard ............................................... IV—64
Clonfert .............................................. IV—64
Clonmacnoise ........................................ IV—65
Derry .................................................... IV—743
Durrow .................................................. V—214
Kells........................................VIII-615
Iona..........................................VIII- 90
Bangor......................................II-250
Glendalough.................................VI-582
Lismore........................................IX-284
Cork...........................................IV-571
Roosky.......................................XIII-202
Mayo........................................X- 89
Tuam........................................XV- 82
Scotland......................................XIII-613
Ninian.......................................XII- 84
Columbia.....................................IV-136
Glasgow......................................VI-548
Kentigern..................................VIII-620
Germany.....................................VI-484
Columbanus.................................IV-137
Fridolin.....................................VI-303
Gall..........................................VI-546
Kilian........................................VIII-639
Emmeram......................................V-403
Rupert.......................................XIII-229
Trier..........................................XV- 42
Nectius.....................................XI- 53

HERESIES AND SCHISMS:
Arius..........................................I-718
Arianism......................................I-707
Eusebius of Nicomedia....................V-623
Nicaea, Council of.........................XI- 44
Sylvester I....................................XIV-570
Hosius of Cordova..........................VII-475
Julius I.........................................VII-561
Marcellus of Ancyra......................IX-643
Eustathius....................................V-627
Semianarianism.............................XIII-693
Libera.........................................IX-317
Athanasius...................................I- 33
Lucifer of Cagliari........................IX-410
Hilary of Poitiers.........................VI-549
Eunomianism................................V-665
Auxentius of Milan........................II-144
Pneumatocaphi..............................XII-174
Donatists....................................V-121
Miltiades.....................................X-318
Optatus.......................................XI-362
Origen and Origenism...........XI-306
Damascus.....................................IV-613
Priscillianism..............................XII-429
Martin of Tours.........................IX-732
Sinicus........................................XIV- 26
Innocent I....................................VIII- 11
Zosimus......................................IX-764
Boniface I.....................................II-658
Celestine I...................................III-477
Nestorius and Nestorianism..............X-755
Theodore of Mopsuestia...................XIV-571
Cyril of Alexandria.......................IV-592
Epheus, Council of.......................IX-491
Sixtus III....................................XIV-382
Leo I...........................................IX-154
Flavian.......................................VI- 98
Eudocia.......................................V-597
Hilary of Arles..............................VII-349
John of Antioch.........................VIII-468
Epheus, Robber Council of..............VI-595
Diogenes.....................................V- 19
Pelagius and Pelagianism.............XI-604
Semi-pelagianism.........................XIII-703
Prosper of Aquitaine.....................XII-487
Faustus of Riez.........................VII- 19
Fulgentius...................................VI-516
Moiphylis.....................................X-489
Peter Mongus...............................XI-770
Eutyches.....................................V-631
Eutychianism...............................V-633
Chalcedon, Council of.....................III-555
Hiilans......................................VII-348

Simpleius..................................XIV- 2
Felix III.....................................VI- 30
Aecarius......................................I- 82
Gelasius I....................................VI-406
Symmachus.................................XIV-577
Casarinas of Arles.......................VII-138
Hormisdas...................................VII-470
John I.........................................VII-421
Felix IV.....................................VI- 31
Boniface II.................................II-660
Dioscorus...................................V- 18
John II.........................................VII-421
Aegidius..........................XIV-113
Silverius.....................................XIII-793
Vigilanus...................................XV-427
Three Chapters.............................XIV-707
Constantinople, Second Council of...IV-308
Monotheletism..............................X-502
Pelagius I....................................XI-602
John III......................................VII-422
Pelagius II.................................XI-603
Gregory I.....................................VI-780
Boniface V...................................II-661
Honorious I.................................VII-452
John IV.......................................VII-422
Theodore I....................................XV-573
Martin I.......................................IX-723
Eugene I.......................................V-598
Vitalian..........................XV-148
Agatho........................................I-204
Leo II.........................................IX-157
John V.........................................XII-422
Council in Trullo.........................IV-511
Sergius I......................................XIII-728
Constantinople, Third Council of...IV-410
Mohammedanism..........................X-424
Isian.............................................VIII-190
Monasticism..............................X-459
Basileus......................................XII-590
Simeon Stylite..............................XIII-795
Benedict.....................................II-467
Subico........................................XIV-321
Monte Cassino..............................X-526
Placidus......................................XII-142

States of the Church:
Donation of Constantine...........V-118

Ecclesiastical Writers:
Athanasius...................................II- 35
Cyril of Jerusalem.........................IV-593
Gregory of Nazianzus......................VII- 10
Gregory of Nyssa.........................VII- 16
Diocese of Tarsus..............................VII- 8
John Chrysostom............................VIII-456
Cyril of Jerusalem.........................IV-592
Ambrose......................................I-833
Prudentius...................................XI-517
Jerome........................................VIII-341
Augustine...................................II- 84
Marinus Mercator.........................IX-472
Orosius.......................................X-322
Euharistus...................................V-594
Vincent of Lerins..........................XV-430
Cassian......................................III-404
Dionysius the Pseudo-Ariopagite......V- 13
Gregory of Tours.........................VII-18
Fortunatus...............................VI-149

MEDIEVAL HISTORY (692-1517)

FIRST PERIOD (692-1073)
Conversion of the Nations:
Frissians.................................VX-645
Willibrord.................................VX-245
Utrecht......................................VX-245

Germany:
Boniface.................................II-656
Thuringia.................................XIV-712
Scandinavia:

- Albania
- Croatia
- Greenland
- Norway
- Sweden
- Denmark
- Iceland
- Greenland
- Norway
- Sweden
- Denmark
- Iceland

The Papacy and the Empire:

HISTORY 881

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ewald</td>
<td>V-672</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saxony</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westphalia</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willehad</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ludger</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cologne</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Münster</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trier</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paderborn</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Munich-Freising</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Augsburg</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ratisbon</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Passau</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bamberg</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eichstatt</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Würzburg</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Speyer</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freiburg</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baden</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fulda</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Limburg</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mainz</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rottenburg</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gnesen-Posen</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calm</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Breslau</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brandenburg</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ermland</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hildesheim</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Osnabrück</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metz</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strasbourg</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scandinavia:</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anschar</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hakon the Good</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norway</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Olaf</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweden</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Denmark</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iceland</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greenland</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Croatia</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Servia</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bulgaria</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moravia</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cyril and Methodius</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John VIII</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bohemia</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poland</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lithuania</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Russia</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hungary</td>
<td>X-156</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Papacy and the Empire:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Leo IV</td>
<td>IX-456</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Popess</td>
<td>VIII-657</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benedict III</td>
<td>VIII-427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas I</td>
<td>XI-654</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adrian II</td>
<td>I-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John VIII</td>
<td>VIII-423</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Formosus</td>
<td>VI-139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John IX</td>
<td>VIII-425</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benedict IV</td>
<td>VII-425</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John X</td>
<td>VIII-425</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John XII</td>
<td>VIII-426</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Otto I</td>
<td>XI-354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benedict V</td>
<td>II-428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John XIII</td>
<td>VII-427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Otto II</td>
<td>XI-355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adelaide</td>
<td>I-140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luiprand</td>
<td>IX-313</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benedict VI</td>
<td>II-428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crescentius</td>
<td>IV-484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boniface VII</td>
<td>II-661</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benedict VII</td>
<td>II-428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John XIV</td>
<td>VIII-427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John XV</td>
<td>VIII-427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugh Capet</td>
<td>VII-515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregory V</td>
<td>VI-790</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Otto III</td>
<td>XI-356</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heribert</td>
<td>VII-264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John XVI</td>
<td>VII-355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sylvester III</td>
<td>XIV-371</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John XVIII</td>
<td>VIII-429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benedict VIII</td>
<td>II-428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry II</td>
<td>VII-227</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Odilo</td>
<td>XI-357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Truce of God</td>
<td>IX-68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John XIX</td>
<td>VIII-429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heribert</td>
<td>VII-355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benedict IX</td>
<td>II-429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregory VI</td>
<td>VI-791</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry III</td>
<td>VII-228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clement II</td>
<td>IV-17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adalbert</td>
<td>I-142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Damausus II</td>
<td>IV-641</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leo IX</td>
<td>IX-160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Victor II</td>
<td>IX-409</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen IX</td>
<td>XIV-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas II</td>
<td>XI-55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander II</td>
<td>I-286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amno</td>
<td>I-314</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

HERESIES:

- Iconoclastic
- Gregory I
- Gregory II
- Gregory III
- Germanus
- John Damascene
- Nicea, Second Council of
- Adrian I
- Tarasius
- Paschal I
- Nicephorus
- Methodius I
- Theodore of Studium
- Caroline Books
- Eugene II
- V-598
- Adoptionism
- XII-767
- Predestinarianism
- Gottschalk of Orba
- Rabanus
- John X
- Hinemar
- Eriugen
- V-519
- Eucharistic Controversy:
- Paschasius Raderus
- Ratramnus
- Berengar of Toure
- Durandus of Troum
- Guitmond
- I-80
- Lanfranc
- VIII-784
**Ecclesiastical Writers:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Period</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bede</td>
<td>VIII, 84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alcuin</td>
<td>XII, 712</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paulus Diaconus</td>
<td>VI, 739</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walfridus Strabo</td>
<td>XV, 526</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haymo</td>
<td>VII, 160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hrswitha</td>
<td>VII, 504</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Notker Balbuhs</td>
<td>XI, 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Liutprad</td>
<td>XI, 313</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metaphrastes</td>
<td>X, 225</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**SECOND PERIOD (1073-1303)**

**Investitutes, Conflict of:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Period</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Régale</td>
<td>VIII, 84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregory VII</td>
<td>XII, 712</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deusdedit, Cardinal</td>
<td>IV, 760</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benno</td>
<td>X, 49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bono of Sutri</td>
<td>VII, 673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Altmann</td>
<td>I, 367</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guiscard</td>
<td>VII, 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry IV</td>
<td>VII, 231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matilda of Canossa</td>
<td>X, 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Canossa</td>
<td>III, 298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giubert of Ravenna</td>
<td>VII, 63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bernold of Constance</td>
<td>II, 512</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anselm of Lucea</td>
<td>I, 550</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Urban II</td>
<td>XV, 210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paschal II</td>
<td>XI, 514</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry VII</td>
<td>VII, 232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gelisius II</td>
<td>VI, 47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregory VIII (antipope)</td>
<td>VI, 795</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callistus II</td>
<td>III, 185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lateran C.</td>
<td>IX, 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William the Conqueror</td>
<td>XV, 642</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anselm</td>
<td>I, 546</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Honorius II</td>
<td>VII, 456</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Innocent II</td>
<td>VIII, 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anacletus II</td>
<td>I, 447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Petrobrusians</td>
<td>XI, 681</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Second Lateran C.</td>
<td>IX, 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold of Brescia</td>
<td>I, 747</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eugen III</td>
<td>V, 599</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick I Barberossa</td>
<td>VI, 252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adrian IV</td>
<td>I, 156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander III</td>
<td>I, 287</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Third Lateran C.</td>
<td>IX, 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucius III</td>
<td>IX, 412</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Celestine III</td>
<td>III, 472</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry VI</td>
<td>VII, 233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Innocent III</td>
<td>VIII, 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Albert</td>
<td>I, 261</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Otto IV</td>
<td>XI, 357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick II</td>
<td>VI, 255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philippus</td>
<td>XII, 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fourth Lateran C.</td>
<td>IX, 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Honorius III</td>
<td>VII, 457</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregory IX</td>
<td>VI, 796</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick II</td>
<td>VI, 255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Innocent IV</td>
<td>VII, 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lyons, First General Council of Alexander IV</td>
<td>I, 287</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Becket</td>
<td>IV, 676</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assize of Clarendon</td>
<td>I, 802</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magna Carta</td>
<td>I, 331</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregory X</td>
<td>I, 798</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rudolf of Habsburg</td>
<td>XI, 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lyons, Second General Council of Nicholas III</td>
<td>I, 56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martin IV</td>
<td>I, 724</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sicilian Vespers</td>
<td>XV, 384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Honorius IV</td>
<td>VII, 450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas IV</td>
<td>XI, 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Celestine V</td>
<td>III, 478</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boniface VIII</td>
<td>II, 692</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colonna Family</td>
<td>IV, 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colonna, Egidio</td>
<td>IV, 127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ausculta Fili</td>
<td>II, 112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jubille</td>
<td>VIII, 531</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philip IV</td>
<td>XI, 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nogaret</td>
<td>XI, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bull &quot;Unam Sanctam&quot;</td>
<td>XV, 126</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Crusades:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Crusade</th>
<th>Period</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Urban II</td>
<td>XII, 712</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bull of the Crusade</td>
<td>IV, 543</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raymond IV</td>
<td>XIII, 604</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter the Hermit</td>
<td>XI, 775</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Godfrey of Bouillon</td>
<td>VI, 624</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tancered</td>
<td>XIV, 442</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jerusalem, Latin Kingdom of Assizes of Jerusalem</td>
<td>II, 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Bernard</td>
<td>IV, 498</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eugene</td>
<td>XXI, 599</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suger</td>
<td>XIV, 326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregory VIII</td>
<td>VI, 795</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clement III</td>
<td>III, 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard I (Coeur de Lion)</td>
<td>XII, 41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Innocent III</td>
<td>VIII, 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fouque de Neuliy</td>
<td>V, 540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montfort</td>
<td>V, 540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacques de Vitry</td>
<td>VIII, 266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Damietta</td>
<td>IV, 615</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Villehardoun</td>
<td>XV, 430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louis IX</td>
<td>IX, 308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pastoureaux</td>
<td>XI, 539</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clement IV</td>
<td>IV, 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregory X</td>
<td>VI, 798</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joinville</td>
<td>VIII, 495</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Heretics:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heresy</th>
<th>Period</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Albigenses</td>
<td>I, 267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Albert of Ostra</td>
<td>I, 290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montfort</td>
<td>X, 510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raymond VI</td>
<td>XII, 670</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waldenses</td>
<td>XV, 527</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poor Catholici</td>
<td>XII, 249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Innocent</td>
<td>III, 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pierre de Castelma</td>
<td>VII, 79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Petrobrusians</td>
<td>XI, 781</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Religious Orders:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Order</th>
<th>Period</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cistercians</td>
<td>III, 780</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clteaux, Abbey of</td>
<td>III, 792</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert of Molesme</td>
<td>III, 97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen Harding</td>
<td>XII, 290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Capuchin Order</td>
<td>III, 388</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bruno</td>
<td>III, 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Canons Regular</td>
<td>III, 288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Premonstratensian Canons</td>
<td>III, 387</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norbert</td>
<td>XI, 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis of Assisi</td>
<td>VI, 221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franciscan Order</td>
<td>VI, 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friars Minor</td>
<td>VI, 281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesuits</td>
<td>III, 320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Capuchin Friars Minor</td>
<td>III, 320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conventuals</td>
<td>IV, 344</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
D'Ailly.                             L–235
Vincent Ferrer.                      XV–437
Gerson.                             VI–530
John Parvus.                        VIII–482
Benedict XIII.                      II–431
Innocent VII.                      VIII–19
Gregory XII.                        VII–1
Pia, Council of.                   XII–112
Alexander V.                      I–288
Clémentes.                          IV–11
John XXIII.                       VIII–434
Sigismund.                         XII–784
Constance, Council of.             IV–288
Martin V.                          IX–725
Cesare.                            XIII–546

ATTEMPTS AT REUNION:

Greek Church.                      VI–765
Union.                             XV–146
Council of Lyons (1274).           IX–477
Gregory X.                         VI–798
Council of Florence.               VI–3
Filioque.                          VI–74
Eugene IV.                         V–601
Bessarion.                         I–527
Albergati.                         I–258
Isidore of Seville.                VIII–188
John of Ragusa.                    VIII–476
Basle, Council of.                 II–334
Ferrara, Council of.               VI–47
Florence, Council of.              VI–111
Felix V.                           VI–31
Pragmatic Sanction (II).           XII–333
The Renaissance.                   XII–755
Nicholas V.                        XI–58
Nicholas of Cusa.                  XI–60
Calistus III.                      III–188
Hunyadi.                           VII–564
John Capistran.                    VIII–452
Joan of Arc.                       VIII–409
Fius II.                           XII–126
Bessarion.                         H–527
Matthias Corvinus.                 V–96
Gregory of Heimburg.               VII–10
Paul II.                           XI–578
Sixtus IV.                         XIV–32
Innocent VIII.                     VIII–19
Alexander VI.                      I–289
Julius II.                         VIII–502
Fifth Lateran Council.             IX–18
Leo X.                             IX–162

HERETICAL AND REFORM MOVEMENTS:

Wyclif.                             XV–722
Lollards.                          IX–333
Hus and Hussites.                  VII–584
Utraquism.                         XV–241
Flagellants.                       X–289
Inquisition in Spain.              XIV–36
Torquemada.                       XIV–783
Thomas a Kempis.                   XIV–661
Ximenes de Cisneros.               XV–729
Gerson.                            VI–530
Vincent Ferrer.                    XV–437
Savonarola.                        XIII–490

MEDIEVAL LIFE

Middle Ages.                      X–285
Annals.                            I–531
Chartulary.                       III–637
Itineraries.                      VIII–254
Legends.                           IX–121
Gesta Romanorum.                  VI–539
Religion:
    Versions of the Bible.           XV–367

(See also Courses of Reading in Philosophy and Education.)
HISTORY

Benton, David
Beaton, James
Leslie
Winzer
Hay, Edmund
Abercomby, Robert
Penal Laws
Ireland
Penal Laws
Walsh, William
O'Hurley
O'Hely
Tanner, Edmund
O'Herlaly
Creagh
Krenaghty
Irish Confessors and Martyrs
Irish College, Rome
Malone
Irish Colleges
Act of Settlement
Counter-Reformation
Council of Trent
Paul III
Julius III
Paul IV
Sirlo, Michael
Pius V
Charles Borromeo
Pius V
Gregory XIII
Calendar Reform
Sixtus V
Clement VIII
Paul V
Gregory XV
Urban VIII
Gabley
Thirty Years War
Walsh, Peter
Roomen
MacMahon
SSurampi
O'Daly
Fleming, Patrick
Fleming, Thomas
O'Reilly, Edmund
Tabbot, Peter
Molyneux
Moore, Michael
Butler, Mary Joseph
O'Brudan
Sarsfield
O'Carolan
MacGeorge Bennett
Burke (De Burgo)
Dublin
Troy
Moylan
Irish Oath of 1774
Relief Bill
O'Conner
O'Leary
France:
Richelieu
Caussin
Le Fèvre du Tremblay
Sirmond
Mazarin
Louis XIV
Fleury, André
Maintenon
Le Tellier
Nouilles
Assemblies of French Clergy
Régale
Innocent XI
Innocent XII
Bossuet
Choiseul de Plessis-Praslin
Fénelon
Guyon
Gallicanism
Innocent XIII
Innocent XIV
Jansenius and Jansenism
Port-Royal
Duverger d'Hauranne
Arnauld
Pascal
Nicole
Vineum Donnii
Quesnel
Unigenitus
Bérulle
Oratory
Vincent de Paul
Mission (Lazarists)
Sisters of Charity
Le Gras
Francis de Sales
Jane Frances de Chantal
Visitación
Oliver
Saint-Sulpice
John Baptist de La Salle
Brothers of the Christian Schools
Félagins
Trappists
Raneé
Montesquieu
Encyclopedists
Revolution, French
Marie-Antoinette
Theophilanthropists

England:
Old Chapter
Bishop, William II
Smith, Richard
Panzani
Ward, Mary
Holden
White (Blackloe)
Dilby, George
Howard, Philip Thomas
Howard, William
Ellis
Gifford
Revolution, English
Petro
Challoner
Butler, Alan
Ervington
Berrington, Charles
Tabbot, James
Hornby
Tabbot, Thomas
Walmesley
Cisalpne Club
Roman Catholic Relief Bill
Gordon Riots

Ireland:
Courcy
Wadding
Keating

Walsh, Peter
Roomen
MacMahon
SSurampi
O'Daly
Fleming, Patrick
Fleming, Thomas
O'Reilly, Edmund
Tabbot, Peter
Molyneux
Moore, Michael
Butler, Mary Joseph
O'Brudan
Sarsfield
O'Carolan
MacGeorge Bennett
Burke (De Burgo)
Dublin
Troy
Moylan
Irish Oath of 1774
Relief Bill
O'Conner
O'Leary
France:
Richelieu
Caussin
Le Fèvre du Tremblay
Sirmond
Mazarin
Louis XIV
Fleury, André
Maintenon
Le Tellier
Nouilles
Assemblies of French Clergy
Régale
Innocent XI
Innocent XII
Bossuet
Choiseul de Plessis-Praslin
Fénelon
Guyon
Gallicanism
Innocent XIII
Innocent XIV
Jansenius and Jansenism
Port-Royal
Duverger d'Hauranne
Arnauld
Pascal
Nicole
Vineum Donnii
Quesnel
Unigenitus
Bérulle
Oratory
Vincent de Paul
Mission (Lazarists)
Sisters of Charity
Le Gras
Francis de Sales
Jane Frances de Chantal
Visitación
Oliver
Saint-Sulpice
John Baptist de La Salle
Brothers of the Christian Schools
Félagins
Trappists
Raneé
Montesquieu
Encyclopedists
Revolution, French
Marie-Antoinette
Theophilanthropists

England:
Old Chapter
Bishop, William II
Smith, Richard
Panzani
Ward, Mary
Holden
White (Blackloe)
Dilby, George
Howard, Philip Thomas
Howard, William
Ellis
Gifford
Revolution, English
Petro
Challoner
Butler, Alan
Ervington
Berrington, Charles
Tabbot, James
Hornby
Tabbot, Thomas
Walmesley
Cisalpne Club
Roman Catholic Relief Bill
Gordon Riots

Ireland:
Courcy
Wadding
Keating
COURSES OF READING

| Tauleyrand | XIV-434 |
| Rojer-Colard | XII-213 |
| Boisgelin | II-624 |
| La Rochefoucauld | IX-5 |

**SECOND PERIOD (1789—)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>France</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Napoleon I</td>
<td>VI-172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pius VI</td>
<td>XV-131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Consalvi</td>
<td>IV-262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concordat of 1801</td>
<td>IV-204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Organic Articles</td>
<td>I-756</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caprara</td>
<td>III-313</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fesch</td>
<td>V-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacea</td>
<td>IX-51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frayssinous</td>
<td>VI-251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bellay</td>
<td>II-418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maury</td>
<td>X-72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mazenod</td>
<td>X-94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barral</td>
<td>II-307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emery</td>
<td>V-61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boulogue</td>
<td>X-147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metternich</td>
<td>X-245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Broglie, M. J.</td>
<td>IX-796</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Maistre</td>
<td>IX-554</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jouhert</td>
<td>VIII-525</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Affre</td>
<td>I-180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chateaubriand</td>
<td>III-640</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Riganian</td>
<td>X-667</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dupanloup</td>
<td>V-202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montalembert</td>
<td>X-513</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Bonald, Cardinal</td>
<td>II-647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Lamenais</td>
<td>VIII-762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>La Luzerne</td>
<td>VIII-753</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guerin, Georges-Maurice de</td>
<td>VII-960</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerbet</td>
<td>VI-470</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lacoardaire</td>
<td>VIII-732</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Failous du Coudray</td>
<td>V-772</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ozanam</td>
<td>XI-378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gueranger</td>
<td>VII-58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Litter</td>
<td>II-295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Veullot</td>
<td>XV-394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gratry</td>
<td>VI-731</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaume</td>
<td>VI-398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pie</td>
<td>XII-76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Napoleon III</td>
<td>X-699</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thiers</td>
<td>XIV-632</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Consolati, Martyrs of the</td>
<td>XV-634</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darboy</td>
<td>IX-504</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacMahon</td>
<td>IX-60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lavigerie</td>
<td>I-50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perraud</td>
<td>I-701</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lourdes</td>
<td>IX-389</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>England</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Oscott</td>
<td>XI-335</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walsh, Thomas</td>
<td>XV-541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weedall</td>
<td>XV-575</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ushaw College</td>
<td>XV-233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eyre</td>
<td>V-736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stonyhurst College</td>
<td>XV-309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Old Hall</td>
<td>XI-239</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milner</td>
<td>X-315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Veto</td>
<td>XV-392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plowden, Charles</td>
<td>XII-341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poynter</td>
<td>XII-320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weld</td>
<td>V-578</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffiths</td>
<td>VI-718</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baines</td>
<td>II-207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffiths</td>
<td>VI-33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wiseman</td>
<td>XV-670</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ullathorne</td>
<td>XV-121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lingard</td>
<td>IX-270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Husbands</td>
<td>VIII-580</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oxford Movement</td>
<td>XI-370</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newman</td>
<td>X-794</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pusey</td>
<td>XII-582</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Ward, William George | XV-552 |
| Manning | IX-604 |
| Wolley, Force | XIV-290 |
| Palmer | XI-430 |
| Bellasis | II-413 |
| Ryder | XIII-283 |
| Spencer | XIV-214 |
| Bridgett | II-732 |
| Westminster | XV-592 |
| Vaughan | XV-511 |
| Westminster Cathedral | XV-599 |
| Bentley | II-483 |
| Russell, Charles | XIII-230 |
| Northampton | XI-107 |
| Nottingham | XI-133 |
| Portsmouth | VIII-396 |
| Southwark | XIII-162 |
| Birmingham | II-578 |
| Clifton | IV-58 |
| Newport | XI-18 |
| Plymouth | XII-171 |
| Shrewsbury | XII-739 |
| Menevia | X-187 |
| Liverpool | IX-314 |
| Hexham and Newcastle | VII-318 |
| Leeds | IX-112 |
| Middleborough | X-286 |
| Salford | XIII-399 |

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Roman Pontiffs</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ireland</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Troy</td>
<td>XV-66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maynooth College</td>
<td>X-87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hussey</td>
<td>VII-590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Veto, Royal</td>
<td>XV-392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christian Brothers of Ireland</td>
<td>III-740</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rice</td>
<td>IX-140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Connell, Daniel</td>
<td>I-200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Loughlin</td>
<td>X-248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doyle, James W.</td>
<td>V-151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheil</td>
<td>XIII-754</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mac Hale</td>
<td>IX-499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Murray, Daniel</td>
<td>X-46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mathew</td>
<td>X-47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moore, Thomas</td>
<td>X-553</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacNevan</td>
<td>IX-506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacCarthy, Nicholas T.</td>
<td>IX-485</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Croly</td>
<td>IX-514</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cullen</td>
<td>IX-564</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacLehose</td>
<td>IX-484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Croke</td>
<td>IX-514</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Donovan</td>
<td>XI-210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Curry</td>
<td>XI-205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffin</td>
<td>VII-32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prout</td>
<td>XI-501</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walsh, Edward</td>
<td>X-540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Murray, Patrick</td>
<td>X-646</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warde, Mary F. X.</td>
<td>XV-553</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Russell, Charles W.</td>
<td>XII-231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mechan</td>
<td>X-145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Hagan, Thomas</td>
<td>X-224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dalton</td>
<td>IV-299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Druid</td>
<td>V-187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacCarthy, Denis F.</td>
<td>IX-484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keon</td>
<td>VIII-626</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Hagan, John</td>
<td>XI-224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Reilly, Myles</td>
<td>IX-294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kieham</td>
<td>VI-49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barrington, William M.</td>
<td>II-727</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kavanagh, Julia</td>
<td>VIII-113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burke, Thomas N.</td>
<td>III-80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sullivan, Alexander</td>
<td>XIV-329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacCarthy, Bartholomew</td>
<td>XVII-57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Molloy, Gerald</td>
<td>X-442</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moore, Arthur</td>
<td>XII-135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Gorman</td>
<td>XI-224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McCarthy, Justin</td>
<td>XVI-57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All Hallows College</td>
<td>I-314</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
America

**Period of Discovery**

**America**
- Pre-Columbian Discovery
- Adam of Bremen
- Greenland
- St. Brendan
- Behaim, Martin
- D’Ailly

Columbus
- Perez
- Isabella
- Ojeda

San Salvador
- Arawaks
- Caribs
- Cuba
- Haiti
- Bahama Islands
- Porto Rico
- Santo Domingo
- Jamaica
- Martinique
- Guadeloupe
- Saint Christopher
- Cabot
- Balboa

**Missionary Period**

Indians
- Missions, Catholic Indian
- Friars Minor in America
- Jesuit Missions
- Dominican Missions

**Spanish**
- Florida
- Ponce de León
- Timucua Indians
- Pareja
- Cancer de Barbastro

**HISTORY**

New Mexico
- Pueblo Indians
- Coronado
- Espejo
- Padilla
- Benavides

Texas
- Cabeza de Vaca
- Margil
- Tonkawa Indians

Arizona
- Kino
- San Xavier del Bac

California
- Cabrillo
- California Missions
- Mission Indians

**English**

Maryland
- Calvert
- White
Fisher
Piscataway Indians
Ashtan
Carroll, Daniel
Pennsylvania
Gallitzin
New Jersey
Virginia
II War of Independence
Carroll, Charles
Moylan, Stephen
Rochembeau
Du Cauyay
De Grasse
Barry
D'Estaing
Pulaski
Kosciusko

THE ORGANIZED CHURCH

Baltimore
Plenary Councils
Provincial Councils
Carroll, Charles
Carroll, Daniel
Carroll, John
Walmsley
Neale
Marechal
Eecleston, Samuel
Kenrick, P. P.
Bedini
Spalding
Bayley
Maryland
North Carolina
St. Augustine (Florida)
Verot
Richmond
Virginia
Van de Vyver
Charleston
South Carolina
England, John
Savannah
Barry, John
Persico
Becker
Gogga
Wheeling
West Virginia
Wiltoning
Becker
Delaware
Boston
Cheverus
Massachusetts
Hartford
Connecticut
Burlington
Vermont
Portland
Portland
Bacon, D. W.
Bapst
Maine
Springfield
Providence
Rhode Island
Manchester
Bradley
New Hampshire
Fall River
New York
Connolly, John
Duggan, John
Hughes
McCloskey

Corrigan
New York State
Dongan
Albany
Brooklyn
Buffalo
Newark
Ogdensburg
Rooster
McQuaid
Syracuse
Trenton
New Jersey
Philadelphia
Egan
Coffin
Kenrick, F. P.
Neumann
Ryan
Pennsylvania
Gallitzin
Pittsburgh
Erie
Harrisburg
Scranton
Altoona
Cincinnati
Purell
Elders
Ohio
Louisville
Flaget
Nerineux
Bat
Kentucky
Détroit
Cadillac
Borgess
Michigan
Indianapolis
Gibault
Beuté
Bazin
Indiana
Nashville
Tennessee
Cleveland
Covington
Fort Wayne
Columbus
Rosner, S. H.
Grand Rapids
Toledo
St. Louis
Kenrick, P. R.
Missouri
St. Joseph
Leavenworth
Kansas
Kansas City
Concordia
Wichita
Dubuque
Iowa
Davenport
Omaha
Nebraska
Cheyenne
Wyoming
Sioux City
Des Moines
Chicago
Rochester
Alton
Peoria
Belleville
United States of America........................................ XV-156
Washington, D. C................................................. XV-538
L'Enfant................................................................. IX-150
Migration................................................................. X-291
Emigrant Aid Societies........................................... VII-402
Hollander in United States......................................... VII-393
Irish in United States............................................ VIII-132
French in United States........................................ VI-271
Germans in United States.......................................... VII-175
Poles in United States........................................... XII-204
Slavs in United States........................................... XIV-51
Hungarians in United States..................................... VII-545
Italians in United States........................................ VIII-202
Bohemians in United States..................................... II-620
Negro Race............................................................ XIII-267
Libera................................................................. XV-171

Civil War............................................................... H-377
Beauregard, Pierre.................................................. XII-757
Sheridan................................................................. XIX-378
Shields................................................................. XI-191
Rosecrans............................................................. IV-356
Byrne, Richard....................................................... II-96
Corcoran, M.......................................................... VII-72
Guiney................................................................. V-672
McPherson............................................................ XV-551
Ward, James H......................................................... X-631
Keeyes................................................................. VII-110
Haxey................................................................. III-395
Sommers............................................................... XII-712
Sands................................................................. X-505
McMahon.............................................................. V-595
Foster................................................................. VI-155
Cavanagh............................................................. X-468
Knownothingism.................................................... VII-677
American Protective Association.............................. I-428

The Church in Canada

Early Days

Canada............................................................... III-227
Charles-vois....................................................... III-631
Brasseur du Bourboug............................................ II-743
Faillon............................................................... II-752
Cabot................................................................. III-126
Verrazano.......................................................... XV-364
Cartier, Jacques................................................... III-392
Missions, Indian.................................................. X-378
Acaul................................................................. I-30
Bourd................................................................. II-541
Massac............................................................... X-130
Novo Scotia......................................................... XI-135
Micmacs............................................................. X-283
Leclercq............................................................. IX-109
Maillard.............................................................. IX-539
Champlain.......................................................... III-567
Quebec.............................................................. XI-593
Algonquins......................................................... I-311
Montagnais Indians............................................... XI-512
Iroquois............................................................. VIII-168
Huron Indians..................................................... VII-365
Recolleets........................................................ IV-801
La Roche d'Aillon................................................ IX-1
Le Caron............................................................ IX-107
Sagard............................................................... XIII-324
Viel................................................................. IV-416
Brebeuf.............................................................. II-751
Bressani............................................................. II-786
Chabanel............................................................ III-551
Chastellain, Pierre............................................... III-637
Chaumont........................................................... III-645
Daniel, Anthony.................................................. IV-621
Garnier.............................................................. VI-588
Greslon.............................................................. VIII-28
Jouques.............................................................. XII-248
Lalemant, Gabriel................................................. VIII-752
Lalemant, Jerome................................................. VIII-752
Le Mercier.......................................................... IX-146
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>COURSES OF READING</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>IX-149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>X-178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XII-228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XII-633</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XII-669</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XII-759</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>X-543</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I-230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IX-43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I-233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I-702</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II-148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XIV-458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XIV-45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I-308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV-732</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I-538</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>X-547</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I-384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XIII-378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XI-127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VII-31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XI-308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III-658</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VI-69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VII-51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VII-117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I-562</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III-632</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XI-353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III-642</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XIV-781</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XI-254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VII-123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>London</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Boniface</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manitoba</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saskatchewan and Alberta</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Albert</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prince Albert</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rome</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Athabaska</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mackenzie</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keeswaten</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montreal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Hyacinth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherbrooke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Valleyfield</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joliette</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ottawa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pembroke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kingston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peterborough</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sault St. Marie</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexandria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vancouver</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Victoria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yukon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>British Columbia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saint John's</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saint George's</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harbor Grace</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newfoundland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schools</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cemeteries</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incorporation</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>The Holy See</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>IX-167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XII-134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VII-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VI-562</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XIII-134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VIII-769</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I-683</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>X-699</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VIII-767</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VII-48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XIV-368</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XV-37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IX-169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I-177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XII-387</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XII-137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>X-415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XIV-369</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>HOMILETICS AND CATECHETICS</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>HOMILETICS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Homiletics is the science that treats of the composition and delivery of a sermon or other religious discourse.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| General Survey       | VII-443 | St. John Damascene | VII-459 |
| Homiliarium         | VII-447 | St. Bernard        | I-489  |
| Clementines         | VII-448 | Odo of Cheriton    | XIV-623 |
| Homily              |        | Berthold of Ratisbon | I-521 |
| Biography           |        | Concele            | IV-513 |
| Origene             | XI-306 | Tauler             | XIV-465 |
| St. Gregory of Nazianzus | VII-10 | Barletta          | I-297 |
| St. Gregory of Nyssa | VII-16 | Theophanes        | VI-103 |
| St. Ambrose         |        | Gregory Kaysersberg | VIII-539 |
| St. John Chrysostom |        | Mallaard          | II-72 |
| St. Augustine       |        | Auger             | II-573 |
| Eusebus of Alexandria |        | Birkowski         | IV-386 |
### HOMILETICS AND CATECHETICS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Guignon</td>
<td>VII-66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ricardi</td>
<td>XII-32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Boulanger</td>
<td>II-713</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cheminai de Montaigu</td>
<td>III-645</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lejeune</td>
<td>VIII-142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Letourneaux</td>
<td>VIII-201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Segneri</td>
<td>XIII-683</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vieira</td>
<td>XV-415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham a Sancta Clara</td>
<td>I-56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agnelli</td>
<td>I-212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bossuet</td>
<td>II-698</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boudaloue</td>
<td>II-717</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fénélon</td>
<td>V-35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fléchier</td>
<td>V-100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Francis de Geronimo</td>
<td>VI-218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gibert</td>
<td>VI-571</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Houdry</td>
<td>VII-499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hunolit</td>
<td>VII-562</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>La Rue</td>
<td>IX-8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Massillon, André</td>
<td>X-31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Terrasson, Gaspard</td>
<td>XIV-519</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridaine</td>
<td>II-780</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### CATECHETICS

Catechetics is the science of oral instruction in the elements of the Christian religion, especially by question and answer.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>General Survey</td>
<td>V-75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>History</td>
<td>V-76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Practical catechetics</td>
<td>V-82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Early Dominican writers</td>
<td>XII-364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roman Catechism</td>
<td>XII-129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catechism of Bl. Peter Canisius</td>
<td>XI-35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Measure catechisms</td>
<td>XI-319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Confraternity of Christian Doctrine</td>
<td>XI-319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catechumens</td>
<td>XI-340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Augustine</td>
<td>II-99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pareja</td>
<td>XIV-735</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### BIOGRAPHY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Coelde</td>
<td>IV-92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hessels</td>
<td>VII-390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hamilton</td>
<td>VII-123</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### LAW

#### CANON LAW

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>General Survey</td>
<td>IX-56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Legislative Power of the Church</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Society</td>
<td>XIV-74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Church</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>State and Church</td>
<td>XIII-751</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prudential Sanction</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assize of Clarendon</td>
<td>XII-332</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Immunity</td>
<td>I-502</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Advocatus Ecclesius</td>
<td>V-690</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marialis of Padua</td>
<td>I-168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monarchia Seuca</td>
<td>IX-719</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Febronianism</td>
<td>X-451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gallicanism</td>
<td>VI-123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Houtheim</td>
<td>VI-351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Régale</td>
<td>VII-463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assemblies of the French Clergy</td>
<td>XII-712</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Appeal as from an Abuse</td>
<td>I-795</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josephinism (Joseph II)</td>
<td>I-650</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Liberalium</td>
<td>VIII-598</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exequatur</td>
<td>VIII-212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Veto, Royal</td>
<td>V-707</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Espen</td>
<td>XV-392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concordat</td>
<td>IV-196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vaux</td>
<td>XV-315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Busée</td>
<td>III-86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Auger</td>
<td>II-72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bl. Peter Canisius</td>
<td>XI-766</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gagliardi</td>
<td>VI-334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Capleton, Theobald</td>
<td>XI-249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Godfroy</td>
<td>VI-627</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saint-Vallier</td>
<td>XIII-387</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donlevey</td>
<td>V-131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amort</td>
<td>I-434</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hay</td>
<td>VII-157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Overberg</td>
<td>XI-362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Furnas</td>
<td>VII-82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deharbe</td>
<td>IV-678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haid</td>
<td>VII-110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaume</td>
<td>VII-398</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Concordat of 1801

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Article</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Articles, Organic</td>
<td>IV-204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Non Expedit</td>
<td>I-756</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nomination</td>
<td>XI-98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Investitures</td>
<td>XI-93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laicization</td>
<td>VIII-84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Confraternity</td>
<td>VIII-744</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tolerance</td>
<td>XI-583</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tolerance, History of Infidels</td>
<td>XV-761</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Principles of Law

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Principle</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Discipline</td>
<td>V-30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Law</td>
<td>IX-53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Constitutions, Ecclesiastical</td>
<td>V-228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sanction</td>
<td>XIII-128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Promulgation</td>
<td>XIV-454</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Words</td>
<td>XV-704</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Decree</td>
<td>IV-670</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Precept</td>
<td>XII-372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Derogation</td>
<td>VII-739</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dispensation</td>
<td>V-41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Privilege</td>
<td>XII-436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Custom</td>
<td>IV-576</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Age, Canonical</td>
<td>I-207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Majority</td>
<td>IX-557</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accessus</td>
<td>I- 96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acclamation</td>
<td>I-98, 99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enthronization</td>
<td>V-479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vatican</td>
<td>XV-276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tiara</td>
<td>XIV-714</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flabellum</td>
<td>VI- 89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sedia Gestatoria</td>
<td>XIII-679</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peterspence</td>
<td>XI-774</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Audiences, Pontifical</td>
<td>II- 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prelate</td>
<td>XII-386</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palatini</td>
<td>XI-417</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Majordomo</td>
<td>IX-556</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Master of the Sacred Palace</td>
<td>X- 89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maestro di Camera</td>
<td>IX-521</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assistant at the Pontifical Throne</td>
<td>I-802</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prohonotary Apostolic</td>
<td>XII-503</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Preacher, Apostolic</td>
<td>XII-354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monsignor</td>
<td>X- 510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Papal Chapels</td>
<td>III-575</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Curators Apostolici</td>
<td>IV-574</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>States of the Church</td>
<td>XVII-235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mint, Papal</td>
<td>X-334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guaranties, Law of</td>
<td>VII- 48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Letters, Ecclesiastical</td>
<td>IX-202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Constitutions, Papal</td>
<td>IX-320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Urbi et Orbi</td>
<td>XV-221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enecyclic</td>
<td>V- 413</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Motu Proprio</td>
<td>X- 602</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Petitions to the Holy See</td>
<td>XI-777</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Referendaria</td>
<td>XII-700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rescripts, Papal</td>
<td>XII-758</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obreption</td>
<td>XI-105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subreption</td>
<td>XIV-322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bulls and Briefs</td>
<td>III- 52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bullarium</td>
<td>III- 48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diplomates, Papal</td>
<td>V- 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indulgences</td>
<td>VII-783</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indulgences, Apostolic</td>
<td>VII-783</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indulf, Pontifical</td>
<td>VII-758</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Executor, Apostolic</td>
<td>V-691</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Expeditors, Apostolic</td>
<td>V-712</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Regesta, Papal</td>
<td>XII-715</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vatican Archives</td>
<td>XV-286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forgy</td>
<td>VI-135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Falsity</td>
<td>V- 781</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The College of Cardinals

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cardinal</th>
<th>III-337</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>In Petto</td>
<td>VIII- 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Titulus</td>
<td>XI-745</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cardinal Sees</td>
<td>III-341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suburbanian Sees</td>
<td>XIII-324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Option</td>
<td>XI-264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patto Cardinalizio</td>
<td>XII- 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cardinal Vicar</td>
<td>III-341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cardinal Protector</td>
<td>III-341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Consistory</td>
<td>IV- 285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allocution</td>
<td>I- 325</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Roman Curia

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Roman Curia</th>
<th>XIII-117</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Roman Congregations</td>
<td>XIII-136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acts of Roman Congregations</td>
<td>I-123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Formularies</td>
<td>VI-141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Librarii</td>
<td>IX-213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inquisition</td>
<td>VIII- 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fiscal of the Holy Office</td>
<td>V- 82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assessors of the Holy Office</td>
<td>I-799</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Propaganda, S. Cong. of</td>
<td>XII-456</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Censorship of Books</td>
<td>III-519</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index of Prohibited Books</td>
<td>VII-721</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index of 364</td>
<td>II-354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Advocatus Diaboli</td>
<td>I-168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessed</td>
<td>II- 597</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Promoter Fidei</td>
<td>XII-454</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rota</td>
<td>XIII-295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apostolic Camera</td>
<td>I-632</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Camerlengo                  | III-217 |
| Decorations, Pontifical    | IV-667 |
| Golden Rose               | VI-629 |
| Notaries                  | XI-122 |
| Primacerrus               | XII-136 |
| Protocol                  | XII-303 |
| Agents of the Roman Congregations | I-209 |
| Advocates of Roman Congregations | I-168 |
| Auditor                   | II- 70 |
| Commissions, Ecclesiastical | IV-164 |
| Biblical Commission       | II-557 |
| Archaeology, Commission of Sacred | I-690 |

Representatives of the Pope

| Legate                    | IX-118 |
| Aposcriarius              | I-600 |
| Nuncio                    | XI-162 |
| Internuncio               | VIII- 78 |
| Commissary Apostolic      | IV-164 |
| Visitors, Apostolic       | XV-483 |
| Prefect Apostolic         | XII-386 |

Supra-Episcopal Rank

| Patriarch                 | XI-549 |
| Catholicos               | III-454 |
| Primate                  | XII-423 |
| Exarch                   | V-676 |
| Metropolitan             | X-244 |
| Archbishop               | I-691 |
| Pallium                  | X-427 |
| Eparchie                 | X-484 |
| Province                  | XII-514 |
| Provincial Council       | XII-515 |
| Convocation (English Clergy) | IV-348 |

The Bishop

| Bishop                    | II-581 |
| Dei Gratia               | V-769 |
| Autocephali              | I-142 |
| Diocese                  | V- 1 |
| Preconization            | XII-376 |
| Consecration             | IV-277 |
| Enthronization           | V-478 |
| Pontificale              | XII-231 |
| Rochet                   | XIII-104 |
| Buskins                  | III- 87 |
| Sandals                  | XIII-434 |
| Pectoral Cross           | IV-534 |
| Tunie                    | XV- 87 |
| Dalmatic                 | XV- 68 |
| Gloves                   | VI-589 |
| Mitre                    | X-404 |
| Ring                     | XIII- 59 |
| Cresser                  | IV-515 |
| Cathedra                 | III-477 |
| Throne                   | XVII-709 |
| FAldstool                | V-770 |
| Pontificale              | XIII-231 |
| Pontifical Mass.         | XII-232 |
| Cathedral                | III-438 |
| Subsidies, Episcopal     | XIV-322 |
| Catedrathicum            | III-411 |
| Residence                | VII-785 |
| Visit ad Limina          | XV-478 |
| Visitation, Canonical    | XV-479 |
| Incardination and Excardination | VII-704 |
| Approbation              | I-656 |
| Ordinariate              | XI-284 |
| Diocese Chasenry         | XVII-708 |
| Taxa Infratitiana        | XIV-467 |
| Intercession, Episcopal  | VIII- 72 |
| Synod                    | XVII-388 |
| Confraternity            | IV-223 |
| Archconfraternity        | I-692 |
| Auxiliary Bishop         | I-145 |
COURSES OF READING

The Cathedral Chapter

Chapter
College
Collegiate
Chapter House
Canon
Installation
Dignitary
Archpriest
Protopope
Archdeacon
Dean
Definitor
Prior
Presbyter
Rector
Deservants
Concursus
Examiners, Synodical
Irremovability
Amovibility
Curate
Parish
Filial Church
Pastor
Presbytery
Rector
Deans
Concursus
Examiners, Synodical
Irremovability

The Parochial Clergy

Priest
Approbation
Parish
Filial Church
Pastor
Presbytery
Rector
Deans
Distributions

Religious

Religious Life
Monasticism
Regulans
Monk
Nuns
Dower
Romanos Pontifices
Ad Universals Ecclesie
Postulant
Novice
Profession
Vows
Obedience
Cloister
Abbot
Lay Abbot
Vow

Things

Sacraments
Baptism
Confirmation
Eucharist
Mass
Burial
Holy Communion
Communion of Children
Communion of the Sick
Communion under Both Kinds
Frequent Communion
Viacum
Penance
Approbation
Fraud
Reserved Cases
Seal of Confession
Holy Orders
Minor Orders
Consecration
Ordinations

Rites (See Liturgy)

Feasts
Abstinence
Lent
Fast
Suprema Disciplinae
Buildings, Ecclesiastical
Dedication
Validation
Divorce
Sacramentals
Indulgences
Blessings
Worship

Consecration

Secularization
Sacristan
Altar Societies
Custos
Sexton

Chorepiscopi
Administrator
Prallatus Nullo
In Partibus Infidelium

Secularization
Sacristan
Altar Societies
Custos
Sexton

Chorepiscopi
Administrator
Prallatus Nullo
In Partibus Infidelium

Secularization
Sacristan
Altar Societies
Custos
Sexton
CIVIL LAW AND GOVERNMENT

Law is "a regulation in accordance with reason, promulgated by the head of a community for the sake of the common welfare" (St. Thomas I–II, xc, 4). A civil law may therefore be defined as a rule of civil action dictated by reason, the aim of which is the common good, having the authority of the supreme power in the State, and duly promulgated.

Law in General

Concept .................................. IX–53
Obligation ................................ IX–54
Sanction .................................. XIII–428
Promulgation ............................. IX–56; VII–454
Classification ............................. IX–55
Law and Morality ........................ X–560

Natural Law: Natural law is the body of rules directive of human action, which reason itself teaches as founded in the nature of things and binding on all men.

Essence .................................. IX–76
Qualities ................................. IX–77
Knowableness ......................... IX–78

**Ecclesiastical Trials**

Crimes

- In Cena Domini ...................... VII–717
- Apostasy ............................. I–624
- Desertion ............................ IV–750
- Heresy ............................... VII–256
- Schism ............................... XIII–529
- Simony ................................ XIV–1
- Societies, Secrete .................... XIV–71
- Abortion ................................ I–46
- Duel .................................. V–184
- Suicide ............................... XIV–326
- Solicitation .......................... XIV–134
- Accomplice ........................... I–100
- Sacriilege ............................ XIII–321

Procedure

- Courts, Ecclesiastical ............. IV–447
- Judge ................................. VIII–545
- Acts, Canonical ...................... I–114
- Compromise ........................... IV–189
- Conservator .......................... IV–284
- Procurator ........................... XII–451
- Apparator ............................ I–650
- Notaries .............................. XI–122
- Assessors ............................. I–790
- Fiscal Procuration .................. VI–82
- Notoriety ............................ XI–126
- Proof .................................. XII–454
- Presumption ......................... XII–403
- Witness ............................... XV–667
- Examination ......................... V–674
- Inquisition ........................... VIII–38
- Denunciation ........................ IV–733
- Admonition ........................... I–144
- Citation ............................. III–791
- Contumacy ........................... IV–340
- Sentence .............................. XIII–720
- Appeals .............................. I–652
- Sanctuary, Right of ................ XIII–430

Penalties

- Censures ............................. III–527
- Apostolicae Moderationis ......... I–645
- Excommunication .................... V–678
- Anathema ............................. I–455
- Suspension ........................... XIV–345
- Interdict ............................. VIII–73
- Deposition ........................... IV–737
- Degradation ........................... IV–677
- Amende Honorable ................... I–409
- Prisons, Ecclesiastical ............. XII–436

Foundation of civil law ............ IX–79
Duty ................................... V–245
Rights .................................. XIII–55
Subject of rights ...................... VIII–573
State and natural rights ........... VIII–572
Justice ................................. VIII–571
Society ................................ XIV–74

CIVIL AUTHORITY

Origin .................................. II–139
Bentham’s Theory ..................... II–482
Hobbes’ Theory ....................... II–140
Rousseau’s Theory .................... IV–335
Founded on Natural Law ........... IX–79
Limitations ........................... II–138
COURSES OF READING

Divine Right of Kings .............................................. II-139
Bankruptcy ............................................................ II-252
Charitable Bequests .................................................. XIII-591
Church and State .................................................... XIV-251
Bull: Unam Sanctam .................................................. XV-126
Church Influence of Civil Law ................................. IX-66
Contracts .............................................................. IX-67
Legal Procedure ...................................................... IX-67
Legislation ............................................................. IX-68
Marriage ................................................................. IX-67
Paternal Authority .................................................. IX-67
Property Rights ..................................................... IX-66
Slavery ................................................................. IX-67
Wills and Testaments ............................................ XIII-558

Education ......................................................................

Masses, Bequests for ................................................
Canada ................................................................. X-30
England ............................................................... X-31
United States ......................................................... X-32; XVI-61
Oaths, English Post-Reformation .......................... XI-177
Penal laws ............................................................... XI-611
England ................................................................. XI-611
English colonies in America ................................ XI-616
Ireland ................................................................. XI-614
Scotland ............................................................... XI-614
France ................................................................. VI-183
Germany ............................................................... VIII-703

Property, Ecclesiastical ..............................................
Abstract Right of Ownership ................................ XII-416
Subject of Rights of Property ............................... XII-466
Middle Ages ........................................................ XII-468
In Canada ............................................................. VII-219
In England ........................................................... VII-719
In United States .................................................. XV-7
Trustee System ..................................................... I-169
Advozouns ........................................................... XII-712
Droit de regale ....................................................... XII-748
Protocol ............................................................... XII-779
Religious freedom ................................................ XII-449

Seal of Confession .................................................... XII-664
Austria ................................................................. XII-664
Brazil ................................................................. XII-664
Canada ............................................................... XII-664
Egypt ................................................................. XII-664
England ............................................................... XII-664
France ................................................................. XII-664
German Empire ..................................................... XII-666
India ................................................................. XII-660
Ireland ............................................................... XII-664
Italy ................................................................. XII-664
Mexico ............................................................... XII-660
Newfoundland ..................................................... XII-660
Scotland ............................................................ XII-661
United States ....................................................... XII-696

Seminares ............................................................. XIV-336
Sunday Observance ............................................... XIV-486
Temperance Movement ........................................... III-519
Censorship of Books ............................................ III-701
Citation ............................................................. XVI-507

Civil Law introduced into England ......................... XV-567

Gambling Contracts ................................................ VI-375

CORPORATIONS ....................................................... IV-387

CRIMINAL LAW ........................................................
Abduction ............................................................ I-32
Abortion ............................................................... I-46
Attainder ............................................................. I-59
Bigness .............................................................. I-59
Blasphemy .......................................................... VIII-442
Bribery ............................................................... VIII-41
Bribery ............................................................... VIII-571

DOMESTIC RELATIONS ................................................
Adultery .............................................................. I-163
Alimentation ......................................................... I-312
Alimony .............................................................. I-313
Betrothal ............................................................. II-337
Divorce ............................................................... V-64
Domestic ............................................................ V-103
Dower ................................................................. V-145
Illegitimacy ........................................................ VII-651
Marriage ............................................................. IX-691
Marriage Age ....................................................... IX-693
Marriage Banns ................................................... II-257
Polygamy ............................................................. IX-244

Hypnotism .............................................................. VIII-610

Labour ................................................................. I-683
Arbitration .......................................................... VIII-719
Legislation .......................................................... I-1
Right of Association ........................................... X-331
Juvenile courts ..................................................... VIII-380
Protectories ......................................................... XI-191

Obligations of Lawyers .......................................... IX-509

PARTNERSHIP ........................................................
Poor laws ........................................................... XII-254

PROPERTY ........................................................... XII-462

Notion ................................................................. XII-463
Kinds ................................................................. XII-463
Private ............................................................... I-95
Accession .......................................................... XII-462
Possession ........................................................ XII-395
Preservation ....................................................... V-173
Donation ........................................................... V-329
Mortmain .......................................................... XV-724
Trusts and Bequests .......................................... XII-516

Provosts, Statute of ........................................... XII-430; 492

Prisons ............................................................... XII-565
Punishment, Capital ............................................. XV-495
Prescription ....................................................... XV-676
Witchcraft .......................................................... XV-689

WOMAN ............................................................... XII-430

LEGAL SYSTEMS ..................................................... I-753
Brehon Laws ........................................................ I-677
Charlemagne’s codification ................................ XV-48
Common Law of England ...................................... I-531
Magna Carta ......................................................... V-38
Feudalism .......................................................... VII-125
Hammurabi’s code ............................................ IX-73
International Law ............................................... VIII-206
Italian Codes ........................................................ IX-81
Roman Law ........................................................... I-92
Abduction ........................................................... I-114
Acts ................................................................. I-163
Adultery ............................................................ XV-235
Juristic ............................................................. VIII-579
Justicia’s code .................................................. VIII-579
Minority ............................................................ XI-909
Partnership ......................................................... IX-579
Criminal ownership ........................................ XV-690
Paternal authority ................................................ XV-396
Prescription ....................................................... XV-72
Trusts ............................................................... XV-107

Spanish code of Alfonso X ................................. XIV-197

CONTRACTS: In English and American
law a contract is an agreeement between
two or more parties, based upon suffi-
cient consideration, by which one party
promises to do or not to do something he
might otherwise legally do or refrain
from doing.

Nature ............................................................... IV-333
Differs from Contract in Ethics .......................... IV-332
Kinds ................................................................. IV-332
Requisites for Validity ......................................... IV-333
Statutory Restrictions .......................................... IV-334
Inviolability ........................................................ IV-335
Betting Contracts .............................................. IV-335
Breach of Promise to marry ................................ IV-538
Note: United States. In the articles dealing with the separate States of the Union will be found an account of the State's legislation on matters of Catholic concern: divorce; schools; church property; seal of confession, etc.

Biographical Notices

Anstey ........................................ I-551
Audisio ........................................ H- 70
Baldwin ......................................... H-221
Barclay ......................................... II- 28
Berard .......................................... II-413
Bellasis ......................................... II-413
Besoldius ....................................... H-527
Bodin ........................................... II-609
Bowyer .......................................... II-724
Bracton ......................................... II-724
Buckley ......................................... III- 28
Bude ............................................. III- 34
Burnett ......................................... III- 83
Buss ............................................ III- 88
Caygans ......................................... III-467
Chichele ......................................... III-656
Coudert ......................................... IV-123
Day ............................................... IV-617
Dumoulin ....................................... V-190
Duponceau ...................................... V-205
Ewing ........................................... V-672
Fitzherbert ..................................... VI- 85
Gaston ........................................... VI-392

LITERATURE

In General

Medieval ........................................ II-702
Legends .......................................... IX-121
Miracle play .................................... X-338
Passion plays ................................... XI-531
Religious Song ................................ XIV-140
Moralities ...................................... X-557
Roman Academies ................................ I- 83
Humanism ........................................ VII-583
Reformation .................................... XII-701

India

Vedas ............................................ XV-318
China ............................................ III-667
Japan ............................................ VIII-313
Persia ........................................... XI-719
Avesta .......................................... HI-151
Tibet ............................................ XVI- 77
Assyro-Babylonian ............................. II-17

Hebrew

Bible ............................................ II-543
Versions of the Bible .......................... XV-397
Paraliturgical .................................. XI-473
Samaritan ....................................... XIII-417
Coptic ........................................... V-356; XVI- 27
Copto-Arabic ................................... V-362

Syria

Persia ............................................ XI-716
Bardeanes ...................................... II-293
Philoxenus of Mabbogh ......................... XII- 40

Armenian

Alphabet invented ................................ I-738
St. Gregory the Illuminator .................... X-211
Agathangelus ................................... VII- 23
Moses of Chorene ................................ X-598
Faznik .......................................... V-739
Mesrob .......................................... X-211
Isaac ............................................ VIII-175

CIVIL LAW

Glaville ........................................ VI-576
Gravina ......................................... VI-733
von Haller ...................................... VII-119
Hawkins ........................................ VII-156
Hope-Scott ..................................... VII-467
Huller .......................................... VII-511
Islip ............................................. VIII-191
Kernan ......................................... VIII-626
O'Conor ......................................... XI-202
O'Hagan ......................................... IX-224
Pagano .......................................... XI-394
Pithou .......................................... XII-118
Plewden ......................................... XII-467
Politi ........................................... XII-212
Pothier ......................................... XII-321
Reichensberger ................................ XII-724
Richardus Anglicus ............................ XIII- 32
Robinson ....................................... XIII- 99
Rossete ......................................... XIII-189
Rossi ............................................ XIII-204
Russell ......................................... XIII-230
Schlosser ....................................... XIII-545
Shields .......................................... XIII-738
Sullivan ........................................ XIV-329
Theobald ....................................... XIV-567
Thomissen ...................................... V-783
Vitconli ........................................ XV-485
Walter .......................................... XV-543
White ........................................... XV-613
Worndale ...................................... XV-709
Zasius .......................................... XV-752

Elishé ............................................ V-387
Nerses of Lambron ............................. X-754

Byzantine ...................................... III-113

St. Romanos ................................... XIII-154
Antiochus of Palestine ......................... V-456
George Psideis ................................ X-562
Anna Comnena ................................ I-531

Popular poetry ................................ III-122

Latin

Classical literature and the Church .......... IX- 32
Christian literature I-V century ............ IX- 23
Christian literature VI-X century .......... IX- 26
Ecclesiastical Latin ........................... IX- 19
Liturgical Latin ................................ XIII- 69
Hymnody ........................................ VII-396
Austrias ......................................... III-112
Tertullian ...................................... XIV-520
Minucius Felix ................................ X-336
Commodianus ................................... IV-165
Severus Sanctus Endelechus ..................... XIII-743
Faustinus Proba ................................ XII-440
St. Ambrose ..................................... XIII-383
Bucerius ........................................ VIII-833
Dracountius ..................................... V-153
Martianus Capella ............................. IX-723
Prudentius ..................................... XII-617
Salvianus ....................................... XIII-411
St. Vincent of Lérins ........................ VIII-439
Cassian .......................................... III-404
Sedulius ........................................ XIII-689
St. Jerome ...................................... VIII-341
St. Augustine ................................... II- 89
St. Gregory of Tours .......................... VIII- 18
Silonius Apollinaris ........................... XIII-778
Fortunatus ...................................... VII-149
St. Isidore of Seville ......................... IX-189

VIII-XIII century

Paulinus Diaconus ............................. XI-391
Einhard ......................................... V-306
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>COURSES OF READING</th>
<th>XV-345</th>
<th>XV-334</th>
<th>XV-323</th>
<th>XV-312</th>
<th>XV-301</th>
<th>XV-290</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>XIV-345</td>
<td>XIV-334</td>
<td>XIV-323</td>
<td>XIV-312</td>
<td>XIV-301</td>
<td>XIV-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>XII-345</td>
<td>XII-334</td>
<td>XII-323</td>
<td>XII-312</td>
<td>XII-301</td>
<td>XII-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>XI-345</td>
<td>XI-334</td>
<td>XI-323</td>
<td>XI-312</td>
<td>XI-301</td>
<td>XI-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>X-345</td>
<td>X-334</td>
<td>X-323</td>
<td>X-312</td>
<td>X-301</td>
<td>X-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>IX-345</td>
<td>IX-334</td>
<td>IX-323</td>
<td>IX-312</td>
<td>IX-301</td>
<td>IX-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>VIII-345</td>
<td>VIII-334</td>
<td>VIII-323</td>
<td>VIII-312</td>
<td>VIII-301</td>
<td>VIII-312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>VIII-323</td>
<td>VIII-312</td>
<td>VIII-301</td>
<td>VIII-290</td>
<td>VIII-280</td>
<td>VIII-270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>VII-345</td>
<td>VII-334</td>
<td>VII-323</td>
<td>VII-312</td>
<td>VII-301</td>
<td>VII-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>VII-323</td>
<td>VII-312</td>
<td>VII-301</td>
<td>VII-290</td>
<td>VII-280</td>
<td>VII-270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>VI-345</td>
<td>VI-334</td>
<td>VI-323</td>
<td>VI-312</td>
<td>VI-301</td>
<td>VI-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>VI-323</td>
<td>VI-312</td>
<td>VI-301</td>
<td>VI-290</td>
<td>VI-280</td>
<td>VI-270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>VI-301</td>
<td>VI-290</td>
<td>VI-280</td>
<td>VI-270</td>
<td>VI-260</td>
<td>VI-250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>V-345</td>
<td>V-334</td>
<td>V-323</td>
<td>V-312</td>
<td>V-301</td>
<td>V-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>V-323</td>
<td>V-312</td>
<td>V-301</td>
<td>V-290</td>
<td>V-280</td>
<td>V-270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>V-301</td>
<td>V-290</td>
<td>V-280</td>
<td>V-270</td>
<td>V-260</td>
<td>V-250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>IV-345</td>
<td>IV-334</td>
<td>IV-323</td>
<td>IV-312</td>
<td>IV-301</td>
<td>IV-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>IV-323</td>
<td>IV-312</td>
<td>IV-301</td>
<td>IV-290</td>
<td>IV-280</td>
<td>IV-270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>IV-301</td>
<td>IV-290</td>
<td>IV-280</td>
<td>IV-270</td>
<td>IV-260</td>
<td>IV-250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>III-345</td>
<td>III-334</td>
<td>III-323</td>
<td>III-312</td>
<td>III-301</td>
<td>III-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>III-323</td>
<td>III-312</td>
<td>III-301</td>
<td>III-290</td>
<td>III-280</td>
<td>III-270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>III-301</td>
<td>III-290</td>
<td>III-280</td>
<td>III-270</td>
<td>III-260</td>
<td>III-250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II-345</td>
<td>II-334</td>
<td>II-323</td>
<td>II-312</td>
<td>II-301</td>
<td>II-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II-323</td>
<td>II-312</td>
<td>II-301</td>
<td>II-290</td>
<td>II-280</td>
<td>II-270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II-301</td>
<td>II-290</td>
<td>II-280</td>
<td>II-270</td>
<td>II-260</td>
<td>II-250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I-345</td>
<td>I-334</td>
<td>I-323</td>
<td>I-312</td>
<td>I-301</td>
<td>I-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I-323</td>
<td>I-312</td>
<td>I-301</td>
<td>I-290</td>
<td>I-280</td>
<td>I-270</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The table contains the names of various authors, expressing their contributions to the cultural and intellectual movements across different centuries.
LITERATURE

BELGIUM

Rotherius of Verona
William of Moerbeke
Maerlant
Chastellain
Hosseel
Conscience
Raynouard

SWITZERLAND

Leroy-Beaulieu

ITALY

Arcadianism
St. Francis of Assisi
Fioretti, The
Salimbene degli Adami
Latini
Jacopone da Todi
Dante Alighieri
Petrarch
St. Catherine of Siena
Dominici
Bruni
Vegeio
Pulci
Da Vinci
Bibbiena
Maffei, Raffaello
Macliavelli
Castiglione
Sannazaro
Ariosto
Berni
Tebaldeo
Guicciardini
Folengo
Colonna, Vittoria
Benso
Maffei, Bernardino
Trissino
Bandello
Piccolomini
Tasso
Segneri
Guarini
Baldi
Tassoni
Chiabretto
Tarchetti, Helena
Pallavicino
Bartoli
Redi
Menzini
Pilica
Gravina
Crescimbeni
Muratori
Tornelli
Scaramelli
Metastasio
Cordara
Galilei
Tiraboschi
Parini
Pagano
Alfieri
Gozzi
Porta
Pindemonte
Mareno
Rossi, Pellegrino
Giusti
Pélico

Mannioni
Meli
Capponi
Cantù
Tosto
Marenco

PORTUGAL

Vicente
Ferreira
Canões
Fino
Fonseca Soares
Vieira
Macedo
Gomes de Amorim

BRASIL

Caldas-Barbosa

SPAIN

Autos sacramentales
St. Eulogius of Córdova
Gonzalo de Berceo
Mena
March
Guzmán
Encina, Juan de
Garcilasso de la Vega (poet)
Torres Naharro
Castillejo
Montemayor
Perez de Hita
Mendoza
Cervantes, Salazar Francisco
St. Teresa of Jesus
Luis de León
El Cid
Herrera
Medrano
Espinosa
Mendieta
de la Cueva
Ribadeneyra
Cervantes Saavedra
Egueroz
Balbuena
Castro y Bellvis
Enesio, Diego de
Espinel
Lope de Vega Carpio
Ruiz de Alarcón y Mendoza
Jáuregui
Téllez
Ruiz de Montoya, Antonio
Gracían
Riobin
Moreto y Cabaña
Rojas y Zorilla
Calderón de la Barca
Feyjo y Montenegro
Iglesias de la Casa
de la Cruz
Jovellanos
Meléndez Valdés
Fernández de Moratin
Balmes
Gallego
Donoso Cortés
Saavedra Remérez de Baquedano
Caballero, Fernán
Selgas y Carrasco
Trueba
Verdaguer
Menéndez y Pelayo

SPANISH AMERICA

Argentina
Central America
### COURSES OF READING

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Country</th>
<th>Code</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Chile</td>
<td>XIV-206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colombia</td>
<td>XIV-205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cuba</td>
<td>XIV-207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ecuador</td>
<td>XIV-204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mexico</td>
<td>XIV-202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chimalpain</td>
<td>III-663</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peru</td>
<td>XIV-203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Garciá Lasso de la Vega</td>
<td>VI-384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Venezuela</td>
<td>XIV-205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Philippine Islands</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rizal</td>
<td>XIII-94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Russia</strong></td>
<td>XIII-265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bl. Vincent Kadlubek</td>
<td>XI-196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kryzki</td>
<td>VIII-702</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bielski</td>
<td>III-560</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kochanowski</td>
<td>VIII-685</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skarga</td>
<td>XIV-34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Szymonowicz</td>
<td>XIV-421</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarbiewski</td>
<td>XIII-471</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starowolski</td>
<td>XIV-250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kochowski</td>
<td>VIII-686</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Konarski</td>
<td>VIII-687</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Krasiczki</td>
<td>VIII-688</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Krasinski</td>
<td>VIII-689</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Szajski</td>
<td>XIV-421</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miekiewicz</td>
<td>X-283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kozmian</td>
<td>VIII-695</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ujejsi</td>
<td>XV-120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Klaezko</td>
<td>VIII-665</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Germany</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holland, The</td>
<td>VI-517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kaiserchronik</td>
<td>VII-205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silesian School</td>
<td>VIII-592</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ostfried of Weissenburg</td>
<td>XII-791</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hroswitha</td>
<td>XI-350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezzo</td>
<td>VII-304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wipo</td>
<td>V-739</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Awa</td>
<td>XV-660</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reimmar of Hagenau</td>
<td>II-117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lamprecht</td>
<td>XI-730</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Konrad der Pfaffe</td>
<td>VIII-769</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heinrich von Veldeke</td>
<td>VIII-809</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heinrich von Melk</td>
<td>VII-201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heinrich der Gliehezare</td>
<td>VII-199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friedrich von Hansen</td>
<td>VI-304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wolfram von Eschenbach</td>
<td>XV-683</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hartmann von Aue</td>
<td>VII-146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gottfried von Strasbourg</td>
<td>VII-558</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julian of Speyer</td>
<td>VIII-691</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Konrad of Wurzburg</td>
<td>XII-219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rudolf von Ems</td>
<td>XIII-219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gottfried Hagen</td>
<td>VIII-105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tauer</td>
<td>XIV-465</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heinrich von Meissen</td>
<td>VII-109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heinrich von Launenberg</td>
<td>VII-200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faber</td>
<td>V-740</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Veghe</td>
<td>XV-320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Celtes</td>
<td>XIII-492</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cressemund</td>
<td>VII-28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brant</td>
<td>VII-741</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reuchlin</td>
<td>XI-700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pirckheimer</td>
<td>IX-109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wimpeling</td>
<td>XV-649</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pauli</td>
<td>XI-583</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Murner</td>
<td>X-645</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brasieanus</td>
<td>H-714</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clochius</td>
<td>IV-714</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spee</td>
<td>XIV-213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Budermann</td>
<td>H-558</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balde</td>
<td>H-218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silesius</td>
<td>I-488</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grimmelshausen</td>
<td>VII-35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Weitenauer</strong></td>
<td>XV-578</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Denis</td>
<td>IV-721</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kant</td>
<td>VIII-603</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Werner</td>
<td>XV-589</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schlegel</td>
<td>XIII-541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bretnaio</td>
<td>XII-754</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Górres, Johann Joseph</td>
<td>VII-457</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hubhoff, Annette</td>
<td>VII-537</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Górres, Guido</td>
<td>VI-652</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schmid</td>
<td>XIII-515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eichendorff</td>
<td>V-363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weber</td>
<td>XV-573</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drevet</td>
<td>XIII-158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dauener</td>
<td>IV-639</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hensel, Luise</td>
<td>VII-240</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hahn-Hahn, Ida</td>
<td>VII-109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holtei</td>
<td>VII-397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mohler</td>
<td>X-442</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bauberger</td>
<td>H-350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stolz</td>
<td>XIV-309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jansson</td>
<td>VIII-284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kaufmann</td>
<td>VIII-610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weber, Friedrich Wilhelm</td>
<td>XV-573</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weber, Heinrich</td>
<td>XV-574</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weis</td>
<td>XV-577</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bolanden</td>
<td>VIII-700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kreten</td>
<td>III-4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bruck</td>
<td>XI-345</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spillmann</td>
<td>XIV-215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baumgartner, Alexander</td>
<td>XVI-8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Austria-Hungary</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walther von der Vogelweide</td>
<td>XV-549</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ebendorfer</td>
<td>VII-147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hasse</td>
<td>VIII-662</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kisfaludy, Károly</td>
<td>VIII-663</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kisfaludy, Sándor</td>
<td>XII-588</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pyrker</td>
<td>XI-586</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feuchtersleben</td>
<td>VIII-59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schörer</td>
<td>XIII-145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stifter</td>
<td>XV-294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Münch-Bellinghausen</td>
<td>X-630</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grillparzer</td>
<td>VII-33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seidl</td>
<td>XIII-687</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grün</td>
<td>VII-42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weninger</td>
<td>XV-587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dudik</td>
<td>XII-481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prosko</td>
<td>II-13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brunner</td>
<td>X-625</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Muhlbacker</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Czech Literature</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Hungary</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Iceland</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>England</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Holland</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sweden</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Denmark</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Switzerland</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>England</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Hungary</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Czech Literature</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Austria-Hungary</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Iceland</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>England</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Holland</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sweden</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Denmark</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Switzerland</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Austria-Hungary</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Iceland</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>England</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Holland</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sweden</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Denmark</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Switzerland</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Austria-Hungary</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Iceland</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>England</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Holland</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sweden</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Denmark</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Switzerland</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
SCOTLAND ........................................... XII-622
Andrew of Wyntoun ........................... XY-724
Barbour ........................................... II-288
Henryson .......................................... VII-337
Dunbar ............................................. V-190
Duglas .............................................. V-143
Bellenden ......................................... IV-414
Demster ............................................. IV-717
Dawson ............................................. IV-646

WALES ............................................... XV-535
Mabinogion ....................................... IX-481

IRELAND ............................................ VIII-116
Book of Armagh .................................. XI-206
O'Daly, Donogh mór ............................. XI-193
O'Daly, Daniel .................................... XI-228
Griffin ............................................. VII-32
MacNevin .......................................... I-598
Quin ............................................... XI-613

England ............................................ V-470
Banim, John ....................................... II-251
Mangan ............................................. IX-589
Walsh ............................................... XI-540
Siege ................................................ XI-754
Moore ............................................... X-533
O'Connell ......................................... XI-200
O'Curry ............................................ XI-205
O'Donovan ......................................... XI-210
Boyce ............................................... II-725
MacCarthy, Nicholas Tuite ........................ I-485
Cahill .............................................. III-140
F. S. Mahony (Father Prout) .................... I-504
McGee .............................................. IX-492
Banim, Michael .................................. II-252
Kron ................................................. VIII-626
Kavanagh .......................................... VIII-613
Digby .............................................. XII-799
O'Reilly, Myles .................................... XI-294
MacHale ............................................ IX-499
MacCarthy, Denis Florence ........................ IX-484
Murray, Patrick .................................. X-646
Murray, John O'Kane ............................ XVI-64
Kirkham ........................................... XI-49
O'Meara, Kathleen ................................ XI-230
O'Reilly, John Boyle ............................. XI-294
O'Hagan, John ..................................... XI-224
Atkinson, Sarah ................................... II-51
De Vere, Aubrey .................................. IV-763
Duffy ............................................... V-187
Braeken ............................................ XVI-48
Sadler, Mary Anne ................................ XIII-323
De Vere, Stephen .................................. IV-763
Mullany ............................................. II-216
O'Hanlon ............................................ XI-224
O'Reilly, Bernard ................................ XI-283
Molloy ............................................. X-412
Clarke, Ellen Mary ................................ I-58
Butler, Sir William ................................ XVI-15
McCarthy, Justin .................................. XVII-57

AUSTRALIA .......................................... II-119
Braeken ............................................ II-726

CANADA ............................................. V-220
Duverney .......................................... VI-43

FEeland ............................................. XVI-43
COURSES OF READING

United States

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Course</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Walsh</td>
<td>XV-541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huntington</td>
<td>VII-504</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>England</td>
<td>V-474</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pise</td>
<td>XII-116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miles</td>
<td>X-302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spalding</td>
<td>XIV-208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brownson, Orestes A.</td>
<td>III-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brownson, Sarah M.</td>
<td>III-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bryant, John Delaware</td>
<td>III-2754</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Callaghan</td>
<td>XI-194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Murray</td>
<td>XVI-64</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

LITURGY

The Liturgy is the complex of official services, all the rites, ceremonies, prayers and sacraments of the Church, as distinct from private devotions. In the Eastern Churches the word is restricted to mean only the Sacrifice of the Holy Eucharist, which in the Roman Rite is known as the Mass.

Source and history... IX-306
Symbolism... XIV-374

LITURGICAL BOOKS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Course</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Antiphonary</td>
<td>I-577</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bangor</td>
<td>II-249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregorian</td>
<td>I-579; I-298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benedictal</td>
<td>II-465</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Breviary</td>
<td>III-133; III-302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collectarium</td>
<td>IV-104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kyricle</td>
<td>I-577</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lectionary</td>
<td>IX-110; IX-300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Menaion</td>
<td>X-177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missal</td>
<td>X-354; XI-203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Octoevrum Romanum</td>
<td>XI-284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ordines Romani</td>
<td>XI-425</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Primer</td>
<td>IX-302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martyrology</td>
<td>IX-302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rituale Romanum</td>
<td>XIV-382</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Synaxarium</td>
<td>XIII-145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Congregation of Ceremonies</td>
<td>XIV-144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Congregation of Rites</td>
<td>XIV-144</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

ORIENTAL LITURGIES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Course</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Addeus and Maria</td>
<td>I-136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antiochene</td>
<td>I-303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexandrine</td>
<td>II-321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Basil</td>
<td>I-572</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. James</td>
<td>VI-371</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jerusalem</td>
<td>I-304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Mark</td>
<td>IV-113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>East Syrian</td>
<td>XIV-411</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>West Syrian</td>
<td>XIV-411</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruthenian</td>
<td>XIII-277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maronite</td>
<td>IX-684; 304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethiopian</td>
<td>V-570; V-303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coptic</td>
<td>I-305; V-361</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Constantinople</td>
<td>IV-312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greek</td>
<td>VI-774</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oriental Rites in the United States</td>
<td>XIII-75</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

WESTERN LITURGIES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Course</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Roman</td>
<td>XIII-155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benedict XIV's reforms</td>
<td>XI-434</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>African</td>
<td>I-394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ambrosian</td>
<td>XVI-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aquileian</td>
<td>X-611</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mozarabic</td>
<td>VII-357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gallician</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ryan</td>
<td>XIII-282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Reilly, John Boyle</td>
<td>XI-294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gayarré</td>
<td>VI-399</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorsey, Anna Hanson</td>
<td>VIII-484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnston</td>
<td>XVI-51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lathrop</td>
<td>XIV-250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starr, Eliza Allen</td>
<td>XIII-740</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harland</td>
<td>XVI-44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Craigie, Pearl Mary Teresa</td>
<td>IV-195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harris</td>
<td>VII-142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Randall</td>
<td>XII-639</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stoddard</td>
<td>XIV-298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henderson</td>
<td>VII-214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tabb</td>
<td>XI-423</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crawford</td>
<td>XVI-30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Celtic</td>
<td>III-497</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medieval</td>
<td>IX-312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durham</td>
<td>X-215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarum Use</td>
<td>XIII-479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>York Use</td>
<td>XV-735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rites</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rites of religious orders</td>
<td>XIII-72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Liturgical languages</td>
<td>XII-70</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

BREVARY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Course</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Reform</td>
<td>XIV-13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rubrics</td>
<td>XIII-216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divisions</td>
<td>XII-772</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antiphons</td>
<td>I-575</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antiphons in Greek Church</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Versicles</td>
<td>II-772</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Canticles</td>
<td>II-769</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Psalms</td>
<td>II-773</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colloquies</td>
<td>II-587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Responsories</td>
<td>II-272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hymns</td>
<td>IX-193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lessons</td>
<td>IV-761</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deus in adiutorium</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Canonical Hours

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Course</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Matins</td>
<td>X-50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lauds</td>
<td>IX-38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prime</td>
<td>XII-424</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Terce</td>
<td>XIV-515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sext</td>
<td>XIII-747</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>None</td>
<td>XI-379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vespers</td>
<td>XV-381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Complin</td>
<td>IV-157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Votive Office</td>
<td>XV-510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Office of the Dead</td>
<td>XI-230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Passion Office</td>
<td>XIV-320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rythmical office</td>
<td>XIII-27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calendar</td>
<td>V-109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dominical Letter</td>
<td>V-180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Octave</td>
<td>XV-375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Week</td>
<td>V-211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feasts</td>
<td>I-914</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aliturgical Days</td>
<td>XIV-133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solennity</td>
<td>IV-155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conmemoration</td>
<td>IX-741</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martyrology</td>
<td>VI-431</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferial Days</td>
<td>V-310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vigil</td>
<td>XI-308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Octave</td>
<td>XI-206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Occurrence of Feasts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Concourse of Feasts ........................................ XIV-385
Sunday .................................. XI-165
Advent .................................. XV-712
Shrovetide ................................ XIII-763
Lent ........................................ IX-152
Ash-Wednesday ................................ I-775
Passiontide ................................ XI-535
Holy Week ................................... VII-455
Maundy Thursday ........................... X-68
Good Friday .................................. VI-634
Imperfecta .................................. VII-703
Cross, Adoration of Tenebrae .............. IV-552
Lumen Christi ................................ IX-438
Paschal candle ............................... IX-515
Easter ........................................... V-224
 Ember days .................................. V-399
 Rogation days ............................... XIII-110

MSCISSARIOUS FEASTS
All Saints ................................ I-315
All Souls .................................. I-315
Annunciation ................................. I-542
Ascension ................................ I-707
Feast of Asses .............................. I-798
Assumption ................................ H-6
Branch Sunday ............................... H-728
Candlemas ................................. III-245
Christmas .................................. III-290
Circumcision ............................... III-724
Corpus Christi .............................. III-779
Easter ........................................ V-224
Epiphany .................................. V-504
Epipompal of the Blessed Virgin ........... V-513
Expectation ................................ V-712
Feast of Fools ............................... VI-132
Gaudete Sunday ............................ VI-394
Guardian Angels ........................ VII-50
Holy Cross ................................ IV-532
Holy Innocents .............................. IV-410
Holy Name ................................ VII-420
Holy Name of Mary ......................... X-673
Holy Rosary ................................. XII-489
Holy Saturday ............................ XII-424
Immaculate Conception ..................... VII-677
Inner Life of Mary ......................... X-600
Jubilee Sunday .............................. VIII-531
Judica Sunday ............................... VIII-553
Letare Sunday .............................. VIII-737
Low Sunday ................................. IX-400
Most Holy Redeemer ....................... XI-677
Most Precious Blood ....................... XI-573
Most Pure Heart of Mary ................. X-600
Nativity of the Blessed Virgin .......... X-712
Our Lady Help of Christians ............. X-360
Our Lady of Mount Carmel ............... X-604
Our Lady of Perpetual Succour .......... XI-699
Our Lady of Raison ........................ XI-640
Our Lady of the Snow ..................... XI-472
Palm Sunday ............................... XVII-166
Passion of Christ .......................... XI-526
Passion Sunday ............................ XI-535
Patronage of Our Lady .................... X-560
Presentation ............................... XI-400
Quinquagesima Sunday ..................... XI-614
Sacred Heart .............................. VIII-490
St. John the Baptist ....................... VIII-493
St. John the Evangelist ................... VII-505
St. Joseph .................................. XI-376
St. Michael the Archangel .......... X-276
St. Paul .................................. XI-572
St. Peter .................................. XI-568
St. Michael ............................... XI-640
Sequagesima Sunday ...................... XIII-721
Seven Sorrows of the Blessed Virgin ... XIV-151
Sexagesima Sunday ........................ XIII-747

Transfiguration ........................... XV-19
Trinity Sunday ............................ XV-58
Visitation .................................. XV-481
Winding Sheet of Christ .................. XV-652

MUSIC
Liturgical chant .......................... IX-304
Development ................................ I-580
Ambrosian chant .......................... I-389
Church music .............................. X-648
Passion music ............................. XI-578
Preface .................................. XII-386
Sanctus .................................. XIII-433
Vespers .................................. XV-382
Responsories .............................. XII-787
Accentus ................................ I-914
Cantor .................................... III-106
Congregational singing ................. IV-241
Solemes Abbey ........................ IV-134
Musical instruments ........................ X-657

HYMNS
Adoro Te devote ........................ I-154
Etene renum Conditor ..................... I-390
Alma Redemptoris Mater ................. I-326
Aurora lucis ruitat ....................... II-112
Ave Maris Stella ........................ I-149
Des Iac .................................. IV-787
Glora, laus et honor .......................... XI-741
Hymnus canentes martyrum ........... VII-419
Jesus dulcis memoria ................... VII-47
Lauda Sion ............................... IX-36
Magnificat ................................ IX-534
O Deus ego amo Te ...................... XI-206
O Filii et Filhar .......................... XIII-221
O Salutaris ................................ XI-334
Pange Lingua Glorioso .................. XI-411
Quem terra, pontus sidera ................. XII-600
Quemcumque Christum queritis .......... XII-607
Rector potens, verax Deus ............ XII-676
Rerum Creator optimus ................. XII-782
Rerum Deus tenax vigor ................. XII-782
Rex gloriosus martyrum ............... XIII-17
Rex sempiterne celtium .................. XIII-17
Sacra jam splendent .................... XIII-292
Sacris solemnibus ......................... XII-321
Salve mundi salutare ................... XII-408
Salve Christi vulnera ................. XII-410
Santorum meritis ......................... XII-429
Splendor paternae glorie ............... I-390
Spatat Mater ............................... XI-239
Tantum Ergo .................................. XIV-445
Te Deum .................................. XIV-498
Te lucis ante terminum .................. XI-379
Urbs beata Jerusalem ................... X-222
Venit Creator Spiritus ................. XV-341
Veniat Sancti Spiritus .................. XV-342
Verbum supernum prodici ................ XV-348
Vexilla Regis prodeunt ................. XV-396
Vitae pacchali ......................... XV-407
Agios o Theos ................................. I-211
Salve Regina ................................. XIII-409
Regina Coeli ................................ XI-718
Rosary Office, hymns ................... XIII-188
Brevisary hymns ............................. II-772
Armenian Rite ................................. IX-304
Early Christian .......................... XI-154
Greek Church ................................ XII-106
Samaran Use ............................... XII-480
Syriac hymnody ............................. XIV-407

MASS
Roman Missal .............................. X-354
Missal rubric ............................... XIII-216
Asperges ................................. I-793
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Prayers and Practices</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agape</td>
<td>I-200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alleluia</td>
<td>I-319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Angelus</td>
<td>I-486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bell</td>
<td>I-487</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apostolic Blessing</td>
<td>II-600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Athanasian Creed</td>
<td>II-33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cemeteries, Consecration of</td>
<td>III-508</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coronation ceremony</td>
<td>IV-380</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Death, Preparation for</td>
<td>IV-660</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burial Services</td>
<td>III-71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Candles</td>
<td>IX-246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Triple Candlestick</td>
<td>XV-427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>De Profundis</td>
<td>IV-738</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doxology</td>
<td>V-150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exorcism</td>
<td>V-710</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Libera Me</td>
<td>IX-214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Litany</td>
<td>I-286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Litany of Loreto</td>
<td>I-287</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Litany of the Holy Name</td>
<td>I-290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Litany of the Saints</td>
<td>I-291</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magnificat</td>
<td>XI-141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nunc Dimissis</td>
<td>XI-160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prayer to the Saints</td>
<td>VIII-72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prayers for the Dead</td>
<td>IV-633</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Processions</td>
<td>XII-446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Canopy</td>
<td>III-297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Relics</td>
<td>XII-738</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sacramentals</td>
<td>XIII-292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sepulchral</td>
<td>XIII-508</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Way of the Cross</td>
<td>XV-569</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessed Sacrament</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ciborium</td>
<td>III-767</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pyx</td>
<td>XII-458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Linené</td>
<td>XI-435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monstrance</td>
<td>XI-344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hosts</td>
<td>I-349; VII-493</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Renewal of</td>
<td>XII-785</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reservation</td>
<td>XII-784</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tabernacle</td>
<td>XIV-424</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sanctuary Lamp</td>
<td>VII-688</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exposition</td>
<td>V-713</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forty Hours’ Devotion</td>
<td>VI-151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perpetual Adoration</td>
<td>I-152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benediction</td>
<td>II-465</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Altar of Repose</td>
<td>XII-776</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sacraments</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Congregation of the Sacraments</td>
<td>XIII-140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balsam</td>
<td>XII-226</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chrism</td>
<td>III-677</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chrismal</td>
<td>III-697</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Necessity</td>
<td>II-265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matter, Remote</td>
<td>II-261</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matter, Proximate</td>
<td>II-262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Form</td>
<td>II-262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minister</td>
<td>II-269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Recipient</td>
<td>II-270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sponsors</td>
<td>II-272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Place</td>
<td>II-272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baptistry</td>
<td>II-276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Font</td>
<td>II-275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ceremonies</td>
<td>II-273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holy Oil</td>
<td>II-272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salt</td>
<td>II-273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lighted Candle</td>
<td>IX-246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baptismal Name</td>
<td>II-273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Penance</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Absolution</td>
<td>I-64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Censures</td>
<td>III-531</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>British Isles in Early Days</td>
<td>XI-632</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Public Penance</td>
<td>XI-629</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Béchard</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Administration</td>
<td>VII-402</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Communion under both Kinds** | IV-175

**Viaticum** | XV-398

**Confirmation** | IV-215

**Extreme Unction** | V-716

**Form** | V-716

**Matter, Remote** | V-724

**Matter, Proximate** | V-724

**Burial ritual** | III-71

**Holy Orders** | XI-279

**Ceremonies** | XI-282

**Matrimony** | I-103

**Rite** | II-538

**Betrothal** | II-703

**Ceremony** | V-161

**Nuptial Blessing** | X-5

**Nuptial Mass** | X-5

**Biography** |       |

**St. Justin Martyr** | VIII-580

**St. Ambrose** | I-383

**Pope St. Gregory the Great** | VI-730

**St. Andrew of Crete** | I-473

**Alcuin** | I-279

**Walafrid Strabo** | XV-526

**Amalarius of Metz** | I-570

**Florus** | I-121

**Haymo** | VII-160

**Rabanus Maurus** | XII-617

**Usuard** | XV-235

**Bernold of Constance** | II-512

**Honorius of Autun** | VII-461

**Stephen of Autun** | XIV-710

**Durandus the Elder** | V-207

**Durandus the Younger** | V-207

**Humbert of Romans** | VII-542

**Radulph of Rivo** | XII-632

**Sixteenth Century** |       |

**Quinones** | XII-613

**Chicote** | IV-58

**Cochkreus** | IV-79

**Hittorp** | VI-380

**Pamelius** | XI-435

**Saìnètes** | XIII-328

**Seventeenth Century** |       |

**Gavantus** | VI-399

**Ménard** | X-178

**Goar** | VI-606

**Morin** | X-570

**Alliatius** | I-317

**Brasion** | II-735

**Bona** | II-645

**Eighteenth Century** |       |

**Mabillon** | IX-479

**Renaudot** | XII-769

**Bl. Giuseppe Maria Tomassi** | VII-747

**Granelas** | VI-721

**Martène** | XI-721

**Muratori** | X-641

**Assemani** | I-794

**Quirini** | XII-614

**Pope Benedict XIV** | I-292

**Catalani** | II-427

**Bianchini** | II-541

**Gerbert** | VI-470

**Nineteenth Century** |       |

**England** | V-470

**Husenbeth** | VII-589

**Guéranger** | VII-58

**Thalhofer** | XIV-554

**Bäumer** | II-202

**Bute, Marquess of** | III-89
PATROLOGY

The science of the lives and writings of the Fathers of the Church and of their contemporaries whose writings bear witness to the Faith of the Church.

General Survey (see bibliography VI-17)

Patrology and Patristics ........................................... XI-560
Fathers of the Church .................................................. VI-1
Collection of Patristic writings ................................... VI-15
Migne's Patrologia ..................................................... X-291

Primal Writing

Apostles' Creed ........................................................... I-629
The Didache ............................................................... IV-779
The so-called Epistle of Barnabas .................................. II-299
The Shepherd of Hermas ............................................... VII-268
St. Clement of Rome ................................................... IV-15
St. Ignatius of Antioch ................................................ XI-641
St. Polycarp of Smyrna .................................................. XII-219
St. Papias of Hierapolis ............................................... XI-457

Second Century

Heresies

Gnosticism .................................................................. VI-592
Basilides ................................................................. II-326
Marcion ................................................................. IX-646
Valentine ................................................................. XV-256
Bardesanes ............................................................. II-283
Apelles ................................................................. I-583
Encratites ............................................................... V-413
Eleusites ................................................................. V-372
Ebionites ................................................................. V-243
Montanism ............................................................... X-521

New Testament Apocrypha

Apocryphal Gospels ....................................................... I-606
Apocryphal Acts of the Apostles ................................... I-610
Apocryphal Epistles ..................................................... I-613
Apocryphal doctrinal writings .................................... I-613
Apocryphal Apocalypses .............................................. I-614

Apologetic Writings

Apologist in general .................................................... I-618
Quadratus ............................................................... XI-580
Aristides of Athens .................................................... I-712
St. Justin Martyr ......................................................... VII-580
Tatian ................................................................. VII-464
Melito of Sardis ......................................................... X-166
Athenagoras of Athens .................................................. II-42
Theophilus of Antioch .................................................. XIII-625
St. Hegesippus ............................................................ VII-194
Minucius Felix ........................................................... X-336
The Epistle to Diognetus .............................................. III-8
Rhodo ................................................................. XIII-26
St. Ireneeus ............................................................ VIII-130
Pantecus ................................................................. XI-446
Anti-Marcionite writers ............................................... IX-649

Third Century

Clement of Alexandria .................................................. IV-45
Origen ........................................................................ XI-306
St. Dionysius of Alexandria ........................................... V-11

Syro-Palestinian Writers

Julius Africanus ........................................................... VIII-565
Paul of Samosata ........................................................ XI-589
Malchion of Antioch ..................................................... XI-589
Lucian of Antioch ......................................................... IX-409
St. Pamphilus of Casarea .............................................. IX-436
Didascalia Apostolarum ............................................... IV-781

Writers of Asia Minor

St. Gregory Thaumaturgus .............................................. VII-15
St. Methodius of Olympus .............................................. X-243

Western Writers

Tertullian ................................................................. XIV-520

St. Cyprian ............................................................... IV-583
Arnobius ................................................................. I-746
Laetantius ............................................................... VIII-736

Roman Writers

Caius ................................................................. XIII-625
Hippolytus of Rome .................................................... VII-300
Novation ................................................................. XI-38
Papyri Letters in early Church .................................... II-299
Commodianus ........................................................... IV-165
Victorinus ............................................................... XV-414
Acts of the Martyrs ..................................................... IX-742

Fourth and First Half of Fifth Century

Heresies

Novationianism .......................................................... XI-138
E不要ism ............................................................... V-121
Priscillianism ........................................................... XII-429
Pelagianism ............................................................. XI-604
Manicheism .............................................................. IX-591
Arianism ................................................................. I-707
Macedonianism ......................................................... XII-174
Sabellianism and Dynamism ......................................... X-48
Apollassemitism ........................................................ I-615
Nestorianism ............................................................ X-755

Greek Writers

Eusebius of Cæsarea ...................................................... V-617
St. Athanasmus .......................................................... II-35
Representatives of Egyptian Monarchism ...................... I-223
Apolithigmata Patrum .................................................. I-223
St. Athanasius ........................................................... I-553
Orisius ................................................................. XI-328
Macarius the Egyptian ................................................ XVI-56
Macarius the Alexandrine ............................................. XVI-56

Anti-Manichæan Writers

Hegemonius .............................................................. VII-596
Alexander of Lyopolis .................................................. I-299
St. Cexipon ............................................................. XIII-726
Titus of Bostra ........................................................ XIV-746
St. Cyril of Jerusalem ................................................... IV-595
St. Basil the Great ...................................................... II-330
St. Gregory of Nazianzus ............................................. VII-10
St. Gregory of Uysa .................................................... VII-16
Didimus the Blind ....................................................... VIII-12
Epiphanius of Salamis .................................................. XI-393
Didorus of Tarsus ........................................................ V-8
Theodore of Mopsuestia ............................................... I-571
St. John Chrysostom ..................................................... VIII-185
So-called Apostolic Constitutions .................................. I-636
Synesius of Cyrene ..................................................... XIV-386
St. Cyril of Alexandria ................................................ IV-592
Theodore ............................................................. XIV-574
Macarius Magnes ....................................................... IX-483
Hesychius of Jerusalem ............................................... VII-303
Soerates ................................................................. XIV-118
Sozomen ................................................................. XIV-165
St. Isidore of Pelusium ................................................ VII-185
Palladius ............................................................... XI-425
St. Nilus ................................................................. XI-79
Marcus Eremita ........................................................ IX-650
Marcus Diadochus ..................................................... IX-650

Syriac Writers

Aphraates ............................................................... I-593
St. Ephraem ............................................................. V-498
Rabbelus ............................................................... XI-619
Isaac of Armenia ......................................................... VIII-175
Latin Writers
Firmicus Maternus ................................ VI - 80
St. Hilary of Poitiers ................................ VII - 349
St. Ambrose ........................................... I - 383
Prudentius .............................................. XII - 517
St. Paulinus ............................................. XI - 585
St. Ildefonsus .......................................... VIII - 222
Rusticus Tyrianius .................................... XII - 222
St. Jerome ............................................... VIII - 341
St. Augustine .......................................... II - 84
St. Leo the Great ....................................... IX - 154
Hippolytus of Cordova ............................... VII - 475
Lucifer of Cagliari ..................................... IX - 410
Victorinus ................................................ XV - 414
St. Eusebius of Vercelli ............................. V - 614
St. Zeno .................................................. XV - 754
Juvenesus ................................................. VIII - 586
Proba ...................................................... XII - 140
St. Dunaasus .......................................... IV - 613
St. Pacianus ............................................. II - 289
St. Optatus of Milevis ............................... XI - 262
St. Philastrius ......................................... XI - 797
Manius Mercator ....................................... IX - 672
Orosius ................................................... XI - 322
Prosper of Aquitaine .................................. XII - 487
Cassian ................................................... XII - 487
St. Honoratus of Arles ............................. VII - 151
St. Eucherius of Lyons ................................ V - 595
St. Vincent of Lérins ............................... XV - 439
Pope Sincius .......................................... XIV - 26
Pope Innocent I ....................................... VIII - 11
Pope St. Zosimus ..................................... XV - 744
Pope St. Celestine I .................................. III - 477

Second half of the Fifth Century to end of
Patriotic Age

Heresies
Monotheletism ......................................... X - 502
Iconoclasam ............................................. VI - 620
Eutychianism ........................................... V - 635
Monophysitism ........................................ X - 489

Greek Writers
Dionysius the Pseudo-Areopagita .................. V - 13
Eusebius of Gaza ..................................... I - 171
Leonidas Byzantius ................................... IX - 180
Justian ................................................... VIII - 578
St. John Damascene ................................ VIII - 459
Basil of Seleucia ..................................... II - 330
Antipater of Bastra .................................. I - 574
St. Gennadius .......................................... VI - 416
Gennadius of Constantinople ..................... VI - 416
Theodorus Lector ..................................... XIV - 577
Evagrius Scholasticus ............................... V - 639
Chronicon Paschale .................................. III - 730
Cosmas Indicopleustes ................................ IV - 104
John Moschus ......................................... X - 591
St. Sophronius ........................................ XIV - 147
St. Romanus .......................................... XIII - 151
Cosmas Hagiopolites ................................ IV - 403
George Psides ......................................... VI - 456
St. Andrew of Crete ................................ I - 473
Andrew of Caesarea ................................ I - 473
John Scholasticus ..................................... VIII - 584
John the Faster ........................................ VIII - 103
St. John Climacus .................................... VIII - 417
Antiochus of Palestine ............................ I - 574
St. Anastasius of Antioch ........................ I - 454
St. Eulogius of Alexandria ....................... V - 603
St. Maximus of Constantinople .................. X - 78
St. Anastasius Sinaita ................................ I - 574
St. Germanus of Constantinople ................. VI - 481

Armenian Writers
St. Gregory the Illuminator ...................... VII - 23
Agathangelus ......................................... I - 294
Isaac of Armenia ..................................... VIII - 175

Latin Writers
Faustus of Riez ........................................ VI - 19
Claudianus Mamertus ................................ IV - 7
Salvianus ............................................. XIII - 411
Sidonius Apollinaris ................................ XIII - 778
Paulinus of Pella ..................................... XI - 587
Gennadius of Marseilles .......................... VII - 161
St. Avitus .............................................. II - 163
St. Cesarius of Arles ................................ III - 135
St. Patrick .............................................. XI - 554
Hydatius of Lemica ................................ VII - 392
Victor Vitensis ........................................ XV - 415
Vigilans of Tapsus .................................... XIV - 427
St. Fulgentius ......................................... VI - 316
Dracopiuus ............................................. V - 153
Pope St. Leo I .......................................... IX - 154
Pope St. Gelasius I ................................... VI - 406
Eunodius of Pavia .................................... V - 178
Dionysius Exiguus .................................... V - 10
St. Benedict of Nursia ............................. II - 619
Boethius .................................................. IV - 484
Cassiodorus ........................................... III - 405
Three Chapters Controversy ..................... XIV - 707
Facundus of Hermiana .............................. VI - 751
Pope Vigilius ......................................... XV - 427
Pope Pelagius I ....................................... XI - 692
Vercundus .............................................. XV - 752
Liberatus of Carthage ................................ IX - 215
St. Gregory of Tours ................................ VII - 18
Fortunatus ............................................. VI - 149
Pope St. Hormidas ................................... VII - 470
Pope St. Gregory the Great ....................... VII - 780
St. Martin of Braga .................................. IX - 781
St. Isidore of Seville ................................ VIII - 186

Biography
Eusebius of Caesarea ................................ V - 617
St. Jerome .............................................. VIII - 341
Gennadius of Marseilles .......................... VIII - 417
St. Isidore of Seville ............................... VIII - 186
St. Ildephonsus ....................................... VIII - 649
Sigebert .................................................. XIII - 783
Lefèvre d'Estaples .................................. IX - 114
Billy ...................................................... II - 567
Pameclus ............................................... XI - 435
Antumano ............................................... IX - 381
Hervetus ................................................ VII - 298
Marguerin de la Bigne ............................. II - 566
Fenardent ............................................. V - 58
Fronton du Duc ...................................... V - 184
Greizer .................................................. VII - 29
Rader ..................................................... XII - 631
Sirmond .................................................. XIV - 27
Pétan ..................................................... XI - 743
Chantelou .............................................. III - 573
Allatius .................................................. I - 317
Bollandists ............................................ II - 630
Combé ................................................... IV - 152
Garnier, Jean ......................................... VII - 388
D'Archey ............................................... I - 102
Cotellier ............................................... IV - 421
Garet ..................................................... VI - 384
Mahillon ............................................... IX - 478
Martianay .............................................. IX - 722
Baluze .................................................... II - 242
Constant ............................................... IV - 482
Le Nourry .............................................. IX - 151
Montfacon .............................................. X - 539
Muratori ................................................ X - 641
Ceiller .................................................... III - 476
Maran ...................................................... IX - 436
Assemani .............................................. I - 794
PHILOSOPHY

The science "which is concerned with first causes and principles"; "the profound knowledge of the universal order, of the duties which that order imposes upon man, and of the knowledge which man acquires of reality."

GENERAL SURVEY
Definitions, divisions, methods, historical outline

Philosophy XI-25

The philosophical disciplines

Cosmology IV-413
Psychology XII-545
Logic IX-324
Epistemology V-506
Metaphysics X-V52
Theology XIV-569
Ethics V-556
Aesthetics I-174

THE PHILOSOPHICAL DISCIPLINES
with their special problems and theories

Cosmology
The science of the world, the philosophical study of the material universe

Cosmology IV-413
Nature X-715
Universe XV-183
World XY-704
Matter X-53
Quality XII-589
Extension V-714
Quantity XV-691
Space XIV-167
Time XIV-723
Atom II-51
Atomism II-53
Dynamism V-222
Monad X-417
Energy V-525
Mechanism X-100
Teledomy XIV-474
Life I-238
Hylozoism VII-594
Panpsychism XI-446
Biogenesis X-571
Evolution V-654
Cosmogony IV-405

Psychology
"The science which treats of the soul and its operations"

Psychology XII-545

1. Mental Processes

Consciousness IV-274
Faculties of Soul V-749
Species XIV-210
Imagination VII-672
Intellect VIII-66
Abstraction I-74
Idea VII-630
Association of Ideas II-4
Memory X-174
Interest VIII-75

Bollig II-639
Fessler VI-51
Migne V-290
Mai IX-538
Alzog I-375
Pitra XIII-119
Nirschl XI-84
Cozza-Luzi IV-464
Hurter, Hugo von VII-584

Instinct VIII-50
Appetite I-656
Will XV-624
Voluntarism XV-505
Free Will VI-259
Determination IV-756
Fatalism V-791
Atavism I-32
Habit VII-90
Inducibility VII-702
Personality XI-727
Character III-584
Hypnotism VII-604
Telepathy XIV-475
Insanity VIII-41
Mental Pathology XI-542
Psychotherapy XII-549

2. Body and Soul

Man IX-580
Mind X-321
Soul XIV-152
Spirit XIV-220
Spiritualism XIV-223
Form VI-137
Monsen X-483
Materialism X-41
Dualism V-169
Occasionalism XI-195
Parallelism XIV-474
Creationism IV-755
Traducianism XV-14
Imortality VII-687
Metempsychosis X-234
Spiritism XIV-221

Logic
"The science and art which so directs the mind in the process of reasoning and subsidiary processes as to enable it to attain clearness, consistency and validity in those processes"

Logic IX-324
Reason XII-673
Analysis I-450
Deduction IV-674
Induction VII-779
Analogy I-449
Dialectic IV-770

Epistemology
"That part of philosophy which, in the first place, describes, analyses, examines genetically the facts of knowledge as such (psychology of knowledge), and then tests chiefly the value of knowledge, and of its various kinds, its conditions of validity range and limits (critique of knowledge)"

Epistemology V-506
1. *Nature, sources and criteria of knowledge*

| Knowledge | VIII-673 |
| Truth | XV-73 |
| Certitude | III-539 |
| Belief | II-408 |
| Doubt | V-141 |
| Skepticism | XIII-516 |
| Pyrrhonism | II-587 |
| Common Sense | IV-167 |
| Intuition | VIII-82 |
| Fideism | VI-68 |
| Traditionalism | XV-13 |
| Pragmatism | XII-333 |
| Monism | X-483 |

2. *Object, extent and validity of knowledge*

| Universals | XV-182 |
| Nominalism | XI-90 |
| Realism | |
| Conceptualism | |
| Idealism | VII-634 |
| Positivism | XII-312 |
| Phenomenalism | XI-791 |
| Empiricism | V-276 |
| Relativism | XI-731 |
| Transcendentalism | XV-37 |
| Agnosticism | I-215 |

**METAPHYSICS**

*That portion of philosophy which treats of the most general and fundamental principles underlying all reality and all knowledge*

| Metaphysics | X-226 |
| Ontology | XI-258 |
| Essence and Existence | V-543 |
| Actus et Potentia | I-124 |
| Actus Primum | I-125 |
| Category | III-433 |
| Substance | XIV-322 |
| Accident | I-96 |
| Necessity | X-733 |
| Contingent | IV-331 |
| Cause | III-439 |
| Condition | IV-211 |

**F. THEODICY**

*The science which treats of God through the exercise of reason alone*

| Theodicy | XIV-569 |

1. *Existence and Attributes of God*

| God | VI-608 |
| Atheism | II-40 |
| Naturalism | X-713 |
| Attributes | I-62 |
| Actus Purus | I-125 |
| Aseity | I-774 |
| Infinity | VIII-8 |
| Eternity | V-551 |
| Omnipo tence | XI-251 |

2. *Our knowledge of God: its origin and value*

| Deity | IV-683 |
| Naturism | X-717 |
| Absolute | I-60 |
| Analogy | I-419 |
| Agnosticism | I-215 |
| Anthropomorphism | I-558 |
| Ontologism | XI-257 |
| Mysticism | X-663 |

3. *God and the World*

| Creation | IV-470 |
| Optimism | XI-263 |

| Providence | XII-513 |
| Occasionalism | XI-195 |
| Emanationism | V-397 |
| Gnosticism | VI-592 |
| Aeons | I-173 |
| Pantheism | XI-417 |
| Theosophy | XIV-626 |
| Immanence | VII-682 |
| Evil | V-649 |
| Pessimism | XI-740 |

See also Course of Reading in Apologetics.

**ETHICS**

*"The science of the moral rectitude of human acts in accordance with the first principles of natural reason"

| Ethics | V-556 |
| Morality | X-559 |

1. *Man's ethical endowment and its modification by various influences*

| Free Will | VI-259 |
| Voluntary | XV-506 |
| Human Acts | I-115 |
| Indifferent Acts | I-116 |
| Synderesis | XIV-384 |
| Ignorance | VII-648 |
| Passions | XI-534 |
| Character | I-584 |
| Fear | VI-21 |
| Concupiscence | IV-208 |
| Insanity | VIII-41 |
| Intention | VIII-69 |
| Conscience | IV-268 |

2. *The ethical Norms and Values*

| Immortality | VII-687 |
| End of Man | IX-582 |
| Highest Good | VI-640 |
| Natural Law | IX-76 |
| Obligation | XI-189 |
| Duty | V-215 |
| Categorical Imperative | III-452 |
| Happiness | VII-131 |
| Egoism | V-328 |
| Secularism | XIII-676 |
| Hedonism | VII-257 |
| Cyrenaic School | IV-591 |
| Epicureanism | V-500 |
| Altruism | I-360 |
| Utilitarianism | XV-241 |
| Benthamism | II-482 |

3. *Virtues and Vices*

| Virtue | XV-472 |
| Vice | XIV-403 |
| Cardinal Virtues | III-453 |
| Prudence | XI-517 |
| Negligence | X-737 |
| Justice | VIII-571 |
| Injustice | VIII-10 |
| Fortitude | VI-147 |
| Temperance | XIV-481 |
| Gluttony | V-590 |
| Chastity | III-639 |
| Continence | IV-330 |
| Lust | IX-438 |
| Humility | VII-543 |
| Pride | XII-405 |
| Ambition | I-381 |
| Avarice | II-148 |
| Jealousy | VIII-326 |
| Covetousness | IV-462 |
| Sloth | XIV-57 |
| Anger | I-189 |
4. Individual Duties and Rights

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a. In relation to God</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Religion</td>
<td>XII-718</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indifference</td>
<td>VII-759</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adoration</td>
<td>I-151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vows</td>
<td>XV-511</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oaths</td>
<td>XI-176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perjury</td>
<td>XI-696</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blasphemy</td>
<td>II-585</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cursing</td>
<td>IV-773</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sacrilege</td>
<td>XVIII-321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Superstition</td>
<td>XIV-339</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divination</td>
<td>V-48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Idolatry</td>
<td>VII-636</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oecumens</td>
<td>XI-197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Despair</td>
<td>IV-755</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b. In relation to Self</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Right</td>
<td>XII-55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Self-defense</td>
<td>XIII-691</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suicide</td>
<td>XIV-332</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Property</td>
<td>XII-462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wealth</td>
<td>XV-571</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glory</td>
<td>VI-580</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c. In relation to the Fellowman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Love</td>
<td>IX-398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charity</td>
<td>III-592</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mercy</td>
<td>X-198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almsgiving</td>
<td>I-328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hatred</td>
<td>VII-149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Homicide</td>
<td>VII-411</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abortion</td>
<td>V-16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Infanticide</td>
<td>VIII-630</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Euthanasia</td>
<td>V-184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duel</td>
<td>IX-469</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lying</td>
<td>X-195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mental Reservation</td>
<td>VII-610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hypocrisy</td>
<td>IV-394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fraternal Correction</td>
<td>XII-506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scandal</td>
<td>VII-462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Honour</td>
<td>XII-776</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reputation</td>
<td>XII-679</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seduction</td>
<td>XII-673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Secret</td>
<td>IV-757</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Detraction</td>
<td>III-190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calumny</td>
<td>XIV-25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slander</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

5. Ethics of Property and Business Relations

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Property</td>
<td>XII-462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collectivism</td>
<td>IV-106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Communism</td>
<td>IV-179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Socialism</td>
<td>XIV-62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Syndicalism</td>
<td>XIV-385</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theft</td>
<td>XIV-564</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Restitution</td>
<td>XII-788</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contract</td>
<td>IV-332</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Partnership</td>
<td>XI-509</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monopoly</td>
<td>X-497</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Interest</td>
<td>VII-77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Usury</td>
<td>XV-235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bankruptcy</td>
<td>XI-254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fraud</td>
<td>VI-249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Debt</td>
<td>IV-263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oecul Compensation</td>
<td>IV-186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Speculation</td>
<td>XIV-211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betting</td>
<td>II-539</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gambling</td>
<td>VI-675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lottery</td>
<td>IX-306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compensation (Wage)</td>
<td>IV-185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Labor Unions</td>
<td>VII-2149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boycott</td>
<td>VII-263</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

6. Social Ethics

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Society</td>
<td>XIV-74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Social Contract&quot;</td>
<td>IV-333</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Family                                      | V-782 |
Marriage                                   | IX-691; 693; 699 |
Adultery                                    | I-153 |
Parents                                     | XI-478 |
Concupiscence                               | IV-207 |
Incest                                      | VII-717 |
Relatives                                   | XII-731 |
Divorce                                     | V-5 |
Woman                                       | XV-687 |
Slavery                                     | XI-39 |
Civil Authority                             | II-137 |
Law                                         | IX-53 |
Obedience                                   | XI-181 |
Individualism                               | VII-761 |
Civil Allegiance                             | III-794 |
Bribery                                     | II-775 |
Tyrannicide                                 | XV-108 |
Capital Punishment                          | I-59 |
International Law                           | XV-346 |
Papal Arbitration                           | XI-432 |
Peace Congresses                            | XI-396 |
State and Church                            | XV-236 |
Liberalism                                  | IX-212 |
Toleration                                  | XIV-673 |

THE HISTORY OF PHILOSOPHY

The great historical currents

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Philosophy</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>XII-30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

I. Ancient Philosophy

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ionian School</td>
<td>VIII-92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pythagoreans</td>
<td>XV-157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeno (Eleatic)</td>
<td>X-165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melcssus of Samos</td>
<td>XIV-145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sophists</td>
<td>XIV-119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Socrates</td>
<td>X-146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Megarians</td>
<td>IV-582</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cynic School</td>
<td>IV-591</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cyrenaic School</td>
<td>XI-159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plato</td>
<td>I-713</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aristotle</td>
<td>XIV-299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stoics</td>
<td>II-109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marcus Aurelius</td>
<td>V-500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Epicureans</td>
<td>X-745</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sceptics</td>
<td>XII-516</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pyrrhonism</td>
<td>XII-587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philo</td>
<td>XI-22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neo-Pythagoreanism</td>
<td>X-742</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neo-Platonism</td>
<td>III-490</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Celsus</td>
<td>I-172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eneas of Gaza</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2. The Christian Era

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a. Patristic Era</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Heretical Systems

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Gnosticism</td>
<td>VI-592</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cerinthus</td>
<td>III-539</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marcionites</td>
<td>III-539</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Basilides</td>
<td>IV-298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Valentinus</td>
<td>XV-256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manichaeans</td>
<td>IX-591</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Apologetics and Fathers

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Justin Martyr</td>
<td>VIII-590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Athenagoras</td>
<td>II-42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tatian</td>
<td>XV-164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clement of Alexandria</td>
<td>IV-45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Origen</td>
<td>XI-368</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pseudo-Dionysius</td>
<td>V-13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. John Damascene</td>
<td>VIII-147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Augustine</td>
<td>II-84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boethius</td>
<td>II-616</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claudius Mamertus</td>
<td>I-393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cassiodorus</td>
<td>III-107</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

"Constitution"
### b. Scholastic Period

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Period</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>XIII-548</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fred the Sturmius</td>
<td>I-276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Candidus</td>
<td>VI-252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rabanus Maurus</td>
<td>III-245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sedulius Scotus</td>
<td>XII-617</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eriugena</td>
<td>III-680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sylvester (Berthold)</td>
<td>V-519</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Remigius of Auxerre</td>
<td>XII-764</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Remigius of Auxerre</td>
<td>XIII-189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Anselm</td>
<td>I-546</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William of Champeaux</td>
<td>XVI-562</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adelard of Bath</td>
<td>XV-544</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter of Montagu</td>
<td>I-36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abélard</td>
<td>XIV-573</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theoderic of Chartres</td>
<td>XIV-372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William of Conches</td>
<td>XX-632</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gilbert de la Porte</td>
<td>VI-553</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John of Salisbury</td>
<td>VIII-478</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alan de Issel</td>
<td>I-244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugh of St. Victor</td>
<td>VII-521</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amalricius</td>
<td>X-379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David of Dinant</td>
<td>IV-645</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pselus</td>
<td>XII-545</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arabian School</td>
<td>I-674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Avicenna</td>
<td>II-157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Avempace</td>
<td>II-150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Averroes</td>
<td>II-150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Avicebron</td>
<td>II-156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maimonides</td>
<td>IX-540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerard of Cremona</td>
<td>VI-468</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simon of Tournay</td>
<td>XIII-799</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael Scotus</td>
<td>X-275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander of Noerham</td>
<td>X-734</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William of Auvergne</td>
<td>XV-63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander of Hales</td>
<td>I-298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Bonaventure</td>
<td>II-648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roger Bacon</td>
<td>XIII-111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Albertus Magnus</td>
<td>X-264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Thomas Aquinas</td>
<td>XIV-663</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William of Moerbeke</td>
<td>XV-634</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomism</td>
<td>XIV-698</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Godfrey of Fontaine</td>
<td>VI-623</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Egidius Romanus</td>
<td>VI-426</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter of Auvergne</td>
<td>XI-772</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Averolli</td>
<td>X-111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kilwardby</td>
<td>VIII-644</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard of Middletown</td>
<td>XIII-45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peckham</td>
<td>XI-599</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Olivi</td>
<td>XI-245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry of Ghent</td>
<td>VII-235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William of Ware</td>
<td>XV-649</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duns Scotus</td>
<td>V-194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scotism</td>
<td>XIII-610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis of Mayron</td>
<td>X-91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burleigh</td>
<td>III-81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas d'Orbehell</td>
<td>XI-275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Capreolus</td>
<td>XIII-314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siger of Brabant</td>
<td>XIII-784</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raymond Lully</td>
<td>XII-670</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durandus of St. Pauvien</td>
<td>V-208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William of Ockham</td>
<td>XV-636</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregory of Rimini</td>
<td>VII-18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buridan</td>
<td>III-78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D'Ailly</td>
<td>I-235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Biet</td>
<td>II-559</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heylin of Stein</td>
<td>VII-318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas of Strasbourg</td>
<td>XIV-695</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raymund of Sabunde</td>
<td>XVII-672</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas of Autrecourt</td>
<td>VI-68</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Mystics

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Period</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Eckhart</td>
<td>V-274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tauler</td>
<td>XIV-465</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suso</td>
<td>VII-238</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### c. Modern Period

#### Transition

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Period</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cajetan</td>
<td>III-145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John of St. Thomas</td>
<td>VIII-479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Counmiristes</td>
<td>IV-520</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salmontesises</td>
<td>XIII-401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis of Vitoria</td>
<td>VI-232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Porreeta</td>
<td>XII-282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suarez</td>
<td>XIV-319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fonseca</td>
<td>VI-125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Soto</td>
<td>XIV-152</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Renaissance

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Period</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plethon</td>
<td>XII-160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mirandola</td>
<td>X-552</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ficino</td>
<td>VI-67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theodeor of Gaza</td>
<td>XIV-573</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Valla</td>
<td>XV-272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bessarion</td>
<td>III-633</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charron</td>
<td>XII-227</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pomponazzi</td>
<td>X-628</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ramus</td>
<td>XI-763</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Telesio</td>
<td>XIV-477</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bruno</td>
<td>III-16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campanella</td>
<td>X-221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacon System</td>
<td>II-193</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Political

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Period</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Machiavelli</td>
<td>IX-391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bl. Thomas More</td>
<td>XIV-689</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bodin</td>
<td>VI-409</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Descartes</td>
<td>VI-744</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Regis</td>
<td>XII-721</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cameschi</td>
<td>VI-391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pascal</td>
<td>X-511</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malebranche</td>
<td>X-568</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spinoza</td>
<td>XIX-217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mauus</td>
<td>X-721</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duhemel</td>
<td>X-187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frassen</td>
<td>VI-244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deists</td>
<td>IV-681</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freethinkers</td>
<td>IV-238</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Condilais</td>
<td>IV-210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boeschvich</td>
<td>II-691</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerhard</td>
<td>I-471</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eneployopedists</td>
<td>V-418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montesquieu</td>
<td>X-536</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leibniz</td>
<td>IX-134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kant</td>
<td>VIII-603</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hegelianism</td>
<td>VIII-192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herbart</td>
<td>VII-248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>De Maister</td>
<td>IX-554</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>De Bonald</td>
<td>II-647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>De Lammennais</td>
<td>VIII-762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerbet</td>
<td>VI-470</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bautain</td>
<td>II-333</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bonnetty</td>
<td>II-677</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ventura</td>
<td>XV-343</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ugals</td>
<td>XV-114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gratry</td>
<td>VI-731</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Main de Biran</td>
<td>IX-518</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joubert</td>
<td>VIII-526</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Royer-Collard</td>
<td>XIII-213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bonnechose</td>
<td>IX-171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oille Laprune</td>
<td>X-246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nourisson</td>
<td>XI-134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balmes</td>
<td>II-224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galluppi</td>
<td>VII-370</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gioberti</td>
<td>VI-562</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taparelli</td>
<td>XIV-449</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosmini</td>
<td>XIII-194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franchei</td>
<td>VI-206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tongiorgi</td>
<td>XIV-776</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brownson</td>
<td>III-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noble</td>
<td>XI-86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mivart</td>
<td>X-497</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### COURSES OF READING

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Baader</td>
<td>XI-173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Görres</td>
<td>VI-652</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hermes</td>
<td>VII-278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Windeschmann</td>
<td>VIII-532</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Günter</td>
<td>VII-18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clemens</td>
<td>IV-12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deutshmann</td>
<td>IV-761</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laforét</td>
<td>VIII-740</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**The Neo-Scholastic Revival**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Neo-Scholasticism</td>
<td>X-746</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leo XIII</td>
<td>IX-169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eteri Patris</td>
<td>I-177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kleutgen</td>
<td>VIII-667</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stockl</td>
<td>XIV-298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hauréau</td>
<td>X-746</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joubert</td>
<td>IX-169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gimther</td>
<td>VII-85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clemens</td>
<td>IV-12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deutshinger</td>
<td>IV-761</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hermes</td>
<td>VIL-278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Windeschmann</td>
<td>X-532</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Görres</td>
<td>VII-278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baader</td>
<td>I-173</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### RELIGIOUS ORDERS

#### Religious Life

- General View and Evangelical Idea: XII-748
- Historical Survey: XI-750
- Development: X-475
- Exposition of Religious Life: X-459
- Monasticism: X-459
- Congregations: XII-757
- Institutes: XII-757
- Monasticism: X-459
- Religious Rule: XII-760
- Evangelical Counsels: X-435
- Vows: X-510
- Poverty: XII-326
- Chastity: X-514
- Obedience: XI-182

#### Seat of Authority

- Pope: XII-754
- Congregation of Religious: XIII-142
- Cardinal Protector: III-341
- Bishop: XII-755
- Abbess: I-7
- Abbot: I-15
- Abbot, Commandary: IV-155
- Abbot, Lay: IX-92
- Custos: IV-577
- General Chapter: VI-412
- Minister: X-326
- Prior: XII-427
- Prioress: XII-428
- Provincial: XII-514

#### Persons

- Postulant: XII-319
- Novice: XI-144
- Conversi: IV-346
- Lay Brother: IX-93
- Oblate: XI-188
- Cleric: IV-49
- Anchorites: I-462
- Canoness: III-255
- Canobites: VII-730
- Definitors: IV-677
- Friar: VI-280
- Hermit: VII-280
- Monk: X-487
- Nun: XI-164
- Confessors: I-658
- Canons Regular: III-288
- Clerks Regular: IV-51
- Eastern Orders: XII-752
- Hospitallers: VII-476
- Mendicant Friars: X-183
- Military Orders: X-504
- Penitential Orders: XI-937

#### Things

- Abbey: I-10
- Church: III-42
- Cloister: IV-60
- Convent: IV-340
- Costume: XII-753
- Cow: X-146
- Dower: VII-416
- Habit: XII-756
- Monasteries, Double: X-452
- Priory: XII-428

#### Practices

- Profession: XII-451
- Manifestation of Conscience: IX-597
- Divine Office: VII-501
- Choir: XII-756
- Silence: XII-790
- Hospitality: VII-476
- Secularization: XII-756
- Dismissal: XII-759
- Punishments in Olden Days: VIII-33; XII-431

#### Beginnings of Religious Life

- Asceticism: I-769
- Anchorites: I-462
- Hermit: VII-280
- Acoemetae: I-105
- Sarabaites: XIII-468
- Stylites: XIV-317
- St. Anthony: I-553
- Monasticism: X-459
- St. Pachomius: XI-381
- Thebaid: XIV-561

#### Rule of St. Basil

- St. Basil: I-330

#### Western Leaders of Monasticism

- St. Eusebius: V-614
- Palladius: IV-425
- Cassian: III-404
- St. Martin: IX-732
- St. Honoratus: VI-451
- St. Cesarus: II-136
- St. Leander: IX-102
- St. Benedict: II-467

#### Celtic Monasticism

- Culkeen: IV-563
- St. Brigids: II-784
- St. Columcille: IV-136
- St. Comgall: IV-152
- St. Columbus: IV-137
RULE OF ST. BENEDET

Benedictines .......... II-443
Beneficin nuns ......... II-454
Chiny, Congregation of... IV-73
Sylvestrines .......... XIV-372
St. Sylvester Gozzolini XIV-372
Celestines .......... XI-244
Maurists .......... X-69
Mechitarists ......... X-102
Fonte Avellana ...... VI-128
Camaldolese ......... III-204
St. Romuald ......... XIII-179
Valleombrosians ...... XV-392
Gramontines ......... VI-725
St. Stephen of Muret XIV-291
Fontevraults ...... VI-129
Robert d’Arbissel XIII-96
Cisterians .......... III-780
Cistercians in America III-780
Cistercians in the Brit. Is. XVI-25
Cistercian Nuns ...... III-790
Bernardines ...... II-507
St. Robert of Molesme XIII-97
Trappists .......... XV-24
Penitants .......... VI-64
Carthusians .......... III-388
Carthusian Nuns ...... III-391
St. Bruno .......... II-14
Vallasculanus ...... XV-261
Williamites ...... XV-644
Our Lady of Calvary, Benedictine Congregations of... III-190
Religious of the Perpetual Adoration XI-698
Mendicant Friars .... X-183
Canons Regular ...... III-288
Clerks Regular ...... IV-51
Hospitaliers ....... VIII-476
Order of the Holy Ghost VIII-415
Petitionary orders .... XI-437
Humalhudes ...... VIII-542
Military Orders ...... X-304
Alcantara .......... I-271
Aviz .......... II-161
Calatrava .......... III-149
Our Lady of Bethlehem XII-127
St. George .......... XII-550
St. Hubert .......... VII-508
St. James of Compostela XIII-353
Hospitaliers of St. John of Jerusalem VII-477
St. Lazarus of Jerusalem IX-96
St. Michael ...... X-272
Montesa .......... X-534
Knights Templars .... XIV-492
Knights of Christ ...... III-698
Knights of the Cross .... VIII-671
Teutonic Knights .... XIV-541

RULE OF ST. AUGUSTINE

Augustinian Canons III-288
Reforma and Congregations III-293
Gilbertines .......... VI-555
St. Gilbert of Sempringham VI-557
Crutched Friars ...... IV-557
Hospitaliers ....... VIII-477
Hospitaliers of St. Anthony I-318
Augustinians ...... I-555
Congregation of St. Anthony I-555
Canons Regular of the Holy Cross IV-516
Windersheim .......... XV-651
St. Bernard of Menton II-503
Congregation of Our Saviour VI-768
Canons Regular of Ste. Geneviève VI-414
Premonstratensians XII-387
St. Norbert. ...... X-100
Trinitarians ...... XV-45
Dominicans ..... XII-28
St. Dominic ....... V-106
Dominican tertiaries XII-357
Boni Homines ...... II-672
Hermits of St. Augustine VII-281
Mercedarians ...... X-197
St. Peter Nolasco XI-770
Servites ...... XIII-274
Hermits of St. Paul XI-587
Alexians .......... I-306
Hieronymites ...... VII-245
Jesuati ...... VIII-438
Ambrosians ...... I-404
Brothers of the APOSTLES I-404
Brothers Hospitallers of St. John of God II-802
St. John of God ...... VII-472
Bethlehemites ......II-534
Bartholomaites ...... II-317

ORDERS

Hospitallers ...... VII-476
Norbertines ...... XII-391
Trinitarians ...... XV-46
Canonesess Regular III-296
Canonesess Regular of the Holy Sepulchre. VII-427
Domicanesses ...... XI-357
Sisters of Notre-Dame of Montreal XII-127
Sisters of Notre-Dame of Namur XI-128
School Sisters of Notre-Dame XI-130
Augustinians ...... VII-288
Servants of Mary. IX-750
Alexians ...... I-306
Jesuitesses ...... VIII-428
Ambrosianse ...... I-404
Brigittines ...... II-785
Annuciaed, Celestial. I-543
Annuciaed, French. I-543
Annuciatas, Lombard I-543
Ursulines ...... XV-428
St. Angela Merici I-481
St. Ursula of the Blessed Virgin XV-228
Guastallines ...... VII-53
Visitandines ...... XV-481
St. Francis de Sales VI-220
St. Jane Frances de Chantal VIII-282
Magdalenes ...... IX-524
Our Lady of Charity of the Good Shepherd VI-647
Incarnate Word, Sisters of the VII-705
Blessed Sacrament, Sisters of the II-598
Presentation, Daughters of the XII-398
Sacramentines. XI-698

RULE OF ST. FRANCIS

Franciscan Order. VI-217
St. Francis of Assisi VI-221
Friars Minor ....... VI-281
Capuchins ...... III-320
Conventuals ...... IV-544
Spirituals ...... XIV-230
Celestines ...... XVI-20
Franciscan Tertiaries XIV-641
Minimis. X-325
St. Francis of Paula. XI-231
Scalziotti XI-387
Carmelites ...... I-354
St. Teresa ...... XIV-515
Carmelite Tertiaries XIV-637
Poor Brothers of St. Francis Seraphicus XII-248
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Clerks Regular</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Society of Jesus</td>
<td>XH-757</td>
<td>Passionists</td>
<td>XI-521</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Ignatius of Loyola</td>
<td>VII-630</td>
<td>St. Paul of the Cross</td>
<td>XI-590</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Redemptorians</td>
<td>XII-683</td>
<td>St. Alphonsus Liguori</td>
<td>IX-334</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oblates of Mary Immaculate</td>
<td>X-194</td>
<td>Obitas of the Christian Schools</td>
<td>IX-950</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Society of Mary</td>
<td>IX-750</td>
<td>Brothers of Christian Instruction</td>
<td>III-711</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marians</td>
<td>IX-752</td>
<td>Christian Brothers</td>
<td>III-710</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assumptionans</td>
<td>XI-104</td>
<td>Putnam Brothers</td>
<td>IX-553</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Basilians</td>
<td>XII-324</td>
<td>Presentation Brothers</td>
<td>XII-399</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Francis de Sales, Missionaries of Holy Cross</td>
<td>X-368</td>
<td>Xaverian Brothers</td>
<td>XV-728</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Congregations</td>
<td>XH-757</td>
<td>Holy Family, Brothers of the</td>
<td>VII-408</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brothers of the Christian Schools</td>
<td>XH-759</td>
<td>Nuns</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brothers of Christian Instruction</td>
<td>XII-731</td>
<td>Institute of Mary</td>
<td>VIII-54</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christian Brothers</td>
<td>III-711</td>
<td>Mary Ward</td>
<td>XV-551</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Presentation Brothers</td>
<td>XII-399</td>
<td>Institute of the Blessed Virgin Mary</td>
<td>VIII-55</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Xaverian Brothers</td>
<td>XV-728</td>
<td>Frances Mary Teresa Ball</td>
<td>II-222</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holy Family, Brothers of the</td>
<td>VII-408</td>
<td>Baptists</td>
<td>X-201</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nuns</td>
<td></td>
<td>Society of the Sacred Heart</td>
<td>XI-111</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Ward</td>
<td>XV-551</td>
<td>Blessed Madelen-Louis-Sophie Barat</td>
<td>XII-233</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Institute of Mary</td>
<td>VIII-35</td>
<td>Sisters of St. Joseph</td>
<td>VIII-511</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Institute of the Blessed Virgin Mary</td>
<td>VIII-55</td>
<td>Sisters of Mercy</td>
<td>X-199</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances Mary Teresa Ball</td>
<td>II-222</td>
<td>Sisters of St. Andrew</td>
<td>XVI-31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Borromean Sisters of Mercy</td>
<td>X-201</td>
<td>Sisters of St. Elizabeth</td>
<td>V-388</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baptistses</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sisters of Christian Charity</td>
<td>III-711</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Society of the Sacred Heart</td>
<td>XI-111</td>
<td>Sisters of the Poor Child Jesus</td>
<td>XII-254</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessed Madelen-Louis-Sophie Barat</td>
<td>XII-233</td>
<td>Poor Handmaids of Jesus Christ</td>
<td>XII-254</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of Ste-Chretienne</td>
<td>VIII-371</td>
<td>Daughters of the Cross (Belgian)</td>
<td>XVI-30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of Joseph</td>
<td>VIII-511</td>
<td>Daughters of the Cross (French)</td>
<td>XVI-31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of Mercy</td>
<td>X-199</td>
<td>Little Sisters of the Poor</td>
<td>XII-30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of the Inernate Word and Blessed Sacrament</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sisters of Marianites of Holy Cross</td>
<td>X-697</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nuns</td>
<td></td>
<td>Perpétual Adoration, Religions of Poor Servants of the Mother of God</td>
<td>X-258</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Secular Congregations</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common Life, Brothers of the</td>
<td>IV-166</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oblates of St. Ambrose and St. Charles</td>
<td>I-404</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oratory of St. Philip Neri</td>
<td>XI-272</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christian Doctrine, Fathers of the Vincentians</td>
<td>III-711</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Vincent de Paul</td>
<td>XV-434</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claretians</td>
<td>XII-372</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Englishmen</td>
<td>V-596</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bartholomites (Communists)</td>
<td>VII-439</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poor Clares</td>
<td>XII-251</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Clare of Assisi</td>
<td>IV-7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Capuchinnes</td>
<td>III-320</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conceptionans</td>
<td>IV-100</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poor of St. Francis, Sisters of the</td>
<td>XII-287</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christian Charity, Sisters of</td>
<td>III-711</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franciscan Tertiaries</td>
<td>XIV-643</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carmelites</td>
<td>III-367</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nuns</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beguines</td>
<td>II-389</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of Charity of St. Vincent de Paul</td>
<td>III-605</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faithful Companions of Jesus</td>
<td>V-699</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of the Good Soweran</td>
<td>VII-647</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grey Nuns</td>
<td>VII-31</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grey Nuns of the Cross</td>
<td>VII-31</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sister of the Holy Family (Miramiones)</td>
<td>VII-406</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of St. Paul</td>
<td>III-610</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of Divine Providence (Lorraine)</td>
<td>IV-32</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daughters of the Holy Ghost</td>
<td>VII-417</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hospital Sisters of the Mercy of Jesus</td>
<td>VII-488</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of the Holy Apostles.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Congregations of the Blessed Sacrament</td>
<td>II-598</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of the Presentation (France)</td>
<td>II-399</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Redemptoristans</td>
<td>II-682</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of the Heart of Mary</td>
<td>VII-167</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of Mercy</td>
<td>X-199</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Presentation Sisters</td>
<td>XI-397</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigadines</td>
<td>XVI-14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of the Holy Faith</td>
<td>VII-407</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of Loreto at the Foot of the Cross</td>
<td>IX-390</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of the Holy Childhdood of Jesus and Mary</td>
<td>VIII-374</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of Charity of Nazareth</td>
<td>III-724</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of the Holy Family of Nazareth</td>
<td>XII-408</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisters of the Holy Humility of Mary,</td>
<td>VII-418</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divine Charity, Congregations of the</td>
<td>V-41</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divine Compassion, Institute of the</td>
<td>V-52</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divine Providence, Congregations of</td>
<td>V-52</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Providence, Oblate Sisters of ........................................... XI-184
Providence, Institutes of .................................................. XII-507
Daughters of Institute of ................................................ XI-53
Daughters of the Divine Redeemer ...................................... V-53
Sisters of the Divine Saviour ............................................ V-53
Sisters of the Holy Ghost ................................................ V-54
Sisters of the Christian Retreat ......................................... III-721
Sisters of the Retreat of the Sacred Heart ........................... XII-795
Sisters of Bon Secours .................................................... II-678
Sisters of the Holy Child Jesus ......................................... VII-190
Religious of the Cenacle ................................................ III-518
Sisters of the Assumption .............................................. II-6
Little Sisters of the Assumption ........................................ II-5
Sisters of the Blessed Sacrament ...................................... II-592
Daughters of Jesus ..................................................... VIII-374
Daughters of Jesus Mary ............................................... VIII-385
Daughters of Wisdom .................................................. XV-668
Mission Helpers of the Sacred Heart .................................. VIII-8
Annunciation, Orders of the ........................................... I-483
Angelicals ........................................................................ I-543
Sisters of Charity ......................................................... III-605
Heart of Mary, Institutes of ............................................ VII-167
Holy Family, Institutes of ............................................... VII-408
Holy Ghost, Institutes of ............................................... VII-417
Immaculate Conception, Congregations of ......................... VII-681
St. Joseph, Sisters of .................................................. VIII-511
Magdalenas ................................................................. IX-524
Name of Jesus, Institutes of the ........................................ X-73
Oblates .............................................................. XI-188
Perpetual Adoration, Sisters of ........................................ XI-698
Perpetual Help, Sisters of Our Lady of ............................ XI-699
Precious Blood, Institutes of .......................................... XII-374
Presentation, Institutes of the .......................................... XII-398

SUPPRESSION OF MONASTRIES ........................................ X-453
Monasteries and abbeys. A list of the more important historic religious houses is to be found in the Index under the entry RELIGIOUS LIFE.

SCIENCE

Physical Sciences and the Acquisition of Knowledge

Scientific Induction .......................................................... VII-780
Analog in Science .......................................................... I-449
Analysis and Synthesis .................................................. I-651
Observation ........................................................................ VII-50
Laws Governing ............................................................. I-53
Science and the Church .................................................. XIII-498
Dogma and Science .......................................................... V-91
Theology and Science .................................................... IV-681
Philosophy and Science .................................................. XII-34
Anatism ........................................................................... X-17
Materialism ................................................................. X-43

Physics ..............................................................................
Conservation of Energy ................................................... X-242
Cosmology ......................................................................... V-415
Atom ................................................................................. II-51
Atomism ............................................................................. II-53

Life ...................................................................................

Biology ..............................................................................
Biogenesis and Abiogenesis .............................................. II-571
Heredity .............................................................................. VII-254
Anatomy ............................................................................. II-32
Mendelism ........................................................................ X-180
Evolution .......................................................................... V-654
Universe, Systems of ..................................................... XV-183
Cosmogony ........................................................................ IV-405
World, Age of the ........................................................ XV-704
Palaeontology ................................................................. XI-110
Ethnology .......................................................................... XI-620
Alchemist ........................................................................... I-272
Astrology ............................................................................ II-18
Astronomy .......................................................................... II-25
Chronology ........................................................................ III-738

Medicine ............................................................................
Anatomy .............................................................................. I-432
Pathology, Mental ........................................................... XI-542
Psychotherapy .................................................................... XI-549
Hypnotism .......................................................................... XI-604
Anesthesia ......................................................................... I-447
Telepathy ............................................................................ XI-475
Eugenics ............................................................................ XVI-38

Astronomers ....................................................................
Eugenius III ................................................................. V-692
Dungal .............................................................................. V-192
Averroes .......................................................................... XI-150
Joannes de Sacrobosco ...................................................... VIII-499
Albertus Magnus ............................................................. I-264
Roger Bacon ........................................................................ XIII-113
Dunelm .............................................................................. XI-724
Muller (Regiomontanus) ................................................... X-628
Ruyan ................................................................. XIII-282
Copernicus .......................................................................... IV-352
Nunez ............................................................................... I-630
Piccolomini ................................................................. XII-73
Clavius .............................................................................. IV-9
Ricci ................................................................................. XIII-34
Galilei, Galileo .............................................................. VI-342
Scheiner .............................................................................. XII-536
Schall von Bell ................................................................. II-520
Gassendi ............................................................................. VI-391
Riccioli ................................................................................ XII-40
Campani ........................................................................... III-222
Picard .................................................................................... XII-73
Stansel .............................................................................. XIV-251
Verbei ................................................................................. XV-136
Cassini .............................................................................. III-405
Galilei ................................................................................. VI-341
Pergo ..................................................................................... XII-102
Bonnet ................................................................................ II-723
Mayer .................................................................................... X-86
Hell, Maximilian ............................................................... VII-211
Fixmillen ............................................................................. VI-88
Alzate ................................................................................... I-374
Triesoner ............................................................................. XV-44
Piazzii ................................................................................... XIII-72
Oriani ................................................................................... XI-302
Inghirami ................................................................. VI-7
Bincet ..................................................................................... V-70
Santiini ............................................................................... XII-462
Forster .................................................................................. VI-145
Koller ..................................................................................... VIII-687
Curley ................................................................................... IV-573
Kreil ..................................................................................... VIII-700
de Vico ............................................................. XV-496
Lamont ................................................................. VII-756
Hengler .............................................................................. VII-215
Hein ..................................................................................... VII-201
d'Abbadie ........................................................................... I-6
Le Verrier ............................................................................. IX-205
Faye ....................................................................................... VI-20
Seistini ................................................................................... V-78
Secchi ................................................................................... XI-669
Serpiet ................................................................................... XII-730
Denza .................................................................................... IX-736
Clerke ..................................................................................... IV-51

Mathematicians ................................................................
Boethius .............................................................................. II-610
Grossente .............. .......................................................... XI-37
Oresme ................................................................. XI-296
Henry of Langenstein ..................................................... VII-236
Toscanelli ................................................................. XIV-786
Jordanus de Nemore ......................................................... X-740
| COURSES OF READING |  |
|---------------------|  |
| Pacioli             | XI-383 |
| Núñez              | XI-163 |
| Tartaglia           | XIV-461 |
| Clavius             | IV-9  |
| Vieta               | XV-425 |
| Stevin              | XIV-62 |
| Ricci               | XIII-73 |
| Arrighetti          | II-383 |
| Castelli            | III-408 |
| Merseme             | X-209 |
| Gassendi            | VI-391 |
| Cavalieri           | III-408 |
| de Royen            | XII-73 |
| Pascal              | IX-511 |
| Lania               | VIII-772 |
| Pardies             | X-477 |
| La Hire             | VIII-742 |
| L'Hôpital           | VII-469 |
| Fagnano             | V-752 |
| Jacquier            | VIII-286 |
| Laplace             | VIII-796 |
| Halma               | VII-120 |
| Guglielmini         | VII-61 |
| Ampère              | I-437 |
| Bolzano             | II-643 |
| Pianciani           | XI-71 |
| Dupin               | V-205 |
| Binet               | II-570 |
| Cauchy              | III-457 |
| Coriolis            | IV-370 |
| Anderson            | I-466 |
| Casey               | III-400 |
| Bagnana            | XII-560 |
| Puiseux             | II-634 |
| Boncompagni         | VII-279 |
| Hermite             | VII-786 |
| Respighi            | V-740 |
| Faa di Bruno        | III-531 |
| Carbonelle          | XII-552 |
| MECHANICIANS         |  |
| da Vinci            | XV-444 |
| Hartmann            | VII-146 |
| Vernier             | XV-359 |
| Bourbon             | II-719 |
| Eppes               | V-326 |
| Charpentier         | III-633 |
| Montgolfier         | X-541 |
| Minkelers           | X-326 |
| Jouffroy            | VIII-526 |
| Scholers            | XII-552 |
| PHYSICIANS           |  |
| St. Cæsarius of Nazianzus | III-138 |
| Avicenna            | I-157 |
| Avempace            | II-150 |
| Thierry of Freiburg | XIV-635 |
| Cabeza de Vaca      | III-126 |
| Bar Hebraeus        | II-491 |
| Villanova           | XV-429 |
| Marsilius of Padua  | IX-719 |
| Chancea             | III-572 |
| Linacre             | IX-265 |
| Paracelsus          | XI-408 |
| Agricola            | I-231 |
| Causis              | III-144 |
| Lilius              | IX-247 |
| Paré                | XI-478 |
| Cesalpino           | III-545 |
| Mercuriali          | X-198 |
| Alpini              | I-311 |
| Castelli            | XII-770 |
| Renautot            | XI-701 |
| Pernott             | XII-418 |
| Redi                | XII-687 |
| Malapighi           | IX-573 |
| Morgagni            | X-567 |
| Galvani             | I-VI-371 |
| Desanl.             | IV-744 |
| Mac Nevin           | IX-306 |
| Ruffini             | XII-220 |
| Largilius           | XV-652 |
| Windischmann        | VIII-737 |
| Laennec             | IX-504 |
| McDougall           | XV-322 |
| Rolph               | XIII-120 |
| Müller              | X-427 |
| Cornan              | XII-491 |
| Skoda               | XIV-35 |
| von Feuchtersleben  | VI-58 |
| Nélaton             | X-740 |
| Schwann             | XIII-592 |
| Noble               | XI-86 |
| Semmelweis          | XIII-712 |
| Van Buren           | XV-667 |
| Kneipp              | VIII-669 |
| Hingston            | VII-359 |
| O'Dwyer             | XI-212 |
| ANATOMISTS           |  |
| Mondino dei Lucci   | X-476 |
| Vesalbus            | XV-378 |
| Colombo             | IV-125 |
| Fallopio            | V-772 |
| Fabricius           | V-745 |
| Perrault            | XI-701 |
| Steno               | XI-381 |
| Dupuytren           | V-296 |
| Hyrtl               | VII-611 |
| PHYSICISTS           |  |
| Aristotle           | I-713 |
| Grosseteste         | VII-357 |
| Albertus Magnus     | XII-113 |
| Roger Bacon         | XI-296 |
| Saxony, Albert of   | XIII-504 |
| Hartmann            | VII-146 |
| Castelli            | III-109 |
| Maignan             | IX-538 |
| Kircher             | VIII-661 |
| Schott              | XIII-589 |
| Grimaldi            | VII-34 |
| Mariotte            | IX-671 |
| Duhamel             | V-187 |
| Hantteufle          | VII-151 |
| Amontons            | XII-60 |
| Poleni              | XI-204 |
| Dysisch             | V-54 |
| Galien              | VI-341 |
| Fortunato of Brescia | VII-148 |
| Condamine           | I-VI-710 |
| Gordan              | VII-640 |
| d'Almembert         | XII-63 |
| Toaldo              | XIV-749 |
| Epinus              | XII-63 |
| Spallanzani         | XIV-299 |
| Alzate              | I-374 |
| Volta               | XV-503 |
| Inheld              | VII-267 |
| Biot                | II-576 |
| Ampère              | I-437 |
| Zamboni             | XV-747 |
| Pianciani           | XII-71 |
| Framhofer           | VI-250 |
| Fresnel             | VII-290 |
| Recanati            | XII-382 |
| Koller              | VIII-687 |
| Rabinett            | XII-178 |
| Zantedeschi         | XV-750 |
| Despretz            | IV-755 |
| Moigno              | X-432 |
SCRIPTURE

PALMieri ... XI-41
von Jolly ... VIII-197
Regnault ... XII-722
Matteucci ... X-56
Degen ... IV-155
Foucault ... VI-88
Fizeau ... X-180
Perron ... XI-697
Branly ... XII-740

Chemists
Schwarz ... XIII-593
Albertus Magnus ... I-264
Roger Bacon ... XIII-771
John of Roquetaillade ... VIII-477
Neri ... X-752
Helmont ... VIII-212
Lavoisier ... IX-52
Chaptal ... III-582
Vauquelin ... XV-415
Fuchs ... VI-311
Chevreul ... III-650
Pelletier ... XI-609
Despretz ... IV-755
Dumas, Jean-Baptiste ... V-189
Kaiser ... VIII-392
Pelouze ... XI-416
Saints-Claire Deville ... XIII-346
Pasteur ... XI-536

Naturalists
Albertus Magnus ... I-264
Aldrovandi ... I-281
Alpini ... I-341
Castelli ... III-409
Jussieu, Adrien-Henri de ... VIII-571
Jussieu, Antoine de ... VIII-569
Jussieu, Antoine-Laurent de ... VIII-570
Jussieu, Bernard de ... VIII-569
Jussieu, Joseph de ... VIII-570
Kirscher ... VIII-664
Tournoit ... XIV-799

Religious Antiquities
Non-Scriptural Sources of Information
Philo ... XII-23
Josephus ... VIII-522
The Talmud ... XIV-435

Holy Places
The Tabernacle ... IV-445; XIV-424
Solomon’s Temple ... XIV-409
Ark of the Covenant ... I-721
Holy of Holies ... XIV-500
Courts of the Temple ... XIV-501
Furniture of the Temple ... XIV-501
Zorobabel’s Temple ... XIV-392
Herod’s Temple ... XIV-391
The Synagogues ... XIV-379

Religious Ministry
Levites ... IX-206; XII-412
Priests ... XII-406; 413
High Priest ... XII-407; 413
Consecration of Priests ... XII-407; 413
Ark of the Covenant ... I-721
Sanhedrin ... XIV-444
Rabbi ... XII-617
Assidians ... I-800

The Deity in Israel
Mosaic Monotheism ... X-500
Worship of Images ... I-721; VII-627; 664
Baal worship ... II-176
Molech worship ... II-543
Golden Calf ... VI-628

Palestine
Situation ... VI-420
Area ... VI-420
Configuration ... VI-430
Climate ... VI-431
Animals ... I-517
Plants ... XII-149
Products ... VI-432
Pre-Israelite Inhabitants ... VI-432
Jewish Tribes ... XV-39

Description:
Galilee ... VI-341
Judea ... VIII-544
Samaria ... VIII-341
River Jordan ... VIII-501
Jerusalem ... VIII-344

Outlines of History of Israel
Rationalistic Views ... XI-655
Biblical account upheld ... XI-650; 655

SCRIPTURE
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>COURSES OF READING</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>INTRODUCTION, BIBLICAL, SCRIPTURE VIII-78; II-543</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Authenticity</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inspiration</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CANON OF HOLY SCRIPTURE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meaning of Expression</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Canon of Old Testament</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Canon of New Testament</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Protestant view of the canon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apocryphal books</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GENERAL INTRODUCTION. BIBLE AS A WHOLE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hebrew Language and Literature</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hebrew Bible</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hebrew Biblical Manuscripts</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Massorah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Targums</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greek Biblical Manuscripts.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greek Printed Editions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Versions of the Bible</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Septuagint Version</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chaldean</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samaritan Pentateuch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peschito</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Latin Versions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vetus Latina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vulgate</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| SPETAL INTRODUCTION. BOOKS STUDIED SEPARATELY |
| OLD TESTAMENT |
| Name | XIV-526 |
| History of Text | XIV-326 |
| Creation | IV-471 |
| Elohim | V-393 |
| Emmanuel | V-404 |
| Jehovah | VIII-329 |
| Messias | X-212 |
| Lucifer | XI-410 |
| Pseudanates | XIV-570 |
| Garden of Eden | XV-519 |
| Adam | I-129 |
| Eve | V-646 |
| Original Sin | XI-312 |
| Abel | I-35 |
| Cain | III-142 |
| Canaanites | III-143 |
| Patriarches | XI-548 |
| Mathusala | X-48 |
| Sodom and Gomorrah | XIV-130 |
| Noe | XI-88 |
| Deluge | IV-702 |
| Ark | I-720 |
| Antediluvians | I-551 |
| Babel | II-177 |
| Towel of Babel | XV-5 |
| Scriptural genealogy | VI-408 |
| Chain | III-366 |
| Sem | XI-693 |
| Pentateuch | I-3; XI-616; XVII-68 |
| Authenticity | XI-650 |
| Critical Hypothesis | XI-655 |
| Abraham | I-51 |
| Benjamin | I-480 |
| Eleazar | V-373 |
| Eneas | V-227 |
| Herod | VII-218 |
| Issac | VIII-175 |
| Israel | VIII-192 |
| Jacob | VIII-261 |
| Rachel | XI-630 |
| Joseph | IX-306 |
| Mary | X-409 |
| Semites | XIII-706 |
Israelites .................................................................................. VIII-193
Plagues of Egypt ....................................................................... XI-143
Moses ......................................................................................... X-596
Pillar of Cloud ........................................................................... XII-99
Red Sea ....................................................................................... XII-688
Manna ......................................................................................... IX-604
Mount Sinai ................................................................................ XIV-11
Chanaan ...................................................................................... III-569
Aaron ......................................................................................... I-3
Balaam ......................................................................................... II-214
From entrance into the Promised Land till the Division of the Kingdom
Josue ........................................................................................... VIII-524
Judges ......................................................................................... VIII-547
Ruth ............................................................................................. XII-273
Samuel, or I and II Kings ............................................................ VIII-647
Abner .......................................................................................... I-45
Elias ............................................................................................. V-381
Philistines ................................................................................... XII-21
Dagon .......................................................................................... IV-602
Moloch ........................................................................................ X-413
Baal ............................................................................................. II-175
David ........................................................................................... IV-642
Saul ............................................................................................. XIII-486
Heli ............................................................................................. VII-204
Absalom ..................................................................................... I-58
Hebrew poetry ............................................................................... VII-180, XI-473
Psalms ......................................................................................... XII-533
Proverbs ..................................................................................... XII-505
Canticle of Canticles .................................................................. III-302
Solomon ...................................................................................... XI-135
Psalms of Solomon .................................................................... XIV-137
Ecclesiastes ................................................................................ V-244
Job ............................................................................................... VII-413

From the Division of the Kingdom till the End of the Captivity
Prophecy ..................................................................................... XII-473
Jonas ............................................................................................ VIII-497
Amos ........................................................................................... I-435
Joel .............................................................................................. VIII-419
Josaphat ..................................................................................... VIII-502
Abdias ........................................................................................ I-30
Osee ........................................................................................... XI-337
Micheas ..................................................................................... X-278
Isaias .......................................................................................... VIII-179
Nahum ....................................................................................... X-570
Sophonias ................................................................................... XIV-146
Habaeue .................................................................................... VII-98
Jeremias ..................................................................................... VIII-334
Lamentations ............................................................................. VII-338
Nabuchodonosor ....................................................................... X-606
Baruch ........................................................................................ II-319
Ezechiel ....................................................................................... V-737
Daniel .......................................................................................... IV-621

From the Captivity to the Close of the Old Testament Revelation
III and IV Kings .......................................................................... VIII-652
Achab .......................................................................................... I-101
Eliases ........................................................................................ V-386
Jeroboam .................................................................................... VIII-340
Solomon ...................................................................................... XIV-135
Achaz .......................................................................................... I-101
Diaspora ..................................................................................... IV-775
Assyrian Captivity ..................................................................... III-315
Babylonian Captivity .................................................................. II-316
Paralipomenon or Chronicles ....................................................... XI-472
I Esdras ....................................................................................... V-536
II Esdras or Nehemias ................................................................. X-737
Esther .......................................................................................... X-550
Assuerus ..................................................................................... II-5
Jezebel ........................................................................................ VII-404
Tobias .......................................................................................... XIV-750
Judith ........................................................................................... VIII-554
Aggeus ......................................................................................... I-209
Zacharias ..................................................................................... XV-741
Malachias .................................................................................... IX-562
Eclesiastenus or Sirach ................................................................. XV-666
Wisdom ...................................................................................... XV-493
Machabees .................................................................................. VIII-541
judas Machabeus ....................................................................... VIII-541

Miscellaneous
Babylon ..................................................................................... III-185
Engaddi ....................................................................................... V-248
Jereho ......................................................................................... VIII-389
Land of Hus ............................................................................... VII-428
Hosanna ..................................................................................... VII-472

New Testament
Miscellaneous
Blessed Virgin Mary ................................................................ XV-404
Name Mary ................................................................................. IX-753
St. Joseph ................................................................................... VIII-504
St. Elizabeth ............................................................................... V-381
Magnificat ................................................................................ IX-535
St. John the Baptist ................................................................. VIII-486
Benedictus ................................................................................ II-473
Jesus Christ ............................................................................... VIII-374
Son of God ............................................................................... XIV-412
Son of Man ............................................................................... XIV-444
Genealogy of Christ .................................................................. VI-410
Virgin Birth of Christ ............................................................... VIII-448
Bethlehem ................................................................................... II-533
Holy Simeon .............................................................................. XIV-794
Nunc Dimitissi .......................................................................... IX-159
Magi ........................................................................................... IX-527
Herod .......................................................................................... VII-289
Holy Innocents .......................................................................... VII-419
Nazareth ..................................................................................... V-725
Can.. ........................................................................................... III-226
Mount of Beatitudes ................................................................... II-369
The Eight Beatitudes ................................................................ II-371
Parables ....................................................................................... IX-460
Lord's Prayer ............................................................................ IX-356
Demoniacs .................................................................................. IV-711
Demoniacal Possession .............................................................. XII-315
Desert ........................................................................................... IV-749
Temptation of Christ ................................................................. XV-501
Transfiguration .......................................................................... XV-19
Mary Magdalene ....................................................................... IX-761
Martha ........................................................................................ IX-721
Lazarus ....................................................................................... IX-586
Magdala ...................................................................................... IX-523
Bethany ....................................................................................... II-531
Mary of Cleophas .................................................................... IX-748
Brethren of the Lord ................................................................. II-676
Paraseeves ................................................................................ XI-476
Last Supper ................................................................................ XI-341
Agnus in the Garden .................................................................. I-224
Judas Iscariot ............................................................................. VIII-539
Passion of Christ ......................................................................... XI-530
Annas ......................................................................................... I-536
Caiphas ....................................................................................... III-143
Pilate ........................................................................................... XI-83
Calvary ....................................................................................... II-191
Joseph of Arimathia ................................................................. VIII-520
Nicodemus ................................................................................ IX-66
Holy Sepulchre .......................................................................... VII-425
Resurrection ............................................................................. XII-789
Mount of Olives ......................................................................... XI-241
Ascension ..................................................................................... I-767
Apostles ...................................................................................... I-626
Peter ........................................................................................... XI-744
John ............................................................................................ VIII-492
Andrew ....................................................................................... I-471
James the Greater .................................................................... VIII-279
James the Less ........................................................................... VIII-280
Bartholomew .............................................................................. II-313
Jude ............................................................................................ VIII-542
Thomas ....................................................................................... VIII-658
Philip ........................................... XI-799
Matthias ......................................... X-66
Disciples ......................................... V-29
Gentiles ........................................ VI-422
Presbyters ....................................... XII-181
Publican ......................................... XII-553
Bethsaida ......................................... II-536
Capharnaum ..................................... III-309
Valley of Josaphat ............................. VIII-505
Sea of Tiberias ................................ X-716
Land of Gerizoth ............................... VI-415
Azymes .......................................... II-171
Antichrist ...................................... I-559
Abomination of Desolation ................... I-46
Kingdom of God ................................. VIII-646
Alpha and Omega ................................ I-332

Evangelists ..................................... V-645
St. Matthew ..................................... X-56
St. Mark ......................................... IX-672
St. Luke ......................................... IX-420
St. John ......................................... VIII-492
Gospels in general ............................. VI-655
Gospel of St. Matthew ....................... X-57; XIV-394
Gospel of St. Mark ............................. IX-674
Gospel of St. Luke ............................. IIX-420; XVI-56
The Synoptics ................................. XIV-389; XVI-47
Gospel of St. John ............................. VIII-483; XV-631
Acts of the Apostles (LXX) ............... XIV-1
Epistles in Scripture .......................... XV-509
St. Paul .......................................... XI-567
Epistle to the Romans ......................... XIII-156
Epistles to the Corinthians ................. IV-364
Epistles to the Galatians ................... VI-336
Epistle to the Philippians ................. VII-9
Epistle to the Colossians ................... IX-131
Epistle to the Thessalonians ............... XIV-629
Epistle to Timothy ............................ XIV-727; XVI-78
Epistle to Titus ................................ XIV-727; XVI-78
Epistle to Philemon ............................ XI-797
Epistle to the Hebrews ....................... VII-181
The Catholic Epistles ...................... VIII-458
Epistle of St. James ......................... VIII-275
Epistles of St. Peter ........................ IX-752
Epistles of St. John ......................... VIII-435
Epistle of St. Jude ............................ VIII-542
The Apocalypse ................................ I-594

Biographies. As the names of the earlier writers on Biblical subjects are given in the course of reading on Patrology they are not repeated here.

Origen .......................................... XI-306
St. Augustine ................................. II-81
St. Jerome ....................................... VII-344
St. John Chrysostom ........................... VII-456
Eriugena ........................................... V-48
St. John Damascene .......................... VIII-459
Rabanus Maurus ............................... XII-617
Willibrord ...................................... XV-646

Twelfth—Fourteenth Century
Zacharias Chrysopolitanus ................ XV-743
Anselm of Laon ............................... I-550
Bl. Albertus Magnus .......................... I-264
St. Bonaventure ............................... II-652
Hugh of St-Cher ............................... VII-521
Langton ......................................... VIII-739
Nicholas of Gorran ......................... XI-62
Peter of Poitiers ............................. XI-773
St. Thomas Aquinas .......................... XIV-663
Wilton ............................................. XV-647
Nicholas of Lyra ............................. XI-63
Ludolf of Saxony ............................. IX-416
Pontius Carbonellus .......................... XI-234

Fifteenth Century
Paul of Burgos ............................... XI-588
Denys the Carthusian ......................... IV-734
Tostado .......................................... IV-788

Sixteenth Century
Zegers .......................................... XV-753
Wild ........................................... XI-X-621
Toledo ......................................... XIV-760
S. ............................................. XII-X-285
Salmeron ...................................... XIII-402
Poli ........................................... XII-212
Prado .......................................... XII-332
Pamino .......................................... XII-394
Maldonado ...................................... IX-567
Martin, Gregory ............................. IX-727
Jansen .......................................... VIII-284
Henten ......................................... VII-241
Erasmus ....................................... V-353
Gereon ......................................... V-542
Cajetan ........................................ XIII-147
Bonfriere ...................................... II-655
Bosadilla ...................................... II-605
Adrichem ........................................ I-161
Albi ............................................. I-267
Albi ............................................. I-322
Bristow ......................................... II-791
Dietenberger .................................. IV-788
Faber ........................................... V-740
Reynolds ....................................... XIII-18
Serrand ......................................... XIV-729
Vatable ......................................... XIV-273
Worthington .................................. XV-713

Seventeenth Century
Abram ........................................... I-52
Amellote ....................................... I-408
Barradas ....................................... II-307
Bartolomci ..................................... II-317
Battista ........................................ II-400
Bellantoni ...................................... II-410
Calasio .......................................... XIII-141
Conclusus ...................................... IV-379
Debro ........................................... IV-707
Est ............................................... V-541
Godeau .......................................... VI-627
Jambon .......................................... VII-674
Justinian ....................................... VIII-580
La Haye (S.J.) ................................. VIII-741
La Haye (O.S.B.) ............................. VIII-742
Menochio ........................................ X-190
Morin ............................................ X-570
Morita .......................................... XI-562
Pereira .......................................... XI-101
Pineda .......................................... XI-599
Quaresimus ..................................... XII-375
Sylvius .......................................... XVIII-375
Villafranca ..................................... XV-423
Walton ............................................ XV-345

Eighteenth Century
Airoldi .......................................... I-237
Alexander Natalis ............................ I-296
Astruc .......................................... II-31
Athanas ......................................... II-47
Berthier ......................................... II-519
Besange .......................................... II-526
Bianchini ....................................... II-554
Blythe .......................................... II-694
Boquet .......................................... II-698
Calmet ........................................... III-189
Contant de la Molette ....................... IV-323
Frassen .......................................... V-241
Guérard .......................................... VII-59
Houblon .......................................... VII-498
Ilove ........................................... VII-502
THEOLOGY

ASCETICAL THEOLOGY

Asectical theology is the science that, based on truths divinely revealed, teaches the means by which sanctity of life may be acquired, increased, and perfected in the ordinary providence of God.

General view... XTV-613 | Necessity of the Eucharist... V-588
Supernatural Life; its Nature and Gifts XTV-337 | Frequent Communion... V-276
Natural, preternatural, supernatural... XTV-336 | Effects of the Eucharist... V-586
Existence of the supernatural order... VII-712 | Visits to the Blessed Sacrament... XV-483
Hypostatic union... X-716 | Spiritual direction... V-24
Supernatural state and man... I-148 | Discernment of spirits... V-28
Adoption as sons of God... VI-701 | Evangelical counsels... IV-453
Sanctifying grace... VI-705 | Vows: nature and moral considerations... XV-51
Sanctifying grace distinct from the Holy Ghost... VI-705 | Vocation... XV-495
Indwelling of the Holy Ghost... VI-707 | Prayer... XII-345
Grace and charity... VI-705 | Method of meditation... XII-348
Actual grace... VI-691 | Recollection... XII-676
Grace and the faculties of the soul... VI-691 | Silence... XIII-790
Mortal sin, effects of... XIV-9 | Distractions... V-47
Venial sin, effects of... XIV-10 | Temptation... XV-501
Virtue... XV-472 | Seraphics... XIII-390
Theological virtues V-757 | Examination of conscience... V-675
Faith... VII-465 | Passions... XI-534
Hope... IX-397 | Conceit... IV-408
Charity (Love)... III-343 | Covetousness... IV-462
Cardinal virtues III-343 | Remedies for sin... XIV-10
Prudence... XII-517 | Mortification... X-588
Temperance... XIV-481 | Obedience... XI-181
Fortitude... VI-148 | Humility... VII-543
Justice... VIII-571 | Presence of God... XII-396
Gifts of the Holy Ghost... VII-413 | Devotion to the Sacred Heart... VII-163
Supernatural Life: Growth, Means of Increase V-573 | Attendance at Mass... X-16
Asceitism... I-767 | Sodalities... XIV-120
Christian and religious perfection... XI-665 | Spiritual State or Way of Perfection... XTV-254
Merit... X-292 | Consolation and desolation... XTV-256
Merit and grace... X-296 | Heroic virtue... VII-292
Objects of merit... X-207 | Preparation for death... IV-660
Conditions of merit... X-205 | Final Perfection in Heaven
Sacramental grace... XII-301 | Heaven... VII-170
How the sacraments cause grace... XII-301 | Beatific Vision... VII-171
First grace; second grace... XII-301 | Objects of the Beatific Vision... VII-172
Effect of penance... XI-628 | Resurrection of the body... XII-792
Real Presence in the Eucharist... V-573 | Eternity of Heaven... VII-173
Transsubstantiation... V-579 | Heavily beatitude and happiness... VII-174
Adorableness of the Eucharist... V-580 | Biography
Evagrius Pontus... V-640 | St. John Climacus... VIII-457
COURSES OF READING

Moschus ........................................ X-591
John of Fécamp ................................ VIII-471
Hugh of Diguas ................................ VII-519
Peterssen ....................................... XI-757
Thomas a Kempis .............................. XIV-661
Denys the Carthusian ......................... III-734
Bonevenna ...................................... II-602
Bosius .......................................... II-604
Drechsel ........................................ V-156
Lanspergius .................................... VIII-793
Louis of Granada .............................. IX-385
Van der Sandt ................................ XV-269
St. Ignatius of Loyola ....................... VII-639
Spiritual Exercises ............................ XIV-224
St. Teresa of Jesus ............................ XIV-515
Rodriguez ...................................... XIII-120
Binet .................................. I-569
Stanyhurst ..................................... XIV-248
Caghardi .................................... VI-334
Belarmine ...................................... II-111
Bellarmin ................................. II-111
Arias ........................................ VI-229
St. Francis de Sales ............................ VI-327
Fytch ........................................ IX- 3
Lapuente ....................................... IX-192
Molina, Antonio de ............................. X-435
Keating ......................................... XI-418
Gratian ......................................... VI-790
Nienburg ....................................... XI- 72
Surin ........................................ XIV-343
Tarabotti, Helen ............................... XIV-450
Baker ......................................... II-212
de Barry ....................................... II-312
Segneri ......................................... XIII-583
d'Agon ........................................ I-102
Andrada ....................................... I-468
Avancini ....................................... II-148
Bona ........................................ II-645
Bourgoing ...................................... II-722
Crasset ........................................ III-468
Drucki ......................................... V-166
Le Gauquier ................................... VI-394
Mége ........................................... X-146
Neveun ......................................... X-750
Croiset ......................................... III-514
Juddde ......................................... VII-342
Galiflet ......................................... VI-543
Gonnelieu ...................................... II-543
Houdry ......................................... VII-499
Goffine ......................................... VI-627
St. Leonidas of Port Maurice ............ IX-178
Scaramelli .................................... XIII-514
Belleau ......................................... II-414
St. John Baptist de la Salle ............. VIII-649
Neumayer ...................................... X-774
St. Alphonsus Ligouri ....................... I-334
Gahan ........................................... VI-334
Schlor .......................................... XIII-545
Faber ........................................... IV-740
Dalgarins ....................................... IV-604
Chaignon ....................................... III-644
Bonix, Marcel .................................. II-712
Ségur ........................................... XIII-686
Terrien ........................................... XIV-820
Gallwey ......................................... VI-370

DOGMATIC THEOLOGY

General Survey .................................. XIV-580
Scholasticism .................................. XIII-548
Mysticism ...................................... X-683
Mystical Theology ............................. XIV-621
Locri Theologici .............................. IX-320

Theological Truth

Sources and Nature:
Revelation ....................................... XIII-1
Mystery .......................................... X-662
Dogma ........................................... V- 80
Miracles ........................................ X-338
Prophecy ....................................... XII-473
Dogmatical Facts ............................. V- 92
Scripture ....................................... XIII-625
Tradition ....................................... XV- 6
Fathers of the Church ....................... VI- 6

Formularies:
Creed ............................................ IV-478
Apostles Creed ................................. I-629
Athanasian Creed ............................... II- 53
Nicene Creed .................................... XI- 49

Acceptance:
Belief ........................................... II-408
Faith ............................................ V-752

Science and the Church:
Orthodoxy ....................................... XIII-598
Survey .......................................... XI-330
Rationalism ..................................... VII-256
Indifferentism .................................. VII-759
Liberalism ..................................... IX-212
Modernism ..................................... X-415

Faith, Rule of:
Church .......................................... III-712
Unity ............................................. XV-179

God:
Existence ....................................... VI-608
Attributes, Divine ................................ II-62
OMnipotence .................................... XI-251
Eternity ......................................... VIII- 4
Atheism ......................................... II- 40
Agnosticism ..................................... I-215
Monoism ......................................... X-483
Pantheism ....................................... XI-417
Emanationism .................................. VII-597

On The Triune God

Union of Christendom ......................... XV-132
Sanctity ......................................... XIII-428
Catholicity ..................................... III-419
Apostolicity ................................... I-648
Apostles ........................................ I-626
Apostolic Succession ......................... I-641
Infallibility ................................... VII-790
Councils ........................................ IV-623
Pope ............................................ XII-269
Definition ....................................... IV-604
Ex Cathedra .................................... V-677
Syllabus ......................................... XIV-368
Censures, Theological ......................... III-532

Orthodoxy ....................................... XII-61
Agnosticism ..................................... I-215
Monism ........................................... X-483
Pantheism ....................................... XI-417
Emanationism .................................. VII-597
Trinity ............................................ XV- 47

Person ........................................... XI-276
Atheism ......................................... I-330
Agnosticism ..................................... I-215
Monoism ......................................... X-483
Pantheism ....................................... XI-417
Emanationism .................................. VII-597

Appropriation .................................. I-658
Monarchians ..................................... X-148
Paul of Samosata ................................ XI-880
Socinianism .................................... XIV-113
Unitarians ....................................... XV-154
Pneumatmachai ................................ XV-174
### COURSES OF READING

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Merit</td>
<td>X–202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perseverance, Final</td>
<td>XI–711</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Predestination</td>
<td>XII–378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Predestinationism</td>
<td>XII–376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chrisma</td>
<td>III–588</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tongues, Gift of</td>
<td>XIV–776</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ON THE SACRAMENTS</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sacraments</td>
<td>XIII–295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Intention</td>
<td>VII–60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Character</td>
<td>III–586</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td>H–528</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Confirmation</td>
<td>IV–215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eucharist</td>
<td>V–588</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Supper, Last</td>
<td>XIV–341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sacrifice</td>
<td>XIII–300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Priesthood</td>
<td>XII–409</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mass, Sacrifice of the</td>
<td>X–6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ratramus</td>
<td>XII–659</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Paschasia Radbertius</td>
<td>XI–518</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berengarius</td>
<td>H–487</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Consubstantiation</td>
<td>IV–322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imposition</td>
<td>VII–694</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Penance</td>
<td>XI–618</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contrition</td>
<td>IV–337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Attraction</td>
<td>H–502</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### MORAL THEOLOGY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>General Survey</td>
<td>XIV–601</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Human Acts</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A human act.</td>
<td>I–115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Voluntary acts</td>
<td>XV–506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obstacles to:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ignorance</td>
<td>VII–648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concupiscence</td>
<td>IV–208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fear</td>
<td>VI–21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Violence</td>
<td>XV–448</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morality</td>
<td>X–559</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Merit</td>
<td>X–202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Conscience</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Notion</td>
<td>IV–268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Synderesis</td>
<td>XIV–384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conscience</td>
<td>III–540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morally certain</td>
<td>V–143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doubtful</td>
<td>XII–411</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Probable</td>
<td>XIII–649</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scrupulous</td>
<td>XII–441</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Probabilism: its meaning and history</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Law</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nature</td>
<td>IX–53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Power to make</td>
<td>IX–573; 54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matter of law</td>
<td>IX–53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjects of law</td>
<td>IX–54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obligation</td>
<td>XI–189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obligation of decrees of Roman Congregations</td>
<td>I–123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Interpretation</td>
<td>XV–794</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Immunity</td>
<td>VII–690</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dispensation</td>
<td>V–41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cessation of:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Custom</td>
<td>IV–576</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dispensations</td>
<td>Y–46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Classification of laws</td>
<td>I–55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Natural law</td>
<td>I–76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Positive Divine law</td>
<td>I–71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ecclesiastical law</td>
<td>I–56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Penal land</td>
<td>XII–436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Privileges</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Promulgation of papal law</td>
<td>IX–56; XII–454</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sin</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is sin?</td>
<td>XIV–4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gravity, species</td>
<td>XIV–4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Absolute</td>
<td>I–60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indulgences</td>
<td>VII–783</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holy Orders</td>
<td>XI–279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anglican Orders</td>
<td>I–491</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apostolic Caritas</td>
<td>I–644</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Extreme Unction</td>
<td>V–716</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>IX–707</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divorce</td>
<td>V–54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sacramentals</td>
<td>XII–292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holiness</td>
<td>VII–386</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beatification and Canonization</td>
<td>II–364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Consecration of Saints</td>
<td>IV–171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Intercession</td>
<td>VII–70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Images, Veneration of</td>
<td>VII–664</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iconoclasm</td>
<td>VII–620</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ESCHATOLOGY</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eschatology</td>
<td>V–528</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judgment, Particular</td>
<td>VIII–550</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heaven</td>
<td>VII–170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hell</td>
<td>VII–207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Limbo</td>
<td>IX–155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Purgatory</td>
<td>VII–675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dead, Prayers for the</td>
<td>IV–653</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judgment, General</td>
<td>VIII–552</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Millennium</td>
<td>X–307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Systems denying Sin or distorting its true Notion:</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>XIV–6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Numerical distinction:</strong></td>
<td>XIV–8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Reserved cases:</strong></td>
<td>XII–784; 785</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Vices, capital, leading to sin:</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>XIV–5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anger</td>
<td>I–489</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covetousness</td>
<td>IV–462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Envy</td>
<td>VIII–326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gluttony</td>
<td>VI–590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lust</td>
<td>IX–438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pride</td>
<td>XII–606</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloth</td>
<td>XIV–57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Virtues, Theological</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>V–752; 759</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Necessity</td>
<td>V–759</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Hope:</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Definition</td>
<td>VII–465</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Necessity</td>
<td>VII–466</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Despair</td>
<td>IV–755</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Presumption</td>
<td>XIII–403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Charity:</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nature of</td>
<td>III–592</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obligation to exercise</td>
<td>III–593</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almsgiving</td>
<td>I–328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cooperation in sin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scandal</td>
<td>XII–506; 517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boycotting</td>
<td>XVI–12; VIII–726</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slavery</td>
<td>XIV–39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Commandments of God:</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Decalogue: in general.</td>
<td>IV–153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>First Commandment:</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adoration</td>
<td>I–151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worship</td>
<td>XV–710; 711</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prayer</td>
<td>XII–315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sacrilege</td>
<td>XII–321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Superstitious</td>
<td>XIV–1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Idolatry</td>
<td>VII–636</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divination</td>
<td>V–30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spiritism</td>
<td>XIV–221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Superstition:</td>
<td>XIV–339</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Definition</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sinfulness</td>
<td>XIV–340</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Second Commandment
Blasphemy........................................... H-595
Cursing................................................ IV-573
Oaths.................................................. XI-176
Perjury............................................... XI-696
Vows:
Nature................................................... XV-512
Effect of fear...................................... VI-21
Dispensation...................................... XV-513

Third Commandment
Presence at Mass on Sundays.............. XIV-355
Presence at Mass on Holy Days............. XIV-342
Work forbidden on Sundays and Holy Days XIV-336; 342
Bull; Supreme discipline...................... XIV-342

Fourth Commandment
Obedience to Authority......................... XI-138; XI-182
Parent and child................................ V-782; XI-478; 479
Hisband and wife................................. V-782
Master and workman.............................. IV-185; VIII-725

Fifth Commandment
Anger.................................................. I-489
Abortion............................................. I-47; VIII-579
Murder............................................... VII-441
Justifiable homicide......................... I-210; III-57; 411; XIV-326
Self-defence...................................... XIII-691
War.................................................... XV-546
Capitulation punishment.................... V-565; XII-567
Suicide............................................... XIV-326
Duelling............................................ V-154
Tyrannicide........................................ XV-108
Vivisection......................................... XV-494

Sixth and Ninth Commandments
Purity.............................................. III-637; IX-438
Internal sin....................................... XIV- 5
Infidelity.......................................... I-163

Seventh and Tenth Commandments
Justice and right......................... VIII-572; 573; XIII- 55
Ownership........................................ VIII-572; XII-464
Property right of the Church................ XU-466
Property rights of clerics.................. XV-627
Title to property:
Accession........................................ I-95
Occupation........................................ IX-81; XII-466
Prescription..................................... XII-395; 471
Monopolies........................................ X-497
Injustice in general......................... VIII- 10
Cooperation in wrong....................... I-100
Theft................................................. XV-564
Occult compensation......................... IV-166
Strikes............................................... VIII-725
Boycotting........................................ VIII-735; XVI-12
Restitution; reparation................. XII-776; I-100; III-190
Bankruptcy and moral obligations........ II-255

Eighth Commandment
Truth.............................................. XV-77; 678
Secrets.............................................. XIII-649; 673
Calumny............................................. III-190
Detraction.......................................... IV-757; XII-776
Lying................................................ IX-499
Mental reservations......................... IX-470; X-195

Contracts
In general:
Effect of voiding laws......................... IV-332
Essential elements; restrictions .......... IV-332; IX-67
Consideration not required for valid-
ity...................................................... IV-332

Special:
Interest............................................. VIII-77
Usury................................................ XV-235
Monopolistic contracts...................... X-497
Lottery.............................................. IX-366
Gambling and betting contracts.......... II-539; IV-375
Speculation........................................ XIV-211
Legacies........................................... IX-115

Commandments of the Church
Holy days of obligation..................... XIV-342
Abstinence......................................... I- 67
Fasting............................................. V-789
Fasting days..................................... V-790
Black fast......................................... V- 59
Lenten fast....................................... IX-152
Ember days........................................ V-399
Vigils............................................... V-647
Confession, annual............................ IV-155; IX- 18
Communion; Easter Duty..................... IV-155; VI-279; VIII-749; XI-517
Support of pastors and Church............. IV-155; VIII-750; XIV-296
Marriage:
Forbidden degrees............................. IV-155; VII-697
Forbidden time.................................... IV-155; VII-697

Duties of particular states
Bull; Apostolic servitutis..................... I-647

Clerics:
Dress................................................ IV-50; 419

Celibacy............................................ III-487
Celibacy, in Oriental Churches............. III-487
Office............................................... VII-500
Things forbidden.............................. IV- 50
Parish Priests................................... VIII-749; XI-507

Religious:
Religious life..................................... XII-748
Vocations......................................... XV-500
Postulants....................................... XII-319
Novices........................................... XII-114
Profession....................................... XI-452
Manifestation of conscience................ IX-597

Laity:
In general......................................... VIII-749
Judges................................................ XI-191
Advocates......................................... II-256; XI-192
Medical men...................................... I-47; 448; II-256; XI-192
Teachers........................................... XI-193
Secret Societies................................. XIV- 71

Sacramentals
Meaning and object......................... XU-292
Agnes Dei.......................................... I-220
Ashes................................................ I-775
Beads................................................ II-361
Bells................................................ II-422
Blessed bread..................................... II-750
Blessed palms.................................... II-293
Blessings......................................... II-601
Candles............................................. III-601
Holy water........................................ VII-432
Oils................................................... VII-421

Sacraments in general
Nature and necessity......................... XIII-295; 301
Reviviscence..................................... XIII-304
Matter and form................................. XIII-298
Minister............................................. XIII-303; V-682
Attention and intention.......................... XII-303
Holiness........................................... XIII-303
Duty of administering........................ XI-505
Duty of refusing................................ V-682; VIII-74
Recipient.......................................... VI-426; XIII-297; 304
Restoration....................................... XII-774; XI-304
Sacraments considered individually

Baptism
Definition .........................................
Matte and form ....................................
Minister ...........................................
Sponsors ...........................................
Subjects ...........................................
Rebaptism ........................................
Conditional Baptism ................................
Baptismal name ...................................
Substitutes for sacramental Baptism ...........

Confirmation
Definition and nature ............................
Matte and form ....................................
Minister ...........................................
Subject ...........................................
Sponsors ...........................................
Confirmation name ............................... 675

Holy Eucharist
As a Sacrament
Holy Communion ..................................
Nature ...............................................
Material ...........................................
Form ................................................
Reservation ....................................... 767
Minister ...........................................
Subject ...........................................
Children .......................................... 719
Communion of the sick ...........................
Necessity .........................................
Frequent Communion ............................
Dispositions ......................................
Viaticum .........................................

As a Sacrifice
Nature of the Mass ................................
Participants ......................................
Application of the Mass ..........................
Stipends .......................................... 785
Obligation of applying Mass ....................
Obligation of saying Mass ........................
For whom Mass may be said .....................
Place of Celebration .............................
Time ..............................................
Bannation ........................................
Preparation for celebrating Mass ..............
Altar requisites ...................................
Rubrics of the Missal ............................

Penance
Definition and nature ............................
Matte ..............................................
Contrition .........................................
Attrition .........................................
Confession: its necessity and kinds .......... 765
Satisfaction ......................................
Absolution ....................................... 765
Pardon ...........................................
Minister ...........................................
Approval of Confessor ...........................
Jurisdiction of Confessor ........................
Confessors of Religions ........................
Reserved Cases ..................................
Seal of Confession ................................
Abuse of the Confessional .....................

Extreme Unction
Nature .............................................
Minister .......................................... 716
Subject ...........................................
Effects ...........................................
Necessity ....................................... 729
Repetition ........................................

Holy Orders
Nature .............................................
Minister ..........................................
Subjects ..........................................
Obligations of Subjects ..........................
Time and Place ...................................

Matrimony
Marriage, Sacrament of ..........................
Marriage, Moral Aspect of ......................
Betrothal: Nature, Effects, Dissolution .......

Censures
Nullity ...........................................
Irregularity and public ........................
Indissolubility ...................................
Dispensation ......................................

Ecclasiastical penalties
Degradation ....................................... 767
Deposition ........................................
Excommunication ................................
Excommunications now in force ................
Suspension ....................................... 745
Interdict ........................................ 73

Irregularities
Definition .........................................
Kinds of Irregularity .............................
Cessation of irregularities .....................

Indulgences
Nature .............................................
Kinds .............................................
Conditions for granting ........................
Power to grant ...................................
Jubilee ...........................................

Books
Censorship ........................................
Recent Legislation .............................
Congregation of the Index ..................... 145
MYSTICAL THEOLOGY

Mystical theology is the science that treats of acts and experiences of the soul, which cannot be produced by human effort even with the ordinary help of Divine grace.

General Survey

XIV-621 | Diana
---------|---------
XIV-460 | Busenbaum
---------|---------
XIV-384 | Mastrius
---------|---------
XIII-163 | Baron
---------|---------
XIV-341 | Tamburini
---------|---------
XIV-215 | Terill
---------|---------
XIV-215 | Gobat
---------|---------
XVI-110 | Ferre
---------|---------
XIII-392 | Caramuel
---------|---------
XIV-236 | Soper
---------|---------
XIII-392 | Cardenas
---------|---------
XIII-126 | Cabassus

Eighteenth Century

XIII-527 | Champs
---------|---------
XII-724 | Reiffenstuel
---------|---------
XVI-433 | Gonzalez, Tiron
---------|---------
XV-491 | Viva
---------|---------
XVI-37 | Antoine
---------|---------
XIV-191 | Elbel
---------|---------
XIV-590 | Coneina
---------|---------
XIII-733 | Billuart
---------|---------
XII-219 | Henri de Saint-Ignace
---------|---------
XII-334 | Amort
---------|---------
XII-245 | St. Alphonsus Liguori

Nineteenth Century and later

XIII-542 | Schenkln
---------|---------
XIII-224 | Gouset
---------|---------
XIII-392 | Gury
---------|---------
XIII-379 | Carriere
---------|---------
XIII-46 | Ballerini
---------|---------
XIII-635 | Konings
---------|---------
XIII-592 | Schwane
---------|---------
XIII-540 | d'Annibale
---------|---------
XII-348 | Hilarius a Sexten
---------|---------
XII-415 | Génevat
---------|---------
XII-715 | Bouquillon
---------|---------
XII-430 | Palmieri

Biography

Richard of St. Victor
St. Hildegard
St. Bonaventure
Bl. Albertus Magnus

XIII-163 | St. Gertrude the Great
---------|---------
XIII-392 | St. Mechtilde
---------|---------
XIII-199 | St. John of Heilsbronn
---------|---------
XIII-382 | Bl. Angela of Foligno
---------|---------
XIII-482 | Henry of Kalkar
---------|---------
XIII-236 | Hermann of Fritzlar
---------|---------
XIII-267 | Huntington
---------|---------
XIII-355 | Julian of Norwich
---------|---------
XIII-557 | Tauer
---------|---------
XIII-465 | Bl. Henry Suso
---------|---------
XII-782 | St. Brigid of Sweden
---------|---------
XIII-447 | St. Catherine of Sienna
---------|---------
XIII-280 | Bl. John of Ruysbroeck
---------|---------
XIII-635 | Idiota (Raymund Jordan)
---------|---------
XIII-540 | John Gerson
---------|---------
XIII-293 | Denys the Carthusian
---------|---------
XIII-293 | Hrpa
---------|---------
XIII-446 | St. Catherine of Genoa
---------|---------
XIII-735 | Lanzpergus
---------|---------
XII-601 | Blosius
---------|---------
XII-373 | Alvarez, Balthasar
---------|---------
XIV-515 | St. Teresa of Jesus
---------|---------
XIII-380 | St. John of the Cross
---------|---------
XV-528 | Eesch
---------|---------
XV-3 | Lapuente
---------|---------
XV-220 | St. Francis de Sales
---------|---------
XII-374 | Alvarez de Paz
---------|---------
XII-353 | Ven. Marina de Escobar
---------|---------
XII-324 | Wadding
---------|---------
XV-524 | Philip of the Blessed Trinity
---------|---------
XIII-7 |
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>COURSES IN READING</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Surin ... XIV-343</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria de Agreda ... I-229</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bona ... II-645</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Segneri ... XIII-683</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brancati di Lauria ... II-738</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
AUXILIARY PROMOTERS AND PATRONS OF RECORD

Who paid in full when subscribing for the Encyclopedia after the publication of Volume One

Aballe, Rev. J.
Berg, Rev. F. M.

Abate, Rev. J.
Berge, Rev. A., O.F.M.

Abanks, M.
Bergmann, Rev. F. H.

Abid, J.
Berkshire Athenaeum.

Abn авг, Rev. J. R.
Bernard, Mother M.

Abraham, P. F.
Bernouw, P. J.

Abell, P.
Berry, T. R. E.

Abell, P. A.
Biermann, Rev. P.

Abelson, Rev. J.
Bire, C. G.

Aberle, A. P.
Biggente, Rev. H., O.M.I.

Abella, G.
Billings, E. W.

Atascocita, Rev. J. A.
Birnback, Rev. A.

Abernathy, G.
Bissonnette, Rev. J. M.

Adams, Miss M.
Blocha, Rev. J.

Adlese, Inc.
Blake, J. M.

Adie, J.
Blaney, C.

Adkins, J.
Blasche, Rev. B.

Ainsworth, R. B.
Bleuet, Rev. P.

Aitken, Rev. P.
Blouin, C.

Alar, Rev. J. C.
Blount, F. M.

Albany, N. Y.
Bloomfield, W. V.

Albany, N. Y.
Boyle, E. A.

Alber, W.
Bookelet, J.

Alejandro, H.
Bolton, J. H.

Alexander, P. F.
Bonnecp, L. C.

Alexander, P. A.
Bookmyer, J. A.

Alten, Rev. J. B.
Borden, Mrs. H. L.

Amend, J. W.
Boerner, Rev. C. J.

Ames, Rev. H.
Bormann, Rev. C. J.

Ames, Rev. J. H.
Borows, Rev. S. M. H.

Ames, Mrs. H.
Boggs, Mrs. W.

Ames, Miss M.
Boley, Rev. C. C.

Ames, Miss M. O.
Bolger, M. V.

Ames, Miss M.
Bolton, J. H.

Ames, Rev. J. O.
Bonnet, J. B.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Boyce, Boyer, Rev. A. O.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Boylen, W. A.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Boyle, J. F.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Boynon, J.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Bradley, Rev. F.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Bradley, Rev. F.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Bradley, Rev. J.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Bradley, Rev. J. F.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Bradley, Rev. J. P.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Bradly, Rev. S. J. P.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Bradly, Rev. M.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Brandt, Rev. T.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Brattibore Free Library.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Braun, Rev. J. S.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Bravo, L.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Brawley, Miss C.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Brazelli, T.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Brean, H. J.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Brean, T.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Brehm, H. A.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Brennan, F.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Brennan, Rev. J. J.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Brennan, F.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Breslin, Miss M. G.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Breslin, Rev. P. N.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Briody, Rev. E. G.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Brickley, B. A.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Brinker, B. A.

Ames, Rev. T. J.
Brinkman, W.

Argus, M.

Arbo, Rev. J. H.

Argo, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.

Arden, Rev. J. H.
/

.

AUXILIARY PROMOTERS

936

„
-„ T -a
Moffitt, } ^L
Mohrman, H.
Molitor, C.

J

A

•

•

Nolan,

St. Louis, Mo.
Chicago, lU.

Mb
M.U

Nolan, P- J-

-^

Memphis, Tenn.

M

Montreal Civic Library
Monty, Rev. R. A
Moody, Miss T P
Mooney, Rev. J.J

;

EUenviUe, N. Y.
Washington, D. C.
Montreal, P. 0-, Can.
iSdfan Orchkrd, Mass.
gu^ungton, Vt.
Cambridge, Mass.
Eufaula, Okla.
Peabody, Mass.
Brooklyn, N. Y.

;

.

Moore, C. Ij
Moore, F. N
Moore, M. J
j-f,'
Mora, Most Rev. J., D.D
Moran, Rev. t.
Moravek, Rev. b
u
Morgan, Mrs. J.

Mexico

-

^^1°

;

Mex.
N.

'

:••

Institute- ^

;

•

Moses, Mrs. M. L^^
Mt. Carmel Academy

::::::: ;st%°oAafus!'iowa
.Redding, Cal.
Falls, N. Y.
.Brasher
"

W
w. B

J.

.

_

.

.

.

D

Olgrien,

0,B"en,

O

:

J.

•

M

•

•

•

:

.

O

.

Gardner, Mass.
West, Fla.

^gy

—m

•

•

.

Arlington, Mass.
., Bridgeport, Conn.
.Auburn, N. Y.

W

Mullen, Rev. T
Mulvey, Rev. J.

_

.

-

.

.

.

A

_
Munly, M. G
Munster, Rev. w- J
Murphy, C
Murphy, Rev. U
Murphy, Rev. D. N
- ,:.
Murphy, E
Murphy, Capt. E- V. D
Murphy, Rev- E. D
Murphy, Dr. fc. s
Murphy, F. J
Murphy, F.P
Murphy, J
Murphy, Hoji. J
Murphy, J- & Co
Murphy, J. P
Murphy, Miss
Murphy, Mrs.
Murphy, M. F
Murphy, M. T_^.
Murphy, R?^' .'^/'iir-j.Wt Co
Murphy, Hindle & Wright
Murray, Rev. D. A
Murray, Miss E
Murray, G- i - ,
Murray, Rev. G. L
Murray, Rev. J. A
Murray, J- F
Murray, Rev. P
Murray, Rev. T. *
Mutch, Rev. F. J
Muth, J. C
/,^^ i
Naessens, Rev. A., O.M.1
.

;

-^^ i'v'd"
Mgr. J., V.t.

MuUaney, B. J
MuUen, Rt. Rev.

Chicago, m.
.Chicago, Dl.
^^ Louis, Mo.
Portland, Ore.

'

•
'

•

;

'
;

;

.Lockport, N. Y.

Chicago,

.Baltimore,

Nageleisen, Rev.
Nagle, Rev. P. J
Nally, Rev.
--

-th

•

A

J.

R.
Providence,
r

^^ ^^^^

',

.

.Clinton,

-^^^

.jjazareth, Ky.
Lincoln, Nebr.
Mexico City, Mex.
.New York City

•

;

.Sedalia,
Sedalia,

F

Towson, Md.

•

;

Nemmers, Rev. J
Nepveu. Rev. Abbe L. T
Neumann, Rev M., O.F.M
Nevada State Library
_•
Newhouse, E. L
.

.

.

;

—

New York Public I-'bj"7
New-Yorker Staats-Zeitung
Nicholson, J. T_
Nihill, Rev. J. B
._
Nilles, J. K
Noble, Dr. G. E
Nolan, Rev. D
Nolan, J
Nolan, Rev. J. F
•

•

;

.

.

.Togus.

O'Connor, Rev. P. D
O'Connor, Rev. P. h
S
.
Miss V.
O'Connor,
u^v-om.u. gi.oo
,

*^

..Pittsburg, Pa.

..

Brooklyn, N
Ausable Forks, N. Y.

...

.

8&5^^ev:D:,D:i>..::...--vuie,K.

O'Donovan

M. S

•

•

R''^f,°rok:N. Y.

R

^
M.D
_

C.

Baltimore, Md.
Sjo^treal, P. Q., Can.
Donora, Pa.

•

Odorick, Rev. Brother
Odziemszewski, Rev. L
O Farre Rev. D. J
G'Farrell, Rev. *^- •-•

Roxbury, Mass.
LeMars, Iowa
iM^nr VnrW Citv

•

,

'

g^n

^

R;g^°"pv^°^T^M
O'Hara, Rev. J. M

Iowa

Francisco, Cal.

p,„.
f..
Orange, N. J.

New York

City
J,^^ york City
Jje^ y^^^ city
Bridgeport, Conn.
Frecport, 111.
Boise, Idaho

Ticonderoga, N. Y.
Reading, Pa.
Baltimore, Md.

:

O'Keefe, E.

O

:

:

:

:ph^a<idphia, pa.
Keyser, W. Va.

:

..•

?:^^^^'tL. C
Ohle, Rev.

Louisville,

-

Keefie Rev.

J.,

C.S.C

Helena, Mont.
Ninette, Man., Can.

Leary, A. J
O Leary, J O'Leary, Dr- J-,;

Cherryvale, Kansas
Hartford, Conn.
Brookline, Mass.

/

'

O'Leary, Rev. P.
O'Malley, J
0;Malley, Dr.
O MaUey, P. J.
O Meara, Rev. D

Colorado Springs, Colo.
Watertown. Wis.

M

Plattsburg,
^-lairsou. b, Mo.
Cincinnati. Ohio

Meara, S.
Nei E.

O'Neil, Rev. J. H.

r;K
R S"

Boston, Mass.
East Boston, Mass.

•

J^^

,

Akron Ohio
::;::ifiz:beth,N.j.

R.vF

V F.
P JT
Rev.
O'Nedl, ^
O'NeUl, J. G.
•

•

•

•

.
•

; ;

;

Marshall, Mo.
pj„oi,_ Mich.
Brooklyn, N. Y.

6;Neil.:Rev.J.J
J.

P
.

0;Reiiiy:Rev.D.F..:
O'Reilly. Rev.

E

81e!ry: Mo'st^Rev.
0;Re|Uy. Rev J. P

Dtah

Md.

Baker City, Ore.

•
D.D

V/.^^^fi^^Cal.
j^os Angeles.

J.;

)>:V.: ::::;:

.

•

S*' r'' u 6 ^^
8'Rem'yR^eading circle.- joim' Boyle
O'Rourke, J. F
O'Rourke, Rev. J. P
O'Rourke,

M

g^Tn

;

Baltimore,

O'Neill,
O'Rafferty. Rev. J...
O'Reilly, Rt. Rev. C. J..

S

^

Monson, Mass.

O

O
O

Ky.

Toronto, Ontario, Can.

.

.

O'Kennedy, Rev. J

O'Nedl,

Me.

Gilbertsville,

Beauharnois, P.O., Can.

•

.

•

Mo
ivio.

Rochester, N. Y.

Nelligan, J J
-^
Nelligan, Rev. J. P

•

Iowa

yoA

Chanute, Kan.

-

.

^.^^

Citv
Long Island City, N. Y.
Brooklyn, N. Y.
.".'... Lagro, Ind.
CatonsviUe, Ind.
Alberta, Cai
; ; ; .Edmonton,
.New York City
;

S.,

J.

I.

Burlington, N. J.
Arverne, N. Y.
.Lowville, N. Y.

Nebraska State Library.
Nee, T. G
iicc!.ci,j.-.r.J.G.
N
p_j.
C.PP.S
Neiberg, Rev.
Nelligan, Rev.

,j

.

8^sKit;¥sp£?-.;;:;:::::S£|J.v.

Baltimore, Md.
.Concordia, Kan.

Academy

.

Mass.

Grand Forks, N. Dak.
Albuquerque. N. Mex.
g^ Boston, Mass.

J. J

"""
Nazareth Academy

.

... .Lowell,

.

.

Md.

j,^^ Yo^li city

M
M

^

m

jj^^^^
Winthrop, Mass.
Sayre, Pa.
pt William, Ont., Can.

.

Roxbury, Mass.

•

:::::::::
%cTZc%M
O Connor, C.
O Connor, F. J^ ..._
| Francisco, Cal.
Washington, D. C.
•".:::
R
r^^nr' Yd
O Connor,
J- D.
g, ciair. Pa.
O Connor, Rev. J.J
city
y
j,
O Connor, Miss K
.Indianapolis, Ind.
"O Connor, M
.Ridgway, Pa.
O'Connor, M
.San Jose, Cal,
O'Connor, Mr. & Mrs. M. P.
.St. Louis, Mo

0;Donnell, Rev
O Donnell, Rev-

p^

.

.

-.

111.

Norway, Mich.
.New York City

...

8:gZell;j^c^' ,:::::;:;:;;;: i-M^^^^^^^^^

Concord, N. H.

^

•

J

.

Ky.

Louisville,

.

Connell,

:

•

BerkeieV. cai.

Md.

Baltimore,

Mueller, P- C
Mulcahy, Rev. J
Mulcahy, Rev. T. P
Mulheron, Rev.
MuUaly, Rev. J. J

Crookston, Minn.
j,^^ y^^^ city
-St. Louis, Mo.
New York City
.Montreal, P. 0-. Can.
.WeUsvUle, N. Y.

't"

K_
Rev. f-^
0,B"en, ^ll

R.r
it ^h^n
O CaUaghan.
JT
O CaUaghan T
Mt. St. Mary Academy
Mountain, W. J
Mouton, L _

^^^'^^^Z. Me.

E

O Brien, J- ^ - _
S l"**"'
B I" l" T
?'!™'
S
K
Mrs. J. t
O Br.en, Sf
0;|^!«°'

.Wichita, Kans.
Suffern N. Y.

rbiraeo 111
:So sfrwick. Me.
.Xlconderoga, N. Y.
rhicaeo 111

:

.::::

Rev F.
Br.en, Rev. J.

Chicago, HI.

;

Jjeg

.

1
JT

p^r Rockaway, N. Y.
Portage, Wis.
Memphis, Tenn.

Richmond, Ind.
Natick, Mass.
.^^^^^ pia.

.

h,

«" °
?
t.

RW^nRev'
Brien, Rev.

L.

Macleod, Alberta, Can.
Strathcona, Alberta, Can.
wlnninee Man Can.
Ont cin.
KeMra
fenora, On«^;_^(?^_

;

O'Brien, Miss B.

j,.

.

.g^op^hs,
'.'..

!

n
O

J.

.

.

0;B"«°.

^^^1^ cj,y

„

.

Hospital
Obering, C F_^
Oblate Fathers
Oblate Fathers.^.
Oblate Fathers Jumorate
of Kenora
Oblate Fathers „.
Fathers of Regma

^^^

;

T

"'

Oak Park

Washington, D. C.

Wildwood, N.

i^e-doa-i /a.

;::.::::;::::

W. A
T'LfTeV w

S"P°
Rev.
Nyhan, 'p/v

City

.Chicago, Ul.

Nuebel, R^v.

Monessen, Pa.

Morley, Rev. D. J.
Moroney, Rev. J. A
Morris, Rev. J. i=
Morris, W. J _^^ _
Morrissey, Rev. J.J
Morrison, J. J^
Morrison-Reeves Library

Morse

City,
City.

New York

New York City
.Mexico City, Mex.

g=!'Se°-L^.B;

Brookline, Mass.

Monnier,
Monteverde, f-}-^-^
Montgomery, Rev.

!n' J.
l' P.,
P
an,

S°
No

B„gaio_ n. Y.

U
*--

MoUoy, Rev.

Montgomery, W. t

,„,„,.
J. J.

PUttsburg, N.

g.en Osm„nd. Australia
g;;''J/,°i,j;'conn.

.

Gloucester, Mass.
.mo^oWi-. Mass.
Olmsteadville. N.


AUXILIARY PROMOTERS

| Oster, Rev. J., C.S.Sp. | W. |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| O'Sullivan, Rev. T. D. | W. |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| O'Sullivan, Rev. M. | W. |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Oswald, Rev. M. | W. |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Our Lady of Angels Seminary | W. |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Owen, D. | W. |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Owens, R. F. | W. |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Pach, M. | W. |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Page, Rev. E. A., D.D. |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Padovan Family |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Paff, Rev. F. | W. |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Paff, Rev. W. J. |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Paff, Rev. Mrs. W. J. |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Rapp, Rev. J. | W. |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Rapp, Rev. J. | W. |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Rath, Matthew | W. |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Detroit, Mich.
Chicago, Ill.
Illinois, Ill.
Hilbert, Wis.
Iowa, Iowa
Bradford, Ill.
New York, N.Y.
West, Wash., Wash.
Washington, D.C.
Ottawa, Ill.
Utica, N.Y.
Boston, Mass.
San Mateo, Cal.
Pasadena, Cal.
Los Angeles, Cal.
San Diego, Cal.
El Paso, Tex.
San Antonio, Tex.
Waco, Tex.
Beaverton, Ore.
Morristown, N.J.
New York, N.Y.
Marysville, Kan.
Richmond, Va.
Roseau,La., B.W.I.
Toronto, Ont., Can.
Ontario, Can.
Boston, Mass.
Boise, Idaho
Burlington, Vt.
Cambridge, Mass.
Orange, N.J.
Elyria, Ohio
Tucson, Ariz.
Lancaster, Pa.
Lancaster, Pa.
Riverhead, N.Y.
Boulder, Colo.
Chicago, Ill.
Hartford, Conn.
Olean, N.Y.
Grand Rapids, Mich.
Chicago, Ill.
Louisville, Ky.
Sidney, Ky.
New York City
Sturgeon Bay, Wis.
Beloit, Wis.
Fairfax, Iowa
Jamaica Plain, Mass.
Columbus, Ohio
Cleveland, Ohio
Mt. Carmel, Pa.
Stanton, Wis.
Middletown, Conn.
Atlantic, Mich.
Cincinnati, Ohio
Rochester, N.Y.
Brandou, Man., Can.
Burlington, Iowa
Sheboygan, Wis.
Beloit, Wis.
Biltmore, N.C.
Baltimore, Md.
Taco, Wash.
Los Angeles, Calif.
New York, N.Y.
Detroit, Mich.
Arlington, Mass.
University, N.Dak.
Erie, Pa.
Evans Mills, N.Y.
Niagara Falls, N.Y.
Binghamton, N.Y.
Kalamazoo, Mich.
Texas, Texas
New York, N.Y.
Grand Rapids, Mich.
New Orleans, La.
Larchwood, Iowa
Raymond, Iowa
Cushing, Ok.
Shreveport, La.
Empire Canal Zone, Pan.
Stockton, Calif.
Weosoonquet, R.I.
Laporte, Ind.
Delphia, Ohio
Wapakoneta, Ohio
Elmhurst, N.Y.
Elmhurst, N.Y.
Milledgeville, Ohio
Alliance, N.J.
New York City
Trinity, Hild.
El Paso, Tex.
San Francisco, Cal.
New York City
Honolulu, Hawaii
Los Angeles, Cal.
Presque Isle, Me.
New York City
New York City
Port Chester, N.Y.
Carter, Hon. C. D.

Claret, J. P.

Carr, M. A.

Carr, J. Y.

Carus, A.

Cary, W. J.

Casy, Rev. D. A.

Casey, Rev. J. E.

Casey, J.

Casey, Rev. J. W.

Casey, M.

Casey, Rev. M. F.

Casey, T. F.

Casey, Mrs. W.

Cashen, W.

Cashin, C. H.

Cashman, Rev. W. E.

Cassidy, Miss C. A.

Cassidy, Rev. D. E.

Cassidy, Miss M. E. C.

Cassidy, Very Rev. M. F.

Castle, W. S.

Castles, P. J.

Caster, J. N.

Cassino, Rev. G.

Catholic Club of Adelphi College

Catholic Club of Philadelphia

Catholic Society of Bridgeswater

Caudell, Miss M. J.

Caudell, Miss J. R.

Cavanagh, J. F.

Cavanagh, P. J.

Cavanagh, T. F.

Cavanagh, J. F.

Cedwall, J. G.

Celtina Public Library

Centenary, L. C.

Century Association

Chabot, E. M.

Chalpouska, Rev. A. V.

Chamard, J.

Chamberlin, J. J.

Chammon, Rev. C. M.

Chapeau, M.

Charles, Rev. L.

Charlesbois, W. T.

Charles, Rev. W. R.

Cartier, G.

Chenuil, Rev. P., C.S.C.B.

Cherub, N. J.

Cherol, A. B.

Chichester, M.

Chisholm, W. H.

Chisholm, W. F.

Chiquet, Rev. J., O.M.I.

Chequet, L. H.

Christ, P. J.

Christian Brothers College

Christian Brothers College

Churchill, Rev. H. W.

Church of the Holy Family

Church of the Immaculate Conception

Chuya, Rev. S. P.

Chudzinski, Rev. F. H.

City Free Library

Cingowski, Rev. A. L.

Cian, Miss J.

Clancy, Rev. F. A.

Clancy, H.

Clancy, F.

Clare, Miss C. M.

Clare, W. K.

Clare, J. F.

Clare, J.

Clare, Rev. M. J.

Clare, T. A.

Clason Point Academy

Clavet, E.

Clavet, E.

Clavet, J. P.

Clements, Mrs. M. J.

Clevenston, H.

Clifford, Rev. M. H.

Clinton Public Library

Clooney, Rev. J. M.

Clos, Rev. J. S.

Cloutier, Rev. T. F.

Cuneo, Rev. J.

Cuneo, Rev. J.

Cuneo, Rev. J.

Coyne, Rev. M.

Cymak, H.

Cymak, E. G.

Coady, Hou. C. P.

Coan, Rev. J. J.

Ardmore, Okla.

Tulsa, Okla.

Short Hills, N. J.

Darwen, England.

Mackay, Wis.

Middle Granville, N. Y.

Green, A. Channel, Eng.

Putnam, Pa.

Turners Falls, Mass.

Pittsfield, Mass.

Atlantic City, N. J.

Hoboken, N. J.

Ferdinand, Ind.

Des Moines, Iowa

Detroit, Mich.

Oshkosh, Wis.

New York City

Oshkosh, Wis.

Elizabeth, N. J.

Philadelphia, China

Brooklyn, N. Y.


Brooklyn, N. Y.

Pittsburgh, Pa.

Chicago, Ill.

Newark, N. J.

Chicago, Ill.

Chihuahua, Mex.

Brooklyn, N. Y.


Washington, D. C.

San Francisco, Calif.

Chicago, Ill.

San Francisco, Calif.

New York City

Chicago, Ill.

Chicago, Ill.

Cincinnati, Ohio

Cleveland, Ohio

Chicago, Ill.

Chicago, Ill.

Chicago, Ill.

PATRONS OF RECORD

943

New York City
Chicago, Iowa
Brooklyn, N. Y.
Chicago, Ill.
Sacramento, Cal.
New York City
Taunton, Mass.
New York City
Tudar, S. Dak.
Gloucester, N. Y.
Portland, Maine
Superior, Wis.
Baltimore, Philadelphia, Chi.
Champaign, Ill.
Cincinnati, Ohio
New St. Paul, Minn.
Wis., Des Moines, Omaha, Neb.
London, England
Louth, Ky.
Detroit, Mich.
Weaverville, Cal.
Cedar Rapids, Iowa
Wellsville, Ohio
Brooklyn, N. Y.
Sudbury, Ont., Can.
Edmonton, Alta., Can.
 Lewiston, Mont.
Roose, N. Y.
Fairfield, Wash.
Brooklyn, N. Y.
Dublin, Ohio
Narbonne, Pa.
Welland, Ont., Can.
Huntingdon, Mont.
Buenos Aires, Argentina

Y. Yarmouth, England

Buenos Aires, Argentina

New York City

Brooklyn, N. Y.

New York City

Marcellus, N. Y.
Gless Falls, N. Y.
Brookville, Pa.
Dorchester, Mass.
Nahant, Mass.
Huntington, N. Y.
N. Collart, Ont., Can.
Cicero, Ill.
Shrewsbury, Pa.
Chicago, Ill.

South Coast, China

Detroit, Mich.

Ladoga, Ind.

Penton, Ky.

Buenos Aires, Argentina

New York City

Brooklyn, N. Y.

New York City

Marcellus, N. Y.
Gless Falls, N. Y.
Brookville, Pa.
Dorchester, Mass.
Nahant, Mass.
Huntington, N. Y.
N. Collart, Ont., Can.
Cicero, Ill.
Shrewsbury, Pa.
Chicago, Ill.

South Coast, China

Detroit, Mich.

Ladoga, Ind.

Penton, Ky.

Buenos Aires, Argentina

New York City

Brooklyn, N. Y.

New York City

Marcellus, N. Y.
Gless Falls, N. Y.
Brookville, Pa.
Dorchester, Mass.
Nahant, Mass.
Huntington, N. Y.
N. Collart, Ont., Can.
Cicero, Ill.
Shrewsbury, Pa.
Chicago, Ill.

South Coast, China

Detroit, Mich.

Ladoga, Ind.

Penton, Ky.